

UC-NRLF



B 2 793 811

# A BOOK OF KNIGHTS.





BERKELEY  
LIBRARY  
UNIVERSITY OF  
CALIFORNIA

408  
2752



A Book of Knights.





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2008 with funding from  
Microsoft Corporation



Apes him regnes his son  
ful right  
the by havy thet yong  
knyght

King Henry V., the first Knight appearing in this Book.

*From Harleian MS. No. 1205.*

# A Book

OF

## Knights Banneret, Knights of the Bath, and Knights Bachelor

MADE

BETWEEN THE FOURTH YEAR OF KING HENRY VI.  
AND THE RESTORATION OF KING CHARLES II.,

With the Arms given in Cotton MS. Claudius, from 1 King Henry VII.  
to 28 Queen Elizabeth,

AND

## Knights made in Ireland

BETWEEN THE YEARS 1566 AND 1698.

TOGETHER WITH

## An Index of Names.

BY

WALTER C. METCALFE, F.S.A.

LONDON:

MITCHELL AND HUGHES, 140 WARDOUR STREET, W.

1885.





## Preface.

---

THIS is an attempt to give, in a convenient form, a Book of Reference to Knights made during the periods covered by the Titlepage.

It has been compiled from the most authentic Records available for the purpose, such as the Cotton, Harleian, and Lansdowne MSS.; Hall's Chronicle; Stow's Survey of London; Sir H. A. Nicolas's Orders of Knighthood; the printed books by Philipot and Walkley on the reigns of James I. and Charles I.; and other authorities referred to throughout the Work.

No attempt has been made to annotate further than by way of explaining discrepancies and correcting mistakes; my object has been rather to provide a book for present use, than to delay its production for possibly a lifetime, by the accumulation of genealogical and other notes, the extent of which no one could foresee. *Bis Dat Qui Citò Dat.*

I have endeavoured, by all the means in my power, to render the book complete and accurate, and hope it may prove of some service to those who consult its pages, especially with the aid of the carefully-prepared Index.

WALTER C. METCALFE.

10 LUPUS STREET, S.W.

1st May, 1885.

~~9577A~~  
CR 4809  
M 41  
1885  
MAIN



## Table of Contents.

---

	Pages
Knights made 1426 to 1485 - - - - -	1—8, 219, 222, 223
Knights made during the Reigns of—	
King Henry VII. - - - - -	9—40
King Henry VIII. - - - - -	41—85, 222, 223
King Edward VI. - - - - -	85—104
Queen Mary - - - - -	105—114, 220
Queen Elizabeth - - - - -	114—138, 220, 222, 223
King James I. - - - - -	139—184, 222, 223
King Charles I. - - - - -	184—204
King Charles II., 1650-1 - - - - -	204
Knights made during the Commonwealth - - - - -	205
Knights made in Ireland 1566 to 1698 - - - - -	206—217
Appendix - - - - -	219—223
Notes and Corrections - - - - -	224—226
Index - - - - -	227—240





# A Book of

## Knights Banneret, Knights of the Bath, and Knights Bachelor made between the years 1426 and 1660.

---

Knights made between 4 King Henry VI., 1426, and the accession  
of King Henry VII., 1485.

(Cotton MS., Claudius, c. iii., fol. 61-67.)

1426.

After the battell of Vernoill in Perche, the Duke of Bedford came over into England, and on Whitsonday this same yere, Anno 4 Henry VI., at Leycester, he dubbed **Kinge Henry** Knight, and forthwith the sayd Kinge Henry the Sixt dubbed all these Knightes whose names follow, viz. :

**Richard, Duke of York.**

. . . . the sonne and heire to the

**Duke of Norfolk.**

**The Erle of Oxford.**

**The Erle of Westmerland.**

**Henry, sonne and heire to the Erle  
of Northumberland.**

**Henry, the sonne and heire to the  
Erle of Ormond.**

**The Lord Roos.**

**James Butler.**

**The Lord Maltravers.**

**Henry Grey of Tankerville.**

**Will'm Nevill, beinge Lord Faucon-  
berge.**

**George Nevill, Lord Latymer.**

**The Lord Welles.**

**The Lord Berkeley.** [Talbot.

The sonne and heire to the **Lord**

**Rauf Grey of Werke.**

**Robert Feere.**

**Richard Grey.**

**Edmond Hungerford.**

**Robert Wingham.**

**John Butler.**

**Reignold Cobham.**

**John Pashley.**

**Thomas Tunstall.**

**John Chidolke.**

**Rauf Langford.**

**Will'm Drury.**

**Will'm ap Thomas.**

**Richard Carbonell.**

**Richard Wydevill.**

**John Shirdelowe.**

**Nicholas Blonket.**

**Rauf Radelif.**

**Edmond Trafford.**

**Will'm Cheynce.**

**Will'm Babington.**

**John June, and**

**Gilbert Beauchampe.**

1460.

Knights made at the battell of Northampton, the 9th day of July 1458, Anno 36 Henry VI. (*sic*):

Sr Henry Stafford.	Will'm Norrys.
Thomas Dymmocke.	John of Asheton.
Will'm Tyrell.	Henry Lewys.
Will'm Tyrell of the Beeche.	Sr Thomas Thorpe.
Thomas Stranley.	

Knights made at the battell of Wakefeld, the same yere, 31 of December, Anno 39 Henry VI., by the handes of Henry, Duke of Somerset:

The Lord Clifford.	Robert Whittingham.
James Lutterell.	. . . Latimer of Som'setshire.

And by the handes of the Erle of Northumberland :

Sr Richard Percy, his brother.	Richard Alborough.
Sr Will'm Gascoigne.	Thomas Eldreton.
Thomas Metham.	John Maleb'er.
Will'm Bertram.	Will'm St Ouyntin.

And by the handes of the Erle of Devonshire :

Sr John Courteney, his brother.	Alexander Woody.
Thomas Fulforde.	Richard Cary.

And by the handes of the Lord Clifford :

Sr Roger Clifford, his brother.	Sr Henry Bellingham.
Sr Richard Tempest.	

And by the handes of the Lord Roos :

Sr Thomas Bathorpe.

1461.

And at the second battell of St. Albon's, the sixth of Febrnary 1461 (*sic*), Anno 39 Henry VI. :

Prince Edward, sonne to Kinge	Sr Will'm Taylboys.
Henry the Sixt.	Sr Symond Wammys.
Sr John Done.	

Knights made by King Edward the Fourthe at the battell of Towton, Anno . . . :

Sr Will'm Mastynghes.	Sr Thomas Montgomerie.
Sr Walter Devereux.	Sr John Howard.
Sr Wumfrey Stafford.	Sr Thomas Algrave.

Sr Rauf Grey was a Knight of the Bathe as it appeereth by his disgradyng in Anno 4 Edward IV., bnt where and when he was made *inquiratur*.

Knights of the Bathe made at the Tower of London before the coronation of Kinge Edward the Fourthe (1461):

**George, Duke of Clarence,**  
**Richard, Duke of Gloucester,**  
 bretherne to the Kinge.  
**John Mowbray,** sonne and heir to  
 the **Duke of Norfolk.**  
**John Stafford,** afterwards **Erle of**  
**Wiltshire.**  
**Lord Thomas Fitz Alane,** sonne  
 and heir to the **Erle of Arundell.**  
 . . . **Lord Straunge.**

**Sr John Markham.**  
**Sr Robert Danby.**  
**Sr Willm Delberton.**  
**Sr John Wingeled.**  
**Sr Walter Blount.**  
**Sr Robert Markham.**  
**Sr Robert Clifton.**  
**Sr Willm Stanley.**  
**Sr Nicholas Byron.**  
**Sr Willm Cantelowc.**

**Sr John Fogge** and **Sr John Scott** were made Knights of the Carpett, and wold not pay their fees to the Office of Armes, wherfore the Heraldes then wrote *Aug Was Vallough.*

## 1471.

Knights made by Kinge Edward the Fourthe in the field of Grafton besydes Tewksbury, Anno 10, 1471, 3 Maii:

**The Lord Cobham, John.**  
**Sr George Nevill,** sonne and heire  
 to the **Lord of Abergavenny.**  
**Sr Thomas Wingeled.**  
**Sr Henry Wingeled.**  
**Sr Philippe Courteney.**  
**Sr Henry Beaumont.**  
**Sr Maurice Berkeley.**  
**Sr Richard Hastings,** called by his  
 wyfe **Lord Welles.**  
**Sr Rauf Hastings.**  
**Sr Robert Harrington.**  
**Sr Thomas Grey.**  
**Sr James Tyrell.**  
**Sr Henry Ferrers.**  
**Sr John Aparre.**  
**Sr Henry Perpoynt.**  
**Sr John Done.**  
**Sr Roger Ringeston.**  
**Sr Richard Crofte.**  
**Sr John Pilkington.**  
**Sr John Lyngecne.**  
**Sr John Warley.**  
**Sr Willm Botteller.**

**Sr Christopher Moresby.**  
**Sr John Clay.**  
**Sr Robert Greene.**  
**Sr John Willoughby.**  
**Sr Roger Reed.**  
**Sr John Sabage.**  
**Sr Thomas Strickland.**  
**Sr George Browne.**  
**Sr Willm Motton.**  
**Sr John Croker.**  
**Sr . . . Sherne of Essex.**  
**Sr James Crowmer.**  
**Sr Willm Sandes.**  
**Sr John Devereux.**  
**Sr Henry Grey.**  
**Sr John Seyntloe.**  
**Sr Edward Woodhouse.**  
**Sr Willm Brandon.**  
**Sr Richard Beauchamp.**  
**Sr Thomas Cornewall.**  
**Sr Roger Corbett.**  
**Sr Humfrey Blount.**  
**Sr . . . Poole.**

At the King's retourne to London, the 20 day of May 1471, from the feild of Tewkesbury, in the highway without Shordiche, he dubbed Knightes as followeth, Aldermen of the Citie, as he was then rydinge into Kent :

Sr John Stockton, Maior of London.

Sr Mathew Philippe, Maior Anno 3.

Sr Richard Lee, Maior Anno 9.

Sr Will'm Tayler, Maior Anno 8.

Sr Rauf Ferncy, Maior Anno 5.

Sr Will'm Hampton, afterward  
Maior Anno 12.

Sr Will'm Stocker, afterward Sherif  
Anno 13, and Maior Anno 2 R. III.

Sr George Ireland, Sherif Anno  
p'mo.

Sr Thomas Stalbroke, Sherif Anno  
7.

Sr John Crosby, Sherif.

Sr Richard Worswyke.

Sr John Hunge, Maior Anno 6.

Sr Bartholmew James, afterward  
Maior Anno 19.

All the which liberally payd their fees to the Officers of Armes.

Bannerettes made in that voyage and late iourney, whose Pennons and Standardes (in the difference of Pennons) were rent by the King's commandement :

Sr Thomas Grey.

Sr Richard Hastings, afterward  
Lord Welles.

Sr John Courteney.

Sr Nicholas Latymer.

Sr Rauf Hastings.

Sr Roger Toketts.

Sr John Stanley.

Sr Symon Mountford.

Sr John Penningham.

Sr Will'm Stanley.

#### 1475.

Knightes of the Bathe made with the Prince and his brother at Westm., in St. Edward's Chamber, Anno 1475, on Whitsunday :

All these on the right syde of the Chamber—

Prince Edward,

Richard, Duke of Yorke,  
bretherne.

The Erle of Lincoln, sonne and heire  
to the Duke of Suffolke.

George, Erle of Shrewsbury.

Edward, Erle of Wiltshire.

The Lord Nevill.

The sonne and heire to the Lord  
Audeley.

Sr Richard Beauchamp of St  
Amand.

The sonne and heire to the Lord  
Stourton.

Sr Walter Herbert, brother to the  
Erle of Penbroke.

Sr Thomas Bryan, Justice.

Sr Tho. Lytleton, Justice.

Sr Henry Bodringan.

Sr Richard Charleton.

Sr . . . Pilkington.

All these Knightes were on the lefte syde of the Chamber—

Lord Thomas Grey, made Mar-  
quis Dorecett the same day after  
dynner, and so dyed in his  
habitte.

Lord Richard Grey, his brother.

Sr Edward Wydevill.

The sonne and heire to the Lord  
Berkeley.



George, sonne and heire to the Lord  
Stanley.  
Edward, sonne and heire to the Lord  
Wastinges.

The sonne and heire to the Lord  
Ferrers of Chartley.  
Sr Thomas Vaughan.  
Sr Bryan of Stapleton.

And in the Chamber end were these three, viz.—

Sr Will'm Ruybett. | Sr Richard Ludlowe. | Sr Richard Charlton.

## 1477.

Knightes made at the mariage of Richard, Duke of Yorke, to Lady Anne, daughter and heire of John, Duke of Norff., 17 vel 18 Januarii, Anno 17 Edward IV., Anno D'ni 1477.

The mariage was solemnized on the xv<sup>th</sup> day of January. These Knightes wer elected on the 17 day, and dubbed on the 18 day of the same moneth :

1. Henry, sonne and heire to the  
Lord Bourghchier.
2. The Lord Latimer.
3. The Lord Barnes.
4. The Lord Morley.
5. The Lord Powys.
6. The Lord de la Marre.
7. The Lord Montjoy, John.
8. John, sonne and heir to the  
Lord Beauchamp.
9. Sr Thomas, son and heir to  
John, Lord Howard.
10. Sr Thomas Bourghchier.
11. Sr Thomas Seintleger.

12. Sr John Ctrington, Threasoror  
of the Kinge's house.
13. Sr Henry Taylboys.
14. Sr Will'm Gascoigne.
15. Sr Cyles Dawbeney.
16. Sr Will'm Stonner.
17. Sr Richard de la Bere.
18. Sr Guy Fayrfax.
19. Sr Robert Broughton.
20. Sr Thomas Frowyke.
21. Sr Will'm Redman.
22. Sr Richard Wentworth.
23. Sr Richard Lakyn.

## 1481.

Bannerettes and Knightes made by Richard, Duke of Gloucester, in Scotland, at Hoton feld besyde Berwyke, the 22 day of August Anno 20 Edward IV., Anno D'ni 1481.

Anno 1461 (*sic*), Berwyke was delyvered to the Scottes by Kinge Henry the Sixt, and now recovered.

Knightes :

Frauncys, Lord Lobell.  
Lord Fitzhugh.  
Lord Scroope of Masham.

George, Lord Lumley.  
. . . . . Creystoke.

Bannerettes :

Sr Thomas Pilkington.

| Sr Robert Ryder.



## Other Knightes and Bannerettes :

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| 1. S <sup>r</sup> Will'm Darcy.                       | 11. S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Fitzwilliam.              |
| 2. S <sup>r</sup> John Melton.                        | 12. S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Mortley.                  |
| 3. S <sup>r</sup> John Savell.                        | 13. S <sup>r</sup> James Danby.                     |
| 4. S <sup>r</sup> Rauf Bulmer.                        | 14. S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Malyverer.                |
| 5. S <sup>r</sup> Rauf Bigod.                         | 15. S <sup>r</sup> Rauf Fitz Randoll.               |
| 6. S <sup>r</sup> Rauf Bowes.                         | 16. S <sup>r</sup> Charles Pilkington.              |
| 7. S <sup>r</sup> John Constable of Moler-<br>dernes. | 17. S <sup>r</sup> Robert Waterton.                 |
| 8. S <sup>r</sup> James Strangways.                   | 18. S <sup>r</sup> John Nevill of Lebersege.        |
| 9. S <sup>r</sup> Robert Middleton.                   | 19. S <sup>r</sup> Richard Coigners of Cow-<br>ton. |
| 10. S <sup>r</sup> Will'm Fitzwilliam.                | 20. S <sup>r</sup> Will'm Beckwith.                 |

Knightes dubbed by the Erle of Northumberland on the mayne of Sefford the same tyme, Anno 20 Edward IV. :

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| 1. S <sup>r</sup> Marmaduke Constable. | 10. S <sup>r</sup> Rauf Warbottell.         |
| 2. S <sup>r</sup> Christopher Warde.   | 11. S <sup>r</sup> John Eberingham.         |
| 3. S <sup>r</sup> Roger Wron.          | 12. S <sup>r</sup> John Aske.               |
| 4. S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Grey.         | 13. S <sup>r</sup> Rauf Balthorpe.          |
| 5. S <sup>r</sup> Will'm Malory.       | 14. S <sup>r</sup> Roger Thornewton.        |
| 6. S <sup>r</sup> Piers Middleton.     | 15. S <sup>r</sup> Christopher Curwen.      |
| 7. S <sup>r</sup> Stephen Hamerton.    | 16. S <sup>r</sup> John Salbeyn of Duffett. |
| 8. S <sup>r</sup> Robert Welyarde.     | 17. S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Grey of Worton.   |
| 9. S <sup>r</sup> Rauf Wodrington.     | 18. S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Tempest.          |

These two were dubbed after the Parliament was ended, Anno 20 Edward IV. :

S<sup>r</sup> John Woodde, Speaker of the  
Parliament.

S<sup>r</sup> William Catesby, Justice.

## 1482.

Bannerettes made in Scotland the 24 day of July Anno D'ni 1482, Anno 22 Edward IV., by the Duke of Gloucester :

- |                                      |                                       |
|--------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 1. S <sup>r</sup> Edward Wydevill.   | 11. S <sup>r</sup> Rauf Asheton.      |
| 2. S <sup>r</sup> Walter Herbert.    | 12. S <sup>r</sup> Will'm Redman.     |
| 3. S <sup>r</sup> Herbert Greytroke. | 13. S <sup>r</sup> Richard Radelif.   |
| 4. S <sup>r</sup> John Elrington.    | 14. S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Malyverer.  |
| 5. S <sup>r</sup> Henry Percy.       | 15. S <sup>r</sup> Bryan Stapleton.   |
| 6. S <sup>r</sup> Will'm Gascoigne.  | 16. S <sup>r</sup> John Savage.       |
| 7. S <sup>r</sup> Edmond Hastings.   | 17. S <sup>r</sup> Will'm Evers.      |
| 8. S <sup>r</sup> James Tyrell.      | 18. S <sup>r</sup> Piers Middleton.   |
| 9. S <sup>r</sup> James Danby.       | 19. S <sup>r</sup> Christopher Warde. |
| 10. S <sup>r</sup> Wugh Hastings.    | 20. S <sup>r</sup> Stephen Hamerton.  |

- |                              |                             |
|------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 21. Sr Thomas Tempest.       | 28. Sr Roger Thorneton.     |
| 22. Sr John Eberingham.      | 29. Sr Thomas Molyneux.     |
| 23. Sr Robert Harrington.    | 30. Sr Alexander Woughton.  |
| 24. Sr Thomas Broughton.     | 31. Sr Piers a Legh.        |
| 25. Sr John Aske.            | 32. Sr Edward Stanley.      |
| 26. Sr Thomas Grey of Marke. | 33. Sr John Grey of Wylton. |
| 27. Sr Rauf Modington.       | 34. Sr Richard Wodleston.   |

Knightes made the same day by the sayd Duke :

- |   |                                |
|---|--------------------------------|
| 1. Sr Will'm Nevill of Thorneton<br>Bridge. | 8. Sr Will'm Woughton.         |
| 2. Sr Richard Hawte.                        | 9. Sr Will'm Parker of London. |
| 3. Sr John Modington.                       | 10. Sr Roger Cotton.           |
| 4. Sr Will'm Engleby.                       | 11. Sr Thomas Bowles.          |
| 5. Sr Thomas Gowre.                         | 12. Sr Thomas Bridges.         |
| 6. Sr Randolph Pygott.                      | 13. Sr Alexander Baynham.      |
| 7. Sr John Darell.                          | 14. Sr Sandy Jarden, a Scott.  |

Knightes made the same day in the Englishemen's campe, by Alexander, Duke of Albany, the 24 of July 1482 :

- |                       |                        |
|-----------------------|------------------------|
| 1. Sr Adam Murray.    | 3. Sr John Coningham.  |
| 2. Sr Thomas Lyndsey. | 4. Sr John Rotherford. |

Knightes made the same day by the Erle of Northumberland in Scotland :

- |                        |                          |
|------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. Sr John Pennington. | 3. Sr Martyn of the Sea. |
| 2. Sr Robert Plompton. |                          |

Knightes there made the same day by the Lord Stanley, Steward of the Kinge's House :

- |                               |                               |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1. Sr Christopher Southworth. | 9. Sr Thomas Talbott.         |
| 2. Sr Richard Langton.        | 10. Sr Henry Tarbocke.        |
| 3. Sr Will'm Stanley.         | 11. Sr John Talbott.          |
| 4. Sr John Bowthe.            | 12. Sr Alexander Standishe.   |
| 5. Sr George Wolsforde.       | 13. Sr Christopher Standishe. |
| 6. Sr Richard Bolde.          | 14. Sr Will'm Farrington.     |
| 7. Sr Richard Townley.        | 15. Sr Henry Ryghley.         |
| 8. Sr James Lawrence.         |                               |

Be it remembred that these fower, Sr Richard Lakyn, Sr Will'm Readman, Sr Thomas Frowyke, and Sr Henry Wentworth, dubbed Knightes at the mariage of Richard, Duke of York, second sonne to Kinge Edward the Fourthe, not counselled to their most worshippe, denyed part of the Duties belonginge unto the Officers at Armes, which beinge referred to the Lord Chamberleyne, who well understoode the annycnt customes of Chivalvry, he shewed it unto the Kinge's grace and to the high and mightie Princee the Duke of Gloucester, High Constable of England,

who then was Judge of the Office of Armes. The sayd Constable went in his owne p'son and com'aunded Will'm Gryffyth, one of the Marshallles of the Kinge's hall, to charge every man of the said Company to pay the duties unto the Officers of Armes, vid'z, Every bacheler knight xx<sup>s</sup>, every Baronne xl<sup>s</sup>, and so double accordinge to their estates and degrees, which wer kept and observed by all except the Lord Barnes.

## 1483.

Knightes made by Kinge Richard the Third on the Sonday before his Coronation, 5 July 1483, after he had created certeyn Lordes, as the Lord Howard to be Duke of Norff., his son Thomas to be Erle of Surrey, the Viscount Berkley to be Erle of Nottingham, and the Lord Lisle to be Viscount Lysle :

1. **S<sup>r</sup> Robert Dymmoke**, his  
Champion.
2. **S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Hopton**.

3. **S<sup>r</sup> Robert Persay**.
4. **S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Jenney**, Justice.

Knightes of the Bathe made the same 5 day of July :

**Lord Edmond**, sonne and heire to  
**John, Duke of Suff.**

**George, Lord Grey**, sonne and heire  
to the **Erle of Kent**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm, Lord Souche**, or els  
sonne and heire to the **Lord Souch**.

**The Lord of Ormond**, or els called  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Ormond**.

**S<sup>r</sup> George Nevill**, sonne and heire to  
the **Lord of Abergavenny**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Berkley of Beberston**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Willoughby**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Cornwall**, Baron of  
**Burford**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Berkley of Wyley**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Boullen**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Benningfeld**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Say**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Gerdays Clifton**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Arundell**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Babington**.

**S<sup>r</sup> James Lewkenor**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Endreby**.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Browne**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Storkey**, Baron of the Exchequer, was dubbed Knight of the Carpet after, on Saturday in the Tower.

**S<sup>r</sup> James Tyrell**, the murtherer, was dubbed in Anno p'mo Richard III., in the Kinge's journey towards Gloucester, and was worthely beheaded in Anno . . Henry VII.

Knightes dubbed the 13 day of . . . Anno secundo Richard III.:

**The Lord Brighton or Wrighton**, a Scottishman, } before dynner.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Brakynbery**,  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wyll**, Mayor of London, after dynner.

Kinge Richard the 3 on Twelfday, when he had created the Viscount Lovell, he made **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Thwaytes** Knighte.

The Names and Armes of suche as have been advanced to the  
honorable Ordre of Knighthood in the tyme of the prudent  
and prosperous reigne of

## King Henry the Seventh.

(Cotton MSS., Claudius, c. iii., fol. 1-60, by Robert Glover.)

Knightes made at the landinge of King Henry the Seventh at Mylforde Haven :

**Sr Edward Courteney**, after created Erle of Devonshire at the King's coronation. Or, three torteaux, a label of three points Azure. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a plume of ostrich-feathers Argent.

**Viscount Melles**. Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a lion rampant double queued Sable; 2 and 3, Gules, a fess dancettée between six cross-crosslets Or (BEAUCHAMP; the fess should be plain). *Crest*—An ostrich's head and wings Argent, ducally gorged Gules, in the beak a horse-shoe Azure.

**Horde Schande of Savoy**, after created Erle of Bathe.

**Sr John Cheney**. Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, six lioncels rampant Argent, a canton Ermine; 2 and 3, Ermine, a chief per pale indented Or and Gules, in the dexter side a rose of the last (SHOTISBROOKE); over all a crescent for difference. *Crest*—Two bulls' horns Argent, separated from the scalp, roots Or, "fixed to the mantels without torce."

**Sr Richard Guilford**. Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a saltire between four martlets Sable; 2 and 3, Argent, a chief Sable; over all a bend engrailed Gules. *Crest*—On a chapeau Sable turned up Ermine and charged with an escallop Or, an ostrich-feather erect Argent quilled of the third.

**Sr Edward Poyninges**. Quarterly—1 and 4, Barry of six Or and Vert, a bend Gules; 2 and 3, Gules, three lions passant in pale Argent, a bendlet Azure (FITZ PAIX). *Crest*—A dragon's head, wings displayed, Sable. *Badge*—A key erect Argent, handle uppermost, ducally crowned Or.

**Sr James Blount**. Quarterly—1, Argent, two wolves passant Sable within a bordure Gules charged with ten pairs of lions' gambes in saltire Or (AYALA); 2, Or, a castle Azure (CASTILE); 3, Barry



- nebulée of six Or and Sable (BLOUNT); 4, Vair (BEAUCHAMP); over all a mullet for difference. *Crest*—A wolf passant Sable between two cornets out of a ducal coronet Or.
- Sr Daby Owen.** Gules, a chevron Sable between three helmets close Argent garnished Or, a bend sinister of the last.
- Sr John Fortescu.** Azure, on a bend engrailed Argent between two cotises Or a mullet pierced Sable. *Crest*—An heraldic tiger passant Argent.
- Sr John Waliwell.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, on a bend Sable three antelopes Argent, attired of the field; 2 and 3, Argent, on a chevron Sable three bezants.
- Sr John Reisley.** Barry of ten Argent and Azure, a griffin segreant Or armed Gules, a crescent for difference. *Crest*—A man's head affrontée Sable, earrings Or, wreathed Argent.
- Sr William Brandon.** Barry of ten Argent and Gules, a lion rampant Or, ducally crowned per pale of the first and second.
- Sr Thomas Milborn.** Gules, a chevron between three escallops Argent.
- Sr William Tyler.** Vert, a bend between six passion nails Or. *Crest*—A bull statant "duuyshe," armed Or.
- Sr John Treury.**
- Knights made at the battell of Redmore ("a fair plaine neere Bosworth, about seaven miles west from Leicester"—*Yorke's Union of Honour*) anno primo of the Kinge after Kinge Richard was slayne :
- Sr Gilbert Talbott.** Quarterly—1, Azure, a lion rampant within a bordure Or; 2, Gules, a lion rampant within a bordure engrailed Or; 3, Argent, two lions passant Gules; 4, Argent, a bend between six martlets Gules. *Crest*—On a chapeau Gules turned up Ermine, a lion statant Or.
- Sr John Mortemer.** Azure, three bars Or, an inescutcheon Ermine, on a chief of the first two pallets between as many gyrons of the second. *Crest*—In a ducal coronet Or a pyramid of leaves Azure.
- Sr Walter Hungerforde.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, two bars Argent, in chief three plates; 2 and 3, Paly wavy of six Or and Gules. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a garb between two sickles erect proper.
- Sr Robert Pointy.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Quarterly per fess indented Argent and Azure (ACRON); 2 and 3, Quarterly Gules and Or, a bend Argent (FITZ NICHOLL). *Crest*—Five teazles Or, stalked and leaved Vert.



**S<sup>r</sup> Wumfrey Stanley.**

Quarterly—1, Argent, on a bend Azure three bucks' heads cabossed Or, quartering, Or, on a chief indented Azure three plates; 2, Or, a chevron Gules between three martlets Sable; 3, Azure, crusily and two organ-pipes chevronwise Or; 4, Gules, three lions passant Argent. *Crest*—An eagle, wings endorsed, Or standing over an infant, face proper, in its cradle Gules fretty Or. "Alibi, the creast a leopard's hed cabosed Argent, crowned Or, the crown full of ostryche-fethers Or, a crescent in the midst of the seucheon for a difference."

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Wyloughby.**

Quarterly—1, Sable, a cross engrailed Or, quartering, Gules, a cross moline Argent, over all a crescent for difference; 2 and 3, Gules, a cross patonce Or; 4, Gules, four fusils in fess Argent, each charged with an escallop Sable. *Crest*—The bust of a man coupé Sable ducally crowned Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Turberville.**

Argent, a lion rampant Gules ducally crowned Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> Res ap Thomas.**

Argent, a chevron between three Cornish choughs Sable.

**S<sup>r</sup> Wugh Persall.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, three bars Gules; 2 and 3, Ermine; all within a bordure Azure.

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Edgercombe.**

Gules, on a bend Sable, cotised Or three boars' heads coupé Argent.

Knights made between the batell of Redmore and the Kinge's coronation :

**The Baron of Carew.****S<sup>r</sup> John Bickenell.****S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Courteney.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Somersett** made Knighte by the Duke of Austria at or before this tyme.

Knights of the Bathe made at the coronation of the Kinge the 30 day of Octobre Anno D'ni MCCCCLXXXV in the Halle within the Towre of London :

**Edward, Duke of Buckingha'.** France and England quarterly, within a bordure Argent. *Crest*—On a chapeau, turned up Ermine, a lion statant ducally crowned Or, collared Argent.

**The Lord Fitzwalter.**

Or, a fess between two chevrons Gules. *Crest*—Out of a chapeau two wings Gules, united by a chain, therefrom depending a padlock Or above a sun in splendour of the second. "A wreath Or and Gules, and no chapeau."

- Sr Thomas Cokesey.** Quarterly of six—1, Azure, a cross engrailed within a bordure Or; 2, Azure, crusily and a lion rampant Or; 3, Argent, on a bend Azure three cinquefoils Or; 4, Argent, a bend Sable, a label of three points Gules; 5, Argent, a bend Gules within a bordure counter-compony Or and Azure; 6, Argent, on a bend Gules three annulets of the field. *Crest*—A garb of cinquefoils Or, banded Gules.
- Sr Roger Lewkenor.** Azure, three chevrons Argent. *Crest*—A unicorn's head couped Argent, spotted with annulets Sable, armed and maned Or. "Alibi, caput unicorni de Aseriâ absq. annulettis."
- Sr Henry Wyndon.** Quarterly Argent and Gules, a cross engrailed counterchanged. *Crest*—A talbot statant Argent, spotted Sable.
- Sr Reignold Bray.** Argent, a chevron between three eagles' legs erased à-la-cuisse Sable. *Crest*—A rabbit passant "dunyshe."
- Sr John Verney.** Azure, on a cross Argent five mullets pierced Gules. *Crest*—A phoenix Azure, wings expanded Or, in flames Gules.
- Sr Nicholas Billesdon,** late  
Maio<sup>r</sup> of London (1483). Azure, a bend cotised Or, in sinister chief an eagle's head erased of the second.
- Sr Sampson Norton,** dubbed  
in Bre<sup>t</sup>aigne by Robert  
Wilghby, lorde Brooke. Azure, three swords in triangle pomel to pomel Argent, hilts Gules, on a chief Or a lion passant-gardant of the third between two manches Ermine. *Crest*—A demi-winged lion rampant Gules guttée d'eau, holding in the dexter paw a sword proper.
- Sr Edward Wyngfeilde,**  
made Knight in Granado by Sr  
Edward Woodvill warringe on  
the infidels.
- Sr . . . Cantelupe,** made Knight  
in Granado with Sr Edward  
Wyngfeilde.
- Sr John Fentkell.** Sable, a fess dancettée between three mullets Argent.
- Knightes of London made the xii<sup>th</sup> day of Christmas in the first yere of the Kinge :
- Sr Hugh Brise,** Maio<sup>r</sup> of Lon-  
don (1485), dubbed in the  
tower. Argent fretty Gules, over all a cross of the first within a bordure Sable charged with eight cinquefoils Or. "Withont cinquefoyles." *Crest*—A demi-woman, habited Gules, face proper, crined Or, holding in both hands also proper a chaplet of the second.

- Sr Henry Collett**, Maior of London (1486), made on Twelfe day, the Kinge keepinge his Estate at the Whitehall beinge crowned.
- Sr John Browne.**
- Sr Will'm Capell.**
- Sr John Byron**, made Knight as the Kinge came from Yorke, Anno p'mo.
- Sr Roger Townesende**, Justice, dubbed at Worcester in the Kinge's chambre on Whitsunday, Anno p'mo.
- Sr Will'm Wodie**, cheif baron of th'eschequer, dubbed at Westminster Anno s'c'do by the Kinge.
- Sr John Wyliard (Suliard)**, Justice, dubbed at Westminster Anno 2.
- Sable, on a chevron between three hinds statant Argent as many annulets of the field. *Crest*—A hind statant Argent.
- Azure, a chevron between three escallops Or within a bordure engrailed Gules.
- Gules, crusily and a lion rampant Or. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Or, holding erect in both paws a cross-crosslet fitchée Gules.
- Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, three bendlets enhanced Gules; 2 and 3, Argent, on a bend Azure three bezants, in sinister chief a cross-crosslet fitchée of the second. *Crest*—A mermaid with her comb and mirror all proper.
- Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a chevron Ermine between three escallops Argent; 2 and 3, Gules, a chevron between three fleurs-de-lis Or.
- Gules, a fess between six cross-crosslets Argent (? ALBOROUGH).
- Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a chevron Gules between three pheons Sable; 2 and 3, Gules, a chevron between three lions rampant Or. "Leones argentei in aliis libris."
- Banerettes made by the Kinge at the batell of Stoke besydes Newarke upon Trent the ix<sup>th</sup> day of June in Anno Sec'do, wherof the first three wer made before the batell, and the other xi afterward :
- Sr Gilbert Talbott.**
- Sr John Cheyny.**
- Sr Will'm Stonner.**
- Sr John Arundell.**
- Sr Thomas Cokesey alias Grebell.**
- Sr Edmonde Bedingfeilde.**
- Arms and Crest as at p. 10.
- Arms and Crest as at p. 9.
- Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, two bars indented and a chief Or; 2, Azure, six lioncels rampant Argent, on a canton Or a mullet Gules; 3, Argent, three roses Gules.
- Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a lion rampant Or; 2 and 3, Sable fretty Or; over all a crescent for difference. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Gules a dragon's head, wings expanded Argent, beaked and eared of the first.
- Arms as at p. 12, but 2, not crusily, and 6, three round buckles Or instead of annulets.
- Ermine, an eagle displayed Gules beaked and legged Or. *Crest*—An eagle displayed Or.

- Sr John Fortescu.** Arms as at p. 10, without the mullet; the same Crest.
- Sr Humfrey Stanley.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 11.
- Sr James Blount.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 9, without the mullet for difference.
- Sr Richard Delabere.** Azure, a bend Argent cotised Or between six martlets of the third. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a plume of ostrich-feathers Argent.
- Sr John Mortemer.** Arms and Crest as at p. 10.
- Sr Will'm Troutbecke.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three trouts fretted Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, a fleur-de-lis between three Blackamoors' heads coupéd Sable. *Crest*—On three trouts fretted Argent a Blackamoor's head proper.
- Sr Richard Croft.** Quarterly per fess indented Argent and Azure, in dexter chief a lion passant-gardant Gules. *Crest*—A wivern Sable, vulned in the side Gules.
- Sr James Baskerville.** Argent, a chevron Gules between three hurts. *Crest*—A bunch of rosemary proper.
- Knights made at the foresayd batell of Stoke by Newarke :
- Sr James Awdeley.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, fretty Or; 2 and 3, Ermine, a chevron Gules. *Crest*—A man's head in profile, "swart," crined Sable bound round the temples Argent.
- Sr Thomas Poole.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure fleury Or, a lion rampant Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, a chevron Sable between three bucks' heads cabossed Gules. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Gules a griffin's head Azure, beaked of the first.
- Sr Robert Clyfford.** Chequy Or and Azure, a fess Gules. *Crest*—On a ducal coronet Or a wyvern Gules.
- Sr Edward Borough.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three fleurs-de-lis Ermine; 2 and 3, Or, a lion rampant Azure, a crescent Argent for difference; quartering Or, three pales Azure; over all a label of three points Gules. *Crest*—A falcon rising Ermine, beaked and ducally gorged Or.
- Sr George Hopton of Swillington.** Argent, a chevron Azure, over all a label of three points Ermine. *Crest*—A friar's head proper, hooded Argent.
- Sr Edward Norrys.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a chevron between three ravens' heads erased Sable; 2 and 3, Bendy of six Azure and Or within a bordure Gules; over all a label of three points Gules. *Crest*—A raven Sable.



- S<sup>r</sup> William Tyrwhit** of Kettleby. Gules, three lapwings Or. *Crest*—A demi-lapwing Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Green.** Azure, three bucks statant Or. "Quarterly with MABLETHORP, Gules, a chevron betwene 3 cross-crosslets Gold, in chief a lion passant Argent." *Crest*—A buck's head Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Willoughby.** Or, on two bars Gules three water-bougets Argent. *Crest*—An owl statant gardant Argent, ducally crowned and clawed Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Musgrave.** Azure, six annulets Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Pykeringe.** Ermine, a lion rampant Azure, ducally crowned Or. *Crest*—A lion's gamb erect Azure, clawed Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Sandes.** Argent, a cross ragulée Sable, a label of three points Gules. *Crest*—A goat's head Argent, attired Or, between two wings of the second.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lobell.** Argent, a chevron Azure between three squirrels sejant Gules each cracking a nut.
- S<sup>r</sup> James Parker.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, three bucks' heads cabossed Sable; 2 and 3, Sable, a fess Or between three bezants. *Crest*—A buck's head Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Browne.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, three lions passant in bend between two cotises Argent; 2 and 3, ARUNDELL as at p. 13, a mullet for difference; over all a crescent for difference. *Crest*—Out of a mound Vert seven sprigs of fox-glove proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> Maurice Barkley.** Gules, a chevron between ten cinquefoils Argent. *Crest*—A bear's head Argent, muzzled Gules and Vert.
- Sir Will'm Carew.** Or, three lions passant in pale Sable. *Crest*—Out of the round top of a mainmast Or a lion rampant issuing Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Fitzlewes.** Sable, a chevron between three trefoils slipped Argent. "Quartred with Asure, a playne cross silver betwene 20 cross-crosslets Gold." Argent, six fleurs-de-lis Azure, a chief indented Or. *Crest*—A griffin sejant, wings endorsed, holding in the beak a chain ring Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Paston.** Argent, six fleurs-de-lis Azure, a chief indented Or. *Crest*—A griffin sejant, wings endorsed, holding in the beak a chain ring Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Poole (Pole).** Per pale Or and Sable, a saltire counterchanged. *Crest*—A sea-gull Or, preying on a fish proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> Roger Bellengham.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a bugle-horn Sable garnished Or; 2 and 3, Argent, three bendlets Gules, on a canton of the second a lion passant of the field. *Crest*—A buck's head Or, collared Argent.

- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Darell.** Azure, a lion rampant Or ducally crowned Argent, on the shoulder a crescent Gules for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Mansard.** Gules, three mullets Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas of Walton.** Argent, three hawks' heads erased Sable. *Crest*—A wild man proper, holding a club Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert of Broughton.** Quarterly—1, Argent, a chevron between three mullets Gules; 2, Argent, a chevron Sable; 3, Azure, two lions passant-gardant Or; 4, On a cross in middle chief an escallop.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Blount.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Barry nebulée of six Or and Sable; 2 and 3, Ermine, a lion rampant Gules ducally crowned Or within a bordure engrailed Sable bezantée. *Crest*—On a chapeau Gules turned up Ermine, a lion statant of the first ducally crowned Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Fampage,** the first Knight that was dubbed in the feild that day. Azure, an eagle displayed Argent beaked and legged Or within a double tressure flory counter-flory of the second, a crescent for difference. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Or guttée de poix.
- S<sup>r</sup> Humfrey Savage.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a pale fusily Sable; 2, Or, on a fess Azure three garbs of the field; 3, Gules, a chevron between three martlets Argent. *Crest*—A unicorn's head erased Argent armed Or; on both Arms and Crest a crescent Azure for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Sabcotts.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, three dovescotes Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, three square buckles Sable. *Crest*—A goat's head erased Argent, attired Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Gregory Lobell.** Arms as at p. 15.
- S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Faulx.** Chequy Argent and Gules, on a chevron Azure three roses Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Trowtbeke.**
- S<sup>r</sup> John Debenishe.**
- S<sup>r</sup> Ampas Poulett.** (Sable,) three swords in pile (Argent, hilts Or).
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Boulde.** Argent, a griffin segreant Sable beaked Gules. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Gules a griffin's head Sable wings displayed Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Redmepyl.**
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Cheiney.** Arms and Crest as at p. 9, a mullet for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Wyndam.**
- S<sup>r</sup> George Nevill the Bastarde.** Gules, a saltire Argent, a bendlet sinister Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Shirley.** Paly of six Or and Azure, a canton Ermine.

- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Brandon.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Digby.** Arms as at p. 10; on the shoulder a crescent Sable. Azure, a fleur-de-lis Argent charged with a mullet Gules. *Crest*—An ostrich Argent holding in the beak a horse-shoe Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Liltilton.** Quarterly—1, Argent, a bend cotised Sable, a bordure engrailed Gules bezantée; 2, Argent, a chevron between three escallops Sable; 3, Argent, a fess Azure between four sinister hands conped Gules; 4, Argent, two wolves passant Gules. "*Quære quod genus animalis,*" *in a later hand*; "it should be two dogs, for PRESTON."
- S<sup>r</sup> Chr'opher Wroughton.** Argent, a chevron Gules between three boars' heads coupéd close Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Norrys.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lien.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Maurice Abarow.** Sable, two swords in saltire Argent between four fleurs-de-lis Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Manyngton.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> James Warington.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Longville.** Sable, a fret Argent. Gules, a fess dancettée between six cross-crosslets fitchée Argent. *Crest*—A talbot's head Gules, eared Argent, gorged with a fess dancettée of the second.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Tyrell.** Argent, two chevrons Azure within a bordure engrailed Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> George Herbert.** Per pale Azure and Gules, three lions rampant Argent. *Crest*—A maiden's head Sable, crined Or, the back hair plaited, wreathed round the temples Gules and of the second.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Langforth.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Onley,** Merchant, dubbed at Coventry the same somer the Kinge's banner yet desplayed; he was of the same towne a burges.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Todde,** Maior of York, and there dubbed.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Yorke,** Maior of the Staple, dubbed at Yorke the same tyme.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Salkyld,** dubbed by the Kinge at Duresme.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Clerboux,** dubbed at Croft by the Kinge on S<sup>t</sup> Laurence Even the ix<sup>th</sup> of August.
- Azure, a saltire Argent. *Crest*—A monkey's head, "greenish," the face proper.
- Argent, fretty Gules, a chief of the second.
- Or, a saltire Sable, "*campus niger, saltatorium aureum.*" *Crest*—"A crane in the nest proper."

- Sr John Waren**, dubbed by the Kinge at Ryppon on St Bartholmew's Day. Quarterly—1 and 4, Chequy Or and Azure, on a canton Gules a lion rampant Argent; 2, Or, on a chevron Gules three martlets Argent; 3, Azure, three lozenges between eight cross-crosslets Or. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or, a pyramid of leaves Argent.
- Sr Thomas Ashton**, dubbed at Rippon the same tyme. Argent, a mullet Sable. *Crest*—A mower with his seythe, face and hands proper, habit and cap per pale Sable and Argent, handle of the seythe Argent, blade Sable.
- Sr William Worn**, Maior of London (1487), dubbed by the Kinge in Hornsey Parke at his retourne to London, Anno 3. Azure, a bngle-horn proper. *Crest*—A hunter blowing a horn held in his right hand, in the left a bow, at his back a sheaf of arrows, all proper.
- Sr John Persevall**, dubbed in Hornsey Parke at the same tyme. Quarterly—1 and 4, Per chevron Azure and Gules, three greyhounds' heads erased Argent, collared counterchanged; 2 and 3, Gules, a chief Or, over all a bend engrailed Sable, a crescent for difference. *Crest*—A lion sejant Gules.
- Sr Thomas Fitzwill'm**, Recorder of London. Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a chevron Ermine between three wings displayed Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, three wolves passant Azure, "quære quod genus animalis—puto Lupi." *Crest*—A spaniel dog passant Argent.
- Knights made at the coronation of Queene Elizabeth, wyf to Kinge Henry the Seventh, and eldest daughter to Kinge Edwarde the Fourth, which was the xxv<sup>th</sup> of Novembre Anno D'ni 1485, Anno p'mo of the Kinge :
- Will'm, Lorde Courteney**, sonne and heire of Edward, Erle of Devonshire. Arms and Crest as at p. 9.
- Sr Edward Sutton, Lord Dudley**. Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a lion rampant double-queued Vert; 2, Or, two lions passant Azure, quartering Argent, a cross patonce Azure; 3, Argent, a saltire Gules, quartering Or, a lion rampant Gules. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or, a lion's head Azure langued Gules.
- Sr Will'm Gascoigne**. Quarterly—1, Argent, on a pale Sable a demi-lucy erect couped Or; 2, Gules, a saltire Argent, a crescent for difference; 3, Gules, a lion rampant Argent within a bordure engrailed gobony of the first and Or; 4, Vair



- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Boteler** of Warington. Gules and Or. *Crest*—A demi-lucy's head erect Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Barkley.** Azure, a bend between six covered cups Or. *Crest*—A covered cup Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Lucy.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a chevron between ten crosses patée within a bordure Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, on a saltire Gules five estoiles Or (BETISHORNE). *Crest*—A mitre Argent charged with the Arms.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Hungerford.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Barry of ten, impaling Gules, crusily and three lucies hauriant Argent; 2 and 3, Gules, a lion rampant tail forked Argent, ducally crowned Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Guy of Wulston.** Quarterly—1 and 4, HUNGERFORD, as at p. 10; 2 and 3, Argent, a lion rampant Sable ducally crowned Or within a bordure Azure; and the same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Pomerey.** Or, a lion rampant Gules, a bordure engrailed Sable. *Crest*—A lion sejant Gules, holding in the dexter paw a bezant.
- S<sup>r</sup> Raulf Schelton.** Azure, a cross Or. *Crest*—A friar's head proper, hood Argent, "alibi caputiu' depingitur ex auro et tegit caput Heremita."
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Pulteney.** Argent, a fess dancettée Gules, in chief three leopards' faces Sable. *Crest*—A leopard's head Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Hugh Conway.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, on a bend cotised Argent a rose Gules between two annulets Or; 2 and 3, Azure, a cross double-voided Or. *Crest*—A Blackamoor's head Sable, wreathed Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Hugh Loterell.** Azure, a bend between six martlets Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Lisle.** Or, on a chief Azure three lioncels rampant of the field. *Crest*—A buck statant Argent, attired, collared, and lined Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Arnold Wake Van Solle,** nat. Van Tyell, of Almaine, dubbed by the Kinge the same yere, on Friday after the Conception of Our Lady. Argent, two branches ragulée conjoined in pile Gules.

These three followinge came from High Almaine to see this realme and to receave the ordre of Knighthoode of the Kinge, as they dyd :

- S<sup>r</sup> Balthazar Canhauser.** Sable, an eagle's leg coupéd à-la-cuisse issuing from the sinister side Argent. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or, an eagle's leg erect Argent.  
(*Sic, but ? Tanhauser.*)

- S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Van Silber-** Gules, three spade-heads conjoined 2 and 1  
**merg.** Sable bordured Or. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet two spade-heads in bend, the one slightly behind the other, Sable bordured Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Adryan Van Grecknecke.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, on a bend Sable a lion passant-gardant Or; 2 and 3, Argent, a chief invected. *Crest*—A cord embowed Or, out of each end ducally crowned of the second four feathers Argent, the bow resting on an oval cushion Gules, tasselled of the second.

These xx<sup>ii</sup> followinge were made Knightes of the Bathe at the creation of Prince Arthure and of his Bayne on St Andrew's Eve in anno quinto of the Kinge :

1. **Prince Arthure.** France and England quarterly, a label of three points Argent. *Crest*—On a chapeau Gules turned up Ermine a lion statant-gardant ducally crowned Or, charged on the breast with a label of three points Argent.
2. **Henry, Erie of Northumber-** Quarterly—1, Or, a lion rampant Azure, quarter-  
**lande,** then a warde et igitur ing Gules, three lucies hauriant Argent; 2,  
nihil solvebat officiariis Armo- Azure, five fusils in fess Or; 3, Barry of six  
rum. Or and Vert, over all a bend Gules; 4,  
Gules, three lions passant in pale Argent,  
a bend Azure; on an escucheon of pretence—  
Or, three piles meeting at the base Azure.  
*Crest*—On a chapeau Gules turned up Ermine  
a lion statant Azure.
3. **The Lorde Maltravers.** Quarterly—1, Gules, a lion rampant Or; 2,  
Barry of eight Or and Gules; 3, Argent, a  
fess and canton Gules; 4, Sable, fretty Or,  
quartering Argent, a chief Azure; over all a  
label of three points Azure. *Crest*—Out of a  
duc al coronet a dragon's head wings expanded  
Argent, beaked Gules, charged on the neck  
with a label of three points Azure.
4. **The Lorde Grey of Ruthyn.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Barry of six Argent and  
Azure, in chief three torteaux; 2 and 3, Or,  
a maunch Gules, quartering Barry of ten  
Argent and Azure, an orle of martlets Gules.  
*Crest*—On a chapeau Gules turned up Ermine  
a wyvern Or.
5. **The Lorde Stourton.** Sable, a bend Or between six fountains. *Crest*  
—A demi-greysfriar proper, holding in the  
dexter hand a scourge handle Or of three  
lashes with knots Sable.

6. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas West**, the father.  
Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a fess dancettée Sable; 2, Gules, crusily fitchée and a lion rampant Argent (DE LA WARR); 3, Azure, three leopards' heads jessant-de-lis Or (CANTELUPE). "Only La Warr and Cantelupe quarterly in the originall."
7. **S<sup>r</sup> John Saint John**.  
Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a bend Gules, on a chief of the second two mullets pierced Or; 2 and 3, Gules, a fess between six martlets Or, a mullet for difference.
8. **S<sup>r</sup> Henry Vernon**.  
Quarterly of six—1, Argent, fretty Sable; 2, Azure, three leopards passant in pale Argent; 3, Argent, a lion rampant double-queued Gules, collared Or; 4, Barry of six Or and Azure; 5, Argent, fretty Sable, a canton Gules; 6, Azure, crusily and two organ-pipes in chevron Or. *Crest*—A boar's head erased Sable, eared and tusked Or.
9. **S<sup>r</sup> John Hastings**.  
Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a maunch Gules; 2 and 3, Gules, a bend Argent. *Crest*—A mermaid with comb and mirror all proper.
10. **S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Griffiths**.  
Quarterly—1, Gules, a chevron Argent between three men's heads coupé of the second, wreathed Or, quartering Azure, crusily and a lion rampant Argent; 2, Argent, on a bend Azure three bucks' heads cabossed Or; 3, Argent, on a bend Azure three mullets Or; 4, Gules, a chevron Sable fretty Or between three bucks' heads cabossed Argent. *Crest*—A buck's head cabossed per pale Or and Argent.
11. **S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Tyndall**.  
Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a fess dancettée and in chief three crescents Gules; 2, Or, a lion salient Gules; 3, Gules, six escallops Argent. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or, a plume of five feathers Ermines banded Argent.
12. **S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Montgomery**.  
Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, an eagle displayed Azure; 2 and 3, Ermine, on a bordure Gules eight horse-shoes Or.
13. **S<sup>r</sup> William Vuydall**  
(Uvedall).  
Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a cross moline Gules; 2 and 3, Azure, fretty Or. *Crest*—On each side of a chapeau Azure turned up Argent a feather Gules stuck within the turning up.
14. **S<sup>r</sup> Mathew Browne**.  
Arms as at p. 15, without the difference. *Crest*—A griffin's head erased.

15. **Sr Thomas Darcy.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, crusily and three cinquefoils Argent; 2 and 3, Azure, three bars-gemelles and a chief Or. *Crest*—A bull statant Sable, armed Argent.
16. **Sr Thomas Cheyny.** Quarterly of five—1 and 5, Quarterly Argent and Sable, over all a bend lozenzy Gules; 2, Gules, three birds Or—quartering, 1, Barry of eight Argent and Azure, on a bend Gules three mullets of the first; 2, Gules, a fess dancetteé between six cross-crosslets Or; and 3, Argent, a chevron Sable, in dexter chief a cinquefoil of the field; 3, Chequy Or and Gules, a bend engrailed Sable; 4, Argent, on a bend Sable three cross-crosslets fitchée of the field.
17. **Sr Edmond Gorges.** Quarterly—1, Lozenzy Azure and Or, a chevron Gules; 2, Argent, on a chief Gules three bezants; 3, Gules, a lion rampant Ermine; 4, Argent, a chevron between three dice Sable, each charged with four plates. *Crest*—A greyhound's head "swartishe," collared Gules bezantée.
18. **Sr Walter Denys.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a bend engrailed Azure between three leopards' heads Or, jessant-de-lis of the second; 2, Argent, a Cornish chough Sable within a bordure engrailed of the second bezantée; 3, Argent, on a chief Gules three bezants.
19. **Sr Will'm Scott.** Argent, three Catherine wheels Sable, a bordure engrailed Gules.
20. **Sr John Gwyse.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, seven lozenges conjoined 3, 3, and 1, Vair, on a canton Or a mullet Sable; 2 and 3, Gules, a fess between six billets Or.

**Sr Albright . . .**, brother to the Chauncellor of Denmarke, dubbed.

**Sr Thomas Stafford**, dubbed by the Kinge at the sea-syde when he sent his army into Brytaine.

**Sr John Modilston**, dubbed with Sr Thomas Stafforde.

**Sr Lewys Carlion**, dubbed by the Kinge at Gwynes.

(? **Sr Gilbert Talbott**.)

Or, a chevron Gules, a canton Ermine, on the chevron a crescent Argent for difference.

Gules, fretty Argent, a crescent Or for difference.

Quarterly of six—1, 2, 4, and 6, as 1, 2, 4, and 3 at p. 10; 3, Gules, a saltire Argent, a

- martlet Sable for difference; 5, Or, fretty Gules; and the same Crest.
- (S<sup>r</sup> . . . . Nevill.) Quarterly of five—1, Gules, on a saltire Argent a rose of the field; 2, Chequy Or and Azure; 3, Or, three chevrons Gules; 4, Quarterly Argent and Gules, fretty Or, over all a bend Sable; 5, Gules, a fess between six cross-crosslets Or, a crescent Sable for difference.
- (? S<sup>r</sup> . . . . Benstead.) Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, three bars-gemelles Argent; 2 and 3, Azure, a fess dancettée Ermine between six cross-crosslets Argent.
- . . . . . Per pale Purple and Azure, three lucies' heads erased and erect Or, in the mouth of each a spear-head Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> . . . . Savage. Quarterly—1 and 2, as 1 and 2 at p. 16; 3, Gules, a chevron Argent between three falcons of the second, beaked, legged, and belled Or; 4, Sable, a bend between two owls Argent.
- . . . . . Quarterly—1, Gules, a fess dancettée Argent; 2, Azure, an eagle displayed Or, a bendlet Gules; 3, Or, on a chief Gules two hands coupéd Argent, the one dexter, the other sinister; 4, Gules, three lucies in pale Argent.
- (S<sup>r</sup> . . . . Pickering.) Gules, on a chevron between three fleurs-de-lis Or as many pellets.
- S<sup>r</sup> George Darell. Quarterly—1 and 4, DARELL, as at p. 16; 2 and 3, Argent, two bars-gemelles and in chief as many lions rampant Gules.
- (. . . . . Stanley.) Quarterly—1 and 4, Quarterly, as at p. 11; 2 and 3, Gules, three legs flexed in triangle in armour Argent, spurred Or; over all on an escutcheon of pretence—Azure, a lion rampant Argent.
- (. . . . . Courtney.) Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, three torteaux; 2 and 3, Or, a lion rampant Azure.
- (. . . . . Vere.) Quarterly Gules and Or, in the first quarter a mullet Argent.
- (. . . . . FitzWarren.) Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a cross engrailed Gules between four water-bougets Sable; 2 and 3, Gules, billitée Or, a fess Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Curson. Argent, on a bend Sable between three wiverns' heads erased Gules a popinjay Argent beaked and legged Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> . . . . Gascoigne. Quarterly—1 and 4 as 3, and 2 and 3 as 1, at p. 18.
- S<sup>r</sup> . . . . Beaumont. Azure, fleury and a lion rampant Or.



<b>Sr Will'm Browne.</b>	Argent, a chevron between three cranes Gules.
<b>Sr . . . Evers.</b>	Quarterly—1 and 4, quarterly Or and Gules, on a bend Sable three escallops Argent ; 2 and 3, Or, a cross Gules.
<b>Sr Will'm Hawte.</b>	Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a cross engrailed Gules ; 2 and 3, Per pale Azure and Gules, a lion rampant Ermine.
<b>(? Sr . . . Mence.)</b>	Or, four pales Azure, on a chief Gules three crosses patée of the first.
<b>Sr . . . Brereton.</b>	Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, two bars Sable ; 2 and 3, Sable, on a bend Or three lozenges of the field.
<b>Sr . . . Strange.</b>	Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, two lions passant Argent, a bendlet Aznre ; 2 and 3, Gules, on a bend Argent nine billets Sable.
<b>Sr . . . Hungerforde.</b>	Arms of HUNGERFORD as at p. 10.
<b>. . . . .</b>	Azure, a fess dancettée between three falcons Or belled proper.

In Anno nono on the Twelf day the Kinge dubbed these fowre followinge Knights in his chamber at Westminster :

**Sr Rauf Ostriche (Astry)**, then Maior of London in Anno nono.

**Sr Will'm Martin**, late Maior of London.

**The Lorde Mothe** of Irelande.

**The Baron of Slane.**

These xxiii followinge were made Knights (of the Bath) at the creation of Henry Duke of Yorke on the Eve of All Sayntes, Anno decimo of the Kinge et Anno D'ni 1494 :

- 1. Henry, Duke of Yorke.** Arms as those of Prince Arthur at p. 20, the label Ermine.
- 2. Thomas, Lord Warrington.** Quarterly of eight—1, Barry of six Argent and Azure, in chief three torteaux ; 2, Or, a maneh Gules ; 3, Barry of twelve Argent and Azure, an orle of martlets Gules ; 4, Gules, seven maseles conjoined, 3, 3, 1, Or ; 5, Azure, a cinquefoil Ermine ; 6, Argent, a fess and canton Gules ; 7, Sable, six mullets Argent, each charged with a torteaux ; 8, Sable, fretty Argent ; on the first three quarters a label of three points Ermine ; on the first four another label of three points Azure. *Crest*—A unicorn passant Ermine armed Or, with Azure label as in the Arms.
- 3. Henry, Lorde Clyfforde.** Arms and Crest as at p. 14.

4. **Lorde FitzWarren.** Quarterly—1 and 4, as at p. 23, a label of three points Azure each charged with as many fleurs-de-lis Or; 2 and 3, Quarterly per fess indented Argent and Gules. *Crest*—A wyvern Or.
5. **Lorde Dacre of the South.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three lions rampant Or; 2 and 3, Gules, three escallops Argent. *Crest*—An eagle's head Or, in the beak a round buckle.
6. **Sr Thomas Stanley.** Quarterly—1, 2, 3, as 1, 2, 3 at p. 23; 4, Gules, two lions rampant Argent, quartering, 1, Argent, a fess and canton Gules; 2, Or, a cross engrailed Sable; over all a label of three points Argent, thereon another Azure; the same escutcheon of pretence. *Crest*—As at p. 11.
7. **Sr John Arundell.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, six swallows Argent; 2 and 3, Azure, a bend Or, a label of three points Gules; over all, on an escutcheon of pretence, Gules, an inescutcheon within an orle of martlets Argent. *Crest*—A wolf passant Argent.
8. **Sr Walter Cryffithe.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, on a fess dancettée Argent between six lioncels rampant Or three martlets Sable; 2 and 3, Azure, semée of cross-crosslets and three eagles displayed Or; on an escutcheon of pretence, Barry of six Argent and Gules, a bordure Azure charged with eight martlets Or. *Crest*—A maiden's head couped at the shoulders proper, vested Gules, crined Or.
9. **Sr Gerbase Clyfton.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, semée of cinquefoils and a lion rampant Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, a lion rampant double-queued Sable. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a peacock's head Azure plumed of the first.
10. **Sr Robert Marcourt.** Gules, two bars Or. *Crest*—On a ducal coronet Or a peacock proper.
11. **Sr Edmond Traforde.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a griffin segreant Gules; 2, Argent, on a bend Azure three garbs Or; 3, Argent, on a bend Gules three escarbuncles Or. *Crest*—A thrasher with his flail all proper.
12. **Sr Henry Marney.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a lion rampant-gardant Argent; 2 and 3, Azure, two bars Argent. *Crest*—A chapean Sable, lined Ermine, winged on the top Argent, corded Or.
13. **Sr Roger Newborough.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, three bends Azure, a bordure engrailed Gules; 2, Argent, three



- lions' heads erased Gules collared Or; 3, Argent, two bars Gules. *Crest*—A Blackamoor's head proper.
14. **S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Ryder.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three crescents Or; 2 and 3, Gules, a lion rampant Argent on the shoulder a fleur-de-lis Azure. *Crest*—A man's leg and thigh couped Sable embowed at the knee, the foot upwards pointing to the sinister side, thereon a spur or.
15. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bawde.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Purpure, three chevrons Argent; 2 and 3, Gules, three wings Or. *Crest*—A Blackamoor's head in profile between two wings Sable.
16. **S<sup>r</sup> John Speke.** Argent, two bars Azure, over all a spread-eagle Gules. *Crest*—A porcupine proper.
17. **S<sup>r</sup> Humfrey Fulford.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a chevron between three bears' heads erased Argent, muzzled Sable; 2 and 3, Azure, three bird-bolts erect Argent. *Crest*—A bear's head erect and erased Argent muzzled Sable.
18. **S<sup>r</sup> Robert Litton.** Ermine, on a chief indented three ducal coronets Or. *Crest*—A bittern proper. "Avis quedam canens in arundine vel herbam aliquam ore tenens."
19. **S<sup>r</sup> Piers Edgercombe.** Quarterly—1 and 4, as at p. 11; 2 and 3, Azure, fretty and a lion rampant Argent. *Crest*—A boar's head, as in the Arms.
20. **S<sup>r</sup> Robert Clere.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a fess Azure three eagles displayed Or; 2 and 3, Argent, a cross moline Gules thereon an annulet of the field. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or, a plume of feathers Argent.
21. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Fayrfax.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a lion rampant Sable debriused by three bars-gemelles Gules; 2 and 3, Argent, a chevron between three hinds' heads Sable. *Crest*—A lion's head erased Sable gorged with three bars-gemelles Gules.
22. **S<sup>r</sup> Richard Knightley de Falwesley.** Quarterly Or and Ermine, the first and fourth quarters charged with three pales Gules, a bordure Azure. *Crest*—A buck's head Argent, attired Or.
23. **S<sup>r</sup> John Choke.** Argent, three cinquefoils per pale Azure and Gules. *Crest*—A crane's head proper. "Caput gruis."
- S<sup>r</sup> John Levesque,** a Breton, dubbed by the Kinge afterwarde, the ix day of Novembre, the day of the tourney. Azure, a fess between three lions' faces Argent.

All these xxiii Knightes aforesayd of this Bayne payde all maner of fees to the Officers of Armes after their Estates and Degrees, viz., the high and mighty Prince the Duke of Yorke for his creation and all xx marks, the Lorde Harington l<sup>s</sup>, every baron xl<sup>s</sup>, and every bachelor xx<sup>s</sup>, with all their mantels, surcotts, girdels, laeces, gloves, coyffes, and their blew gownes with their hoodes.

These xiiij followinge were made Baneretts at the batell of Blackheathe the xvii of June Anno D'ni 1497, Anno 12 of the Kinge, hadde agaynst the Co'mons of Cornwaill :

- |                                      |  |
|--------------------------------------|--|
| 1. S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Lobell.     | Arms as at p. 15, a crescent Or for difference.  |
| 2. S <sup>r</sup> Charles Somersett. | France and England quarterly within a bordure gobony Argent and Azure; over all a bendlet sinister Argent. |
| 3. S <sup>r</sup> Reignald Bray.     | Arms as at p. 12, quartering Gules, three bends Vair.  |
| 4. S <sup>r</sup> Richard Gyleforde. | Arms as at p. 9.   |
| 5. S <sup>r</sup> Robert Marccourt.  | Arms as at p. 25.  |
| 6. S <sup>r</sup> Res ap Thomas.     | Arms as at p. 11.  |
| 7. S <sup>r</sup> Henry Wiloughby.   | Arms as at p. 15.  |
| 8. S <sup>r</sup> Richard FitzLwes.  | Arms as at p. 15.  |
| 9. S <sup>r</sup> John Saint John.   | Arms as at p. 21.  |
| 10. S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Greene.    | Arms as at p. 15.  |
| 11. S <sup>r</sup> Robert Broughton. | Quarterly—1 and 4 as 1, and 2 and 3 as 2 and 3, at p. 16.  |
| 12. S <sup>r</sup> Nicholas Vaulx.   | Arms as at p. 16, quartering Gules, crusily and three lucies hauriant Or.                                  |
| 13. S <sup>r</sup> Will'm Tyrwhitte. | Arms as at p. 15.  |
| 14. S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Tyrell.    | Arms as at p. 17. "In originali campus asorius reliqui argentei et fimbria de rubro."                      |

The xiiij Banneretts beforesayd have payde their fees—v markes apeice.

S<sup>r</sup> John W . . . . . dubbed at the  
bridgefoote at the Kinge's entringe  
of London after the battell of  
Blackheathe.

S<sup>r</sup> Morgan . . . . . dubbed at the  
bridgefoote the same tyme.

Knightes made at Blackheathe feilde Anno 12 of the Kinge on Seint Botolphe's Day, the 17 of June Anno D'ni 1497, against the Comons of Cornwall.

(The 22 Knights following are each stated to have been "dubbed at the Battell of Blackheath:")

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| S <sup>r</sup> Edward Blount.  | Barry nebulée of six Or and Sable.   |
| S <sup>r</sup> Will'm de la Poole, brother<br>to Edmond de la Poole, Erle of<br>Suffolke; called Lord Will'm<br>of Suffolke. | Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a fess between three<br>leopards' faces Or; 2 and 3, Argent, a chief<br>Gules, over all a lion rampant double-queued<br>Or. <i>Crest</i> —A Blackamoor's head in profile |

- proper wreathed and vested Argent charged with hurts and torteaux; on each a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Brandon.** Arms as at p. 10, a mullet Sable for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John (Edward) Savage.** Arms quarterly as at p. 16, but falcons instead of martlets in the third coat.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Cornwall, Baron of Burforde.** Ermine, a lion rampant Gules ducally crowned Or within a bordure engrailed Sable bezantée.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Seymer of Wiltshire.** Gules, a pair of "angels' wynges" conjoined in lure Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Gyles a Bruges.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a cross Sable a leopard's face Or; 2 and 3, Argent, a fess between three martlets Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Stanhope.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Vert, three wolves passant in pale Or; 2 and 3, Sable, a bend between six cross-crosslets Argent (LONGVILLARS). "Quare de genere animalis, an sit Lupus vel vulpes."
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Lovell.** Arms as at p. 15, a crescent Gules on a mullet Argent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Tyrell.** Arms as at p. 17.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Ferrers.** Gules, seven mascles conjoined, 3, 3, 1, Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Drury.** Argent, on a chief Vert two mullets pierced Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Tay.** Argent, a fess and in chief three martlets and in base a chevron Azure. *Crests*—Out of a ducal coronet Gules a tiger's head Or. A tiger sejant.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Musser.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a cross Vert; 2 and 3, Gules, three bars Ermine. *Crest*—A hind statant Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Rodney.** Or, three eagles displayed Purpure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Pudsey.** Vert, a chevron between three mullets Or, a crescent Azure for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Darell of Calchill in Kent.** Arms as at p. 16, a fleur-de-lis Sable for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Arundell of the West.** Arms as at p. 25, without the quartering, a crescent Argent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Merynge.** Argent, on a chevron Sable three escallops Or. *Crest*—A giraffe's head Sable spotted Argent, Or, and Gules, in the mouth a ring of the second. "The hedde of an oraffe" (see 'Sir John Mandevile's Travels,' by Halliwell. London, 1839; p. 289).
- S<sup>r</sup> John Perche.** Azure, a lion rampant Ermine ducally crowned Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Digby.** Arms as at p. 17, without the mullet.

- Sr Robert Payton.** Sable, a cross engrailed Or, in dexter chief a mullet Argent. *Crest*—A griffin sejant wings endorsed Or.
- Sr John Hungerforde,** dubbed at the bridge foote on the Kinge's entringe of London. Arms as at p. 10, a mullet Argent for difference, quartering Argent, a lion rampant Sable dueally crowned Or, within a bordure Azure.
- Sr John Hynculx,** Cheif Justice. Vert, a chevron between three eagles displayed Or. *Crest*—A "phenix hedde" proper dueally crowned Gules.
- Sr John Raynsforde.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a chevron engrailed between three fleurs-de-lis Argent; 2 and 3, Gules, six eagles displayed Or (BROKSBURNE).
- Sr George Taylboys,** dubbed at the Battell of Blackheathe. Argent, a saltire Gules, on a chief of the second three escallops of the field.

(The three Knights following are each stated to have been "dubbed at the bridge foote at the Kinge's entringe into London:")

- Sr Bryan Sandforde.** Per chevron Sable and Ermine, in chief two boars' heads couped Or. *Crest*—On a dueal coronet Gules a boar's head couped Or, tusked Argent.
- Sr . . . . .** Argent, a chevron Gules.
- Sr John Langforde.** Paly of six Or and Gules, over all a bend Argent. *Crest*—"Three chibolls (onion-heads) in a tufte of phesantes fethers." "Quære num iste Johannes Langforde portaret palatim de argento et rubeo in capite senti asoreo leonem respicientem aureum. Constat namq. hæc esse insignia Langfordor. de com. Derby."
- Sr Thomas Bryan.** Argent, three piles meeting at the base Vert.

(The seven Knights following are each stated to have been "dubbed at the Battell of Blackheath:")

- Sr Philippe Calthorpe.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Chequy Or and Azure, a fess Ermine; 2, Gules, on a chief Argent two mullets Sable; 3, Azure, three wyverns passant Or, beaked and legged Gules.
- Sr John Greene** of Essex. Gules, a lion rampant per fess Argent and Sable, dueally crowned Or.
- Sr Roger Wentworthe.** Gules, on a bend Argent three escallops Azure.
- Sr Robert Constable.** Quarterly Gules and Vair, over all a bend Or. *Crest*—A ship Or.
- Sr John Skipwith** de com. Lincoln. Gules, three bars Argent, on a chief of the second a greyhound courant Sable.



- S<sup>r</sup> John Williams.** Azure, two organ-pipes in saltire between four crosses patée Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rouland de Veyllebylle.** Argent, a lion rampant Gules charged on the breast with a bezant.

(The twelve Knights following are each stated to have been "dubbed at the Bridge foote in the King's enteringe of London :")

- S<sup>r</sup> John Tate**, then Maior of London. Per fess Or and Gules, a pale counter-changed, three Cornish choughs Sable beaked and legged Gules, a mullet Argent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Shaa**, then Shyrif of London. Argent, a chevron between three lozenges Ermines within a bordure Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Sheffeld**, then Recorder of London. Argent, a chevron between three garbs Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Dunham.** Azure, a chief indented Or, a label of three points Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Rotherham.** Vert, three bucks statant Or. "Quære an sit a robuck vel alterius generis." *Crest*—A buck's head Or between two branches Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Awdeley** of Suffolke. Arms as at p. 14, a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Philippe Cooke.** Or, a chevron counter-compony Azure and Gules between three cinquefoils of the second.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Bruerton.** Argent, two bars sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas de la Launde.** Argent, a fess dancettée between three billets Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Lobelace.** Azure, on a saltire Argent five martlets Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Salisbury.** Arms as at p. 15.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richarde (John) Carewe.** Or, a man's leg couped at the middle of the thigh Azure. *Crest*—A man's leg couped at the middle thigh in armour proper embowed at the knee, the foot upwards, the toe pointing to the sinister side.
- S<sup>r</sup> Andrew de Trevisano**, a Venetian. Or, a chevron Azure. *Crest*—A man's head couped at the shoulders habited Azure, with three faces all proper, the middle one affrontée, the others in profile on either side, crined Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Laurence Aylmer.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a cross engrailed between four martlets Sable five bezants within a bordure gobony Purpure and Azure; 2 and 3, Argent, on a fess between three annulets Gules as many mullets of the field. *Crest*—An Indian goat statant Or, armed Sable.

These ten Banerettes followinge wer made in Scotland by Thomas, Erle of Surrey, the Kinge's Lieutenant, Anno 13 of the Kinge's reigne :

S<sup>r</sup> William Caseoigne.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Nevill.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Hastings.  
S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Darcy.  
S<sup>r</sup> Walter Gryffith.

S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Ryder.  
S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Mortley.  
S<sup>r</sup> Roger Bellingham.  
S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Tyler.  
S<sup>r</sup> Edward Pykeringe.

Knightes in nombre 30 made in Scotland by Thomas, Erle of Surrey, the Kinge's Lieutenant, in Anno 13 of the Kinge's reigne :

Thomas Lord Howarde his sonne.  
S<sup>r</sup> Edward Howarde his sonne.  
S<sup>r</sup> Henry Scroope.  
S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Cognyers.  
S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Bulmer.  
S<sup>r</sup> George Manners.  
S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Evers.  
S<sup>r</sup> Edward Savage.  
S<sup>r</sup> Roger Hopton.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Harbreton.  
S<sup>r</sup> Randolph Bruerton.  
S<sup>r</sup> Andrew Bruerton.  
S<sup>r</sup> Robert Aske.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Wothom.  
S<sup>r</sup> Henry Boynton.

S<sup>r</sup> Robert Bellingham.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Woodrofe.  
S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Elderton.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Mandisford.  
S<sup>r</sup> Roger Hastings.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Rorlyff.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Cholmondeley.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Normanville.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Aldeburgh.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Calverley.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Skargill.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Myrfeilde.  
S<sup>r</sup> Rauff Ellercar.  
S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Calverley.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Cower.

S<sup>r</sup> Edward Brampton's son, of Portugall, was dubbed by the Kinge at Wynchester Anno . .

Other Knightes made in Scotlande by George, Lorde Strange, beinge there with Thomas, Erle of Surrey, Anno 13 of the Kinge's reigne :

S<sup>r</sup> John Irelande.  
S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Bowthe.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Asheton.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Townley.  
S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Terbuke.

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Walsall.  
S<sup>r</sup> Roger Pylston.  
S<sup>r</sup> Edward Manmare.  
S<sup>r</sup> Mumfrey Lysley.

Knightes of the Bathe made at the mariage of Prince Arthure the 17 day of Novembre, Anno 1501, Anno 17 of the Kinge's reigne :

Will'm, Lord Willoughby.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a cross engrailed Or ; 2, Gules, a cross moline Argent ; 3, Or, a lion rampant double-queued Sable. *Crest*—As at p. 11.



- Lorde Clynton.** Argent, six cross-crosslets fitchée Sable, on a chief Azure two mullets Or, on each a tor-tean. *Crest*—"A bushe of flagges or water-reedes Sable in a crowne Gules."
- Sr Thomas Englefeilde.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Barry of six Gules and Argent, on a chief Or a lion passant Azure; 2 and 3, Sable, a fess between six martlets Or (RUSSALL). *Crest*—A spread eagle per pale Azure and Gules.
- Sr Nicholas Gryffyn.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a griffin segreant Argent beaked and armed Or; 2 and 3, Gules, a cross patonce Or, a label of three points Sable. *Crest*—Six feathers per pale Or and Argent, over all a fess Azure.
- Sr Will'm Hylloll.** Vair, a canton Gules. *Crest*—A unicorn's head erased Sable.
- Sr Morgan Rydwelly.** Azure, a wolf salient Argent, collared counter-compony Or and Gules. *Crest*—A goat's head Argent, armed Purpure and Azure.
- Sr Richard Fowler.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, three wolves' heads erased Gules within a bordure Azure charged with eight castles of the field; 2 and 3, Argent, a chief per pale Gules and Ermine, on the first an owl of the field.
- Sr Will'm Martwell.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a buck's head cabossed Argent between the attires a cross patée pierced of the second; 2 and 3, Gules, in chief five and in base three lozenges conjoined Argent. *Crest*—Surrounded with pales Or, a hart lodged Argent attired of the first.
- Sr Thomas Feuys.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three lions rampant Or; 2 and 3, Gules, three escallops Argent; over all a crescent Argent for difference. *Crest*—An eagle's head holding in the beak a round buckle Or.
- Sr John Leghe of Stockwell.** Gules, a cross engrailed within a bordure Argent. *Crest*—A cock Gules with a ram's head Or, legged of the second.
- Sr Will'm Walgrave.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Per pale Argent and Gules; 2 and 3, Barry of ten Argent and Azure. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a plume of six feathers per pale Argent and Gules.
- Sr John Scroope of Castle-combe.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, on the upper end of a bend Or a saltire engrailed Gules; 2, Argent, a saltire engrailed Gules; 3, Argent, a fess between two bars-gemelles Gules. *Crest*—

- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Reade.** Out of a ducal coronet Or, two arms in armour counter-embowed Argent holding a ring jewelled Or.  
Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three pheasants Or ; 2 and 3, Per chevron Gules and Argent, three unicorns' heads coupéd counter-changed. *Crest*—A boar passant between two bucks' horns Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Ewardby.** Argent, a saltire Sable, on a chief of the second two mullets pierced of the field. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a maiden's head proper crined of the first, the back hair platted. "The heare loose and not thus woven in the originall, igitur quære."
- S<sup>r</sup> Philip Bowthc.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, three boars' heads erased and erect Sable, an annulet of the second for difference ; 2 and 3, Sable, on a fess Argent between six acorns Or, three oak-leaves Vert. *Crest*—A demi-St. Catherine proper, in the dexter hand a Catherine-wheel Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Ley of Wiltshire.** Argent, on a chief embattled Sable three plates. *Crest*—A wild ass's head proper. "Non constat enius animalis caput hoc est." Note in pencil, "An onager's head."
- S<sup>r</sup> Alnathe Malyberer.** Gules, three greyhounds courant in pale Argent collared and ringed of the field studded Or. *Crest*—A greyhound statant as in the Arms, on the shoulder a crescent Sable for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Laurance.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a cross ragulée Gules ; 2 and 3, Argent, two bars and in chief three mullets pierced Gules. *Crest*—A lucie's tail proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> George Forster.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, on a chevron engrailed Argent a crescent of the field for difference ; 2 and 3, Argent, on a chief Gules, three bucks' heads cabossed Or. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a hind's head Gules. "Qnære de capite isto, quale foret."
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Grenefeilde.** Gules, three clarions Or. *Crest*—A garb of stalks Argent, leaved Vert, fructed Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Throgm'ton.** Quarterly—1, Gules, on a chevron Argent three bars-gemelles Sable ; 2, Argent, on a fess imbattled between six cross-crosslets fitchée Gules three crescents of the field (OLNEY) : 3, Sable, a chevron Argent between three

- crescents Or (SPYNEY); 4, Argent, three bird-bolts (BURGON). *Crest*—An elephant's head Sable, eared Gules, armed Argent.
- Sr John Arondell** of Trevyse. Quarterly—1, Sable, three chevrons Argent; 2, Argent, a bend Sable, on a chief Gules three mullets pierced Or; 3, Argent, a chevron Sable between three round buckles Gules; 4, Vert, a lion rampant-gardant Ermine debraised by a fess Gules. *Crest*—A buck's head coupé affrontée Gules, attired Argent.
- Sr John Philpott.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a bend Ermine; 2 and 3, Or, two bars Gules, over all a bendlet Sable. *Crest*—A porcupine Argent.
- Sr John Norton.** Azure, a maunch Ermine, over all a bendlet Gules. *Crest*—A man's head "grayeshe," crined Sable.
- Sr Hugh Loder.** Or, six annulets Sable. *Crest*—A wyvern Argent, langued Gules.
- Sr Walter Baskerville.** Arms of BASKERVILE as at p. 14, quartering Gules, a fess Or between three escallops Argent. *Crest*—A garb of osiers Vert. "Oysyers."
- Sr John Bassett.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Barry wavy of six Argent and Gules; 2, Barry of six Vair and Gules; 3, Gules, a saltire Vair. *Crest*—A unicorn's head Argent armed and crined Or, charged on the neck with two bars indented Gules.
- Sr Walter Stricklande.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, three escallops Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, a fess dancettée between ten billets Sable, four in chief and six in base. *Crest*—A garb proper.
- Sr Lancelott Thyrkell.** Argent, a manuch Gules. *Crest*—On the battlements of a church tower Argent, windows Sable, steeple Azure, a woman proper vested Gules, in her right hand a sword erect, in her left a baby swathed, all proper.
- Sr Thomas Curwen.** Argent, fretty Gules, a chief Azure. *Crest*—A unicorn's head Argent, armed and crined Or.
- Sr George Wastynge**, sonne and heir of George, Lord Hastings. Quarterly—1, Argent, a manuch Sable, a label of three points Gules; 2, Sable, two bars Argent, in chief three plates; 3, Argent, a griffin segreant Gules, beaked and armed Or; 4, Pale wavy of six Or and Gules. *Crest* as that of HUNGERFORD at p. 10.
- Sr Henry Frowike.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a chevron between three leopards' heads Or, a mullet Sable for difference; 2 and 3, Azure, three sturgeons

- naiant in pale Or, over all fretty Gules (STURGEON). *Crest*—Two arms counter-embowed proper vested Azure, holding in the hands a leopard's head Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Roger Ormeston.** Sable, a chevron between three spear-heads Argent within a bordure Gules. *Crest*—A wyvern's head erased Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> . . . Aston.** Per chevron Sable and Argent. *Crest*—An ass's head erased Sable. "Quære eniusmodi caput sit."
- S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Byron.** Arms and Crest as at p. 13.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Owgan.** Or, on a chief Sable three martlets of the field. *Crest*—A lion's paw erect Gules, unguled Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Waterton.** Barry of six Ermine and Gules, three crescents Sable. *Crest*—An otter "dunyshe," holding in the mouth a fish per fess Or and Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Cyffarde.** Argent, ten torteaux, 4, 3, 2, 1. *Crest*—A hand holding five gillyflowers all proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Ascu.** Sable, a fess between three asses passant Argent. *Crest*—An ass's head Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> George Putnam.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, crusily fitchée and a stork Argent; 2 and 3, Lozengy Azure and Or. *Crest*—A hind's head Gules. "Quære an sit caput vulpis vel damæ."
- S<sup>r</sup> Gryffeth ap S<sup>r</sup> Res Thomas.** Arms as at p. 11, with a label of three points Gules. *Crest*—Out of palisadoes Argent and Vert a demi-lion rampant Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Corbett.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a crow Sable; 2 and 3, Gules, crusily and three lucies hauriant Or. *Crest*—A squirrel sejant Or, cracking a nut.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Hawte.** Arms as at p. 24. *Crest*—Five branches Vert flowered with quatrefoils Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Roger Strange.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, two lions passant in pale Argent, over all a bendlet Or; 2 and 3, Gules, on a bend Argent nine billets Sable. *Crest*—Two hands coupéd and clasped Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Woodhouse.** Sable, a chevron Or billetée Gules between three cinquefoils Ermine. *Crest*—A demi-savage holding in his right hand and across his left shoulder a club, all proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Fyldynge.** Argent, on a fess Azure three lozenges Or. *Crest*—Three filberts proper, leaved Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Caylwey.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, two glaziers' snippers in saltire Sable between four "peares in proper colour V. Ar. and G. lyke Catherine peares," within a bordure engrailed of the

- second ; 2, Argent, a fess Gules, in chief a label of three points of the second ; 3, Azure, ten bezants, 4, 3, 2, 1. *Crest*—A cock Argent, combed and legged Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard de la Mare.** Gules, erusily fitchée and a lion rampant Argent within a bordure engrailed Sable. *Crest*—An eagle's head Argent, beaked Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Gylpott.** Ermine, on a bend Sable three congers' heads erased Argent. *Crest*—A conger's head erased and erect Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Rogers.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a chief Gules, a fleur-de-lis Or for difference ; 2 and 3, Argent, fretty Sable, a chief Gules. *Crest*—Five branches leaved Vert fructed Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Powlett.** Quarterly—1, POWLETT, as at p. 16 ; 2, Argent, fretty and a canton Sable ; 3, Argent, six martlets Sable ; 4, Azure, a fess between three fleurs-de-lis Or. *Crest*—A falcon, wings expanded Or, ducally gorged. "The Lord S<sup>t</sup> John's creste."
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Longe.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, erusily and a lion rampant Argent ; 2 and 3, Gules, two wings conjoined in lure Or. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Sampson.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a cross counter-compony Argent and Sable ; 2 and 3, Or, a lion rampant Gules. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or six feathers Ermine.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Trebilan.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a demi-horse Argent, hooped and maned Or, issuing out of water in base proper ; 2, Argent, three bends Gules within a bordure Sable charged with ten bezants ; 3, Gules, a bend fusily Argent ; 4, Ermine, three bows Gules. *Crest*—Two arms counter-embowed proper, habited Azure, euffed Or, holding in the hands a pellet, thereon a parrot Vert beaked Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Scintmore.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, two chevrons Gules, a label of three points ; 2, Or, erusily and a lion rampant Azure. *Crest*—A wolf passant "russett."
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Martin.** Argent, two bars Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Aston.** Argent, a fess and in chief three lozenges Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Kempe.** Gules, three garbs Or. *Crest*—On a garb lying fessways Or a falcon with wings endorsed proper.



Knights of the Sworde made at the sayd mariage of Prince Arthure :

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> John Danvers</b> of Dauney.</p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> John Cottysmore.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Humfrey Catisby.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> John Fabasour</b>, Justice.</p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> John Pounde.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> John Fogge.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Lewes Bagott.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Willm Clopton.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Willm Perott.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> James ap Owen.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Jenny.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Barneston.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Moode</b>, Cheif Justice.</p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Robert Reade</b>, Justice.</p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Tremayle</b>, Justice.</p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Willm Danvers</b>, Justice.</p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> John Tymperley.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> John Champernoun.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> John Fillers.</b></p> | <p>Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a bend Gules three martlets Or winged Vert ; 2 and 3, Gules, two bars Or, in chief two bucks' heads cabossed of the second ; over all a crescent for difference. <i>Crest</i>—Two hands conjoined in pile Argent.</p> <p>Azure, a spread-eagle Argent, charged with an escucheon Gules, thereon a leopard's face Or. <i>Crest</i>—A unicorn sejant Argent, maned Or.</p> <p>Argent, two lions passant in pale Sable within a bordure engrailed Gules. <i>Crest</i>—A cat's head Ermine.</p> <p>Or, a fess dancettée Sable. <i>Crest</i>—A squirrel sejant Gules, cracking a nut Or.</p> <p>Argent, on a fess Gules, between two boars' heads coupéd Sable in chief, and a cross patée fitchée of the third in base, three mullets pierced of the field. <i>Crest</i>—A gourd Or, leaved Vert.</p> |
|--|--|
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Knight.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Verney.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Philippe Tilney.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Danvers.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Dedo de Ayebedo**, a Spanyard.

**S<sup>r</sup> Ferdinando de Villa Lobos**, a Spanyard.
- |  |  |
|--|--|
| <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Knight.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Verney.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Philippe Tilney.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Danvers.</b></p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Dedo de Ayebedo</b>, a Spanyard.</p> <p><b>S<sup>r</sup> Ferdinando de Villa Lobos</b>, a Spanyard.</p> | <p>Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, three demi-woodmen Argent, holding clubs over their dexter shoulders Or ; 2 and 3, Argent, a pelican in piety Sable.</p> <p>Gules, on a bend wavy Argent three shovellers Sable beaked and legged Or. <i>Crest</i>—A shoveller close per bend Argent and Sable, beaked and legged Or.</p> <p>Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a fess between three brogues Gules, a crescent for difference ; 2, Argent, a trivet within a bordure Sable ; 3, Sable, a chevron between three escallops Argent.</p> <p>Arms of DANVERS as above, quartering Ermine, on a bend Gules two chevrons Or.</p> |
|--|--|



**Sr Francisus de Capello**, a  
Venetian, made at Greenwich  
18 of May, anno 17.

**A p Dabe** of Islande, a Scott.

**Sr Thomas Frowyke**, Cheif Justice of the Common Pleas,  
made at Richmont in Christmas,  
anno 18. Arms quarterly as at p. 34.

**Sr Robert Tanfelde**, made Knight at the mariage of Prince  
Arthure. Argent, two chevrons between three martlets  
Sable.

**Sr Bartholomew Rede**, Mayre . . . , anno 18, dubbed at Bay-  
nardes Castle with these fol-  
lowinge (ut opinor): Per pale Gules and Sable, a cross bottonée  
fitchée Argent between four fleurs-de-lis Or.  
*Crest*—A fleur-de-lis per pale Or and Argent.

These followinge were dubbed by the Kinge in his chamber at Baynardes Castle  
betwene Ester and Whitsontyde after the death of the Queene, anno 18:

**Sr Rey Van Andyll.** Azure, a wing Argent issuing from the sinister  
side; impaling, Barry of four Argent and  
Gules. *Crest*—On a cushion Gules tasselled  
Or a dog sejant gardant Argent, collared and  
belled of the second.

**Sr John Fisher.** Argent, on a chevron between three demi-  
lions rampant Gules as many bezants.

**Sr Edmond Lucy.**

**Sr . . . Cotton** of Cambrigeshire.

**Sr Gilbert Debbenham.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a bend between two  
crescents Or; 2 and 3, Or, crusily and a  
chevron Gules (BROCKHOLE).

Knightes of the Sworde dubbed at the creation of Prince Henry the 18 of  
February, anno 19 of the Kinge's reigne:

**Sr John Grey**, Viscount Lysle. Quarterly of six—1 and 2 as 1 and 2 at p. 20;  
3, Gules, seven maseles conjoined, 3, 3, 1, Or,  
quartering Azure, a cinquefoil pierced Er-  
mine; 4, Azure, a lion rampant within a  
bordure Or, quartering Gules, a lion rampant  
within a bordure engrailed Or; 5, Gules, a  
fess between six cross-crosslets Or, quarter-  
ing chequy Or and Azure, a chevron Ermine;  
6, Gules, crusily and a chevron Argent,  
quartering—1, Gules, a lion rampant gard-  
ant Argent ducally crowned Or; and 2,  
Sable, a chevron Ermine between three es-

- Lorde Dacres** of the Northe. callops Argent. *Crest*—A unicorn statant Argent armed Or, a crescent Gules for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Bryan Stapleton.** Gules, three escallops Argent. *Crest*—A bull statant Gules, armed, collared, and lined Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Grey.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a lion rampant Sable; 2 and 3, Argent, a chevron Sable, in dexter chief a cinquefoil of the second. *Crest*—A Saracen's head in profile proper wreathed about the temples Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Miles Bussy.** Gules, a lion rampant within a bordure engrailed Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Pomerey.** Argent, three bars Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Mordant.** Arms and Crest as at p. 19.
- S<sup>r</sup> James Hubert.** Argent, a chevron between three estoiles Sable. Sable, an estoile of eight points Or between two flanches Ermine. *Crest*—A buffalo passant per pale Sable and Gules bezantée, armed Or, in the nostrils a gemel-ring of the third.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Emson.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, two bends Sable; 2 and 3, Gules, three pears Or. *Crest*—A wild cat statant-gardant "browne."
- S<sup>r</sup> Daby Philippe.** Per bend Or and Argent, a lion rampant Sable within a bordure gobony of the second and Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Hugh Vaughan.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a fess Or between three horses' heads Argent erased of the second, bridled Gules, within a bordure gobony Argent and of the second; 2 and 3, Per pale Azure and Purpure, three lucies' heads erased and erect Or, in the mouth of each a spear-head Argent. *Crests*—1, A lion's gamb erect Or unguled Azure; 2, A lucie's head as in the Arms.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Hampden.** Argent, a saltire Gules between four eagles displayed Azure, beaked and legged of the second.
- S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Waddam.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a chevron between three roses Argent; 2, Or, on a chevron Gules three martlets Argent; 3, Argent, on a chief Gules three stags' heads cabossed of the field attired Or. *Crest*—The stump of a tree sprouting at the top per pale Argent and Vert, on the sinister side a bough of the second.
- S<sup>r</sup> William Perpoint.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a lion rampant Sable within an orle of eight cinquefoils

- S<sup>r</sup> John Southworth.** Gules ; 2, Argent, six annulets in pale, 3, 3, Sable ; 3, Azure, three porcupines Or. Sable, a chevron between three cross-crosslets Argent. *Crest*—A goat's head erased Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Adrian Fortescu.** Arms as at p. 10, a crescent on the mullet for difference ; and the same Crest, with a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Lyngeyn.** Barry of six Or and Azure, on a bend Gules three roses Argent. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a garb Vert, fructed Argent, banded “quære quid foret.”
- S<sup>r</sup> John Eberingham.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a lion rampant Vair ; 2 and 3, Argent, a fess Azure, a label of three points Gules. *Crest*—A stag's head Argent, attired Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Constable** of Holder-  
ness. Barry of six Or and Azure. *Crest*—A dragon's head Argent charged with three bars Gules, on each as many lozenges Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Wyderington.** Quarterly—Argent and Gules, a bendlet Sable. *Crest*—A bull's head Sable, armed and spotted Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Trenchard.**
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Gyfforde.** Arms and Crest as at p. 35.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Sutton.** Argent, a canton Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Lysle** of Throkston  
in Wiltshire. Arms and Crest as at p. 19.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Fetyplace.**
- S<sup>r</sup> John Cutte.**
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Southwell.**
- Lorde Henry Stafforde.** Quarterly—1, France and England quarterly within a bordure Argent ; 2, Azure, a bend Argent cotised Or between six lioncels rampant of the last ; 3, Azure, on a bend Argent cotised Or between six lioncels rampant of the third three mullets Gules ; 4, Or, a chevron Gules ; over all a crescent Gules for difference. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet per pale Gules and Sable a swan, wings endorsed Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Wiltshire,** dubbed by  
the Duke of Julyers at the  
Kinge of Romane's comand-  
ment. Per chevron Azure and Argent, in chief eight crosses patée Or. *Crest*—An eagle's leg erased à-la-cuisse Sable.

The Names and Armes of those that were honoured with the Order of  
Knighthoode in the tyme of the triumphant reigne of

## Kinge Henry the Eighth.

(Cotton MSS., Claudius, c. iii., fol. 68-144.)

- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Radcliff**, Lord Fitzwalter. Quarterly—1, Argent, a bend engrailed Sable; 2 and 3, as under FITZWALTER, p. 11; 4, Argent, three bars Gules; and the same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Scroope**, Lorde Scroope. Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a bend Or; 2 and 3, as 2 at p. 32; on an escutcheon of pretence SCROOPE, with a label of three points Argent. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet a plume of feathers Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Daubeney**, Lorde Daubeney. Gules, five fusils in fess Argent. *Crest*—A holly-tree Vert, fructed Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Uylughby**, Lorde Brooke. Quarterly—1, Quarterly as 1, 2 at p. 31, a crescent for difference; 2, Gules, a cross patonce Or; 3, Gules, on four fusils conjoined in fess Argent as many escallops Sable; 4, Or, a chevron Gules within a bordure Sable. *Crest* as at p. 11.
- The Lorde Fitzhugh**. Azure, three chevronels braced in base and a chief Or. *Crest*—On a mural coronet Or a wyvern Azure.
- The Lorde Mountjoy**. Quarterly of six—1 and 6, 2, 3, and 4, same as 3, 1, 2, and 4 under Sir JAMES BLOUNT at p. 9; 5, Argent, three fleurs-de-lis Azure. The same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Clyfforde**. Arms and Crest as at p. 14. On the coat a label of three points Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Maurice Barkesley**. Quarterly of six—1, as at p. 19; 2, Gules, three lions passant gardant in pale Or, a label of three points Argent; 3, Chequy Or and Azure; 4, Gules, a lion rampant Argent; 5, Sable, a lion rampant Argent, ducally crowned Or; 6, Azure, crusily and a lion rampant Or; and the same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Rygbett**. Quarterly of six—1, Argent, a bend within a bordure engrailed Sable; 2, Argent, a chief Gules, a bend Azure; 3, Chequy Or and Gules, a chief Ermine; 4, Bendy of eight Gules and Argent, quartering chequy Or and Gules, a bend Ermine; 5, Argent, three pales

- Gules within a bordure Azure bezantée ;  
6, Or, four bendlets Azure, a canton Argent.  
*Crest*—A demi-dragon, wings endorsed, Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Andrew Wyndesore.** Quarterly of six—1 and 6, Gules, a saltire Argent between twelve cross-crosslets Or ; 2, Argent, on a bend cotised Sable three mullets of the field ; 3, Azure, a cross moline quarter-pierced Argent ; 4, Argent, on a cross Sable five bezants ; 5, Gules, five lioncels rampant in cross Or. *Crest*—A buck's head Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Parre.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, two bars Azure within a bordure engrailed Sable ; 2 and 3, Or, three water-bougets Sable. *Crest*—Five roses Gules, stalked and leaved Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bulleyn.** Quarterly of eight—1, Argent, a chevron Gules between three bulls' heads coupéd Sable ; 2, Quarterly Sable and Argent ; 3, Azure, a fess between six cross-crosslets fitchée Or ; 4, Azure, three sinister hands coupéd Argent ; 5, Ermine, on a chief Sable three crosses patée Argent ; 6, Azure, fretty Argent, a chief Gules ; 7, Argent, a bend wavy Sable ; 8, Azure, three mullets Or, a chief indented Argent. *Crests*—1, A bull's head Sable, armed Or, langued Gules ; 2, A wyvern sejant Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Wentworth.** Quarterly—1, Gules, on a bend Argent three escallops Azure ; 2, Quarterly Argent and Gules fretty Or, over all on a bend Sable three mullets of the first ; 3, Argent, a saltire engrailed Gules ; 4, Barry of six Or and Gules, a canton Ermine. *Crest*—A griffin passant Or. “ Huins Ricardi insignia paulo post inter baronetos melius et verius depinguntur.”
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Utreight.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, on a cross patonce Or five mullets Gules ; 2 and 3, Ermine, a cross moline Sable. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or, a buck's head Azure, attired Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Francys Cheney.** Arms (without the difference) and Crest as at p. 9.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Wyatt.** Gules, on a fess Or between three boars' heads coupéd Argent, as many lions rampant Sable. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Sable, charged on the shoulder with a pheon Or, holding in the dexter paw an arrow of the second.



- S<sup>r</sup> George Hastings.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Metham.** Arms and Crest as at p. 21.  
 Quarterly—1 and 4, Quarterly Azure and Argent, in the first quarter a fleur-de-lis Or; 2 and 3, Argent, a lion rampant Sable (ASHBY). *Crest*—A bull's head Sable, armed Or, between two bats' wings of the first. "Alæ vespertilionis."
- S<sup>r</sup> Gyles Alington.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a bend engrailed between six billets Argent; 2 and 3, Gules, three covered cups Argent. *Crest*—A talbot statant Ermine.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Trebeynon.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a fess Azure between two chevrons Gules three escallops Or; 2 and 3, Argent, a lion rampant Gules. *Crest*—A stag statant quarterly Gules and Argent, attired Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bedingfeild.** Arms of BEDINGFEILD as at p. 13; quartering 2 and 3, Paly bendy of four Gules and Argent. The same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Schelton.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Willm Crowmer.** Arms and Crest as at p. 19.  
 Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a chevron engrailed between three crows Sable; 2 and 3, Argent, a squirrel sejant Gules, cracking a nut. *Crest*—A tiger statant regardant a mirror Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Heydon of Bacons-**  
**thorpe.** Arms and Crest as at p. 12.
- S<sup>r</sup> Godarde Orenbridge.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a lion rampant double-queued Argent within a bordure Vert escallopée Or; 2, Gules, crusily and a lion rampant Or; 3, Gules, a bend Argent, fretty Sable. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant double-queued Argent holding in the dexter paw an escallop Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Sacheverell.** Quarterly—1, Argent, on a saltire Azure five water-bougets Or; 2, Gules, a pale fusily Argent (STATHAM); 3, Argent, a lion rampant Sable, ducally crowned Or, charged on the shoulder with a mullet of the field (MORLEY); 4, Argent, three squirrels playing on bagpipes Gules (HOPEWELL). *Crest*—A goat statant Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Stephan Jennyns, Maier of**  
 London (1508), dubbed the  
 day of the coronation before  
 dynner, payed his fee lyke a  
 baron. Argent, a chevron Gules between three plum-  
 mets Sable. *Crest*—A griffin's head Or,  
 wings endorsed, holding in the beak a plummet  
 Sable.

**S<sup>r</sup> Hugh Odonell**, dubbed at the bankett at Westminster anno secundo.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Guildfordc**, dubbed at Westminster the 20 day of Marche, the last day of the Parlement anno iiij<sup>o</sup>.

**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Brandon**, dubbed at Westm. the same day.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Guildfordc**, dubbed by the Kinge of Arragon at Bruges in Castille the 15 day of Septembre anno d'ni 1511.

**S<sup>r</sup> Wylstan Browne**, dubbed at Bruges the same tyme.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Burghchier**, Lord Fitzwaryn.

**S<sup>r</sup> Guyot de Wenle, S<sup>r</sup> de la Motte**, dubbed at Greenwich the 18 day of Aprill anno tertio of the Kinge.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Sherbourne**.

Arms as at p. 9, a mullet Or for difference.

*Crest*—A tree ragulée coupé at the top Or, flamant Gules, a mullet Azure for difference.

Quarterly—1 and 4, as at p. 10 ; 2 and 3, Azure, a cross moline Or, quartering lozengy Ermine and Gules. *Crest*—A lion's head erased Or, guttée de larmes, ducally crowned per pale Gules and Argent.

Arms as above, without the difference ; but on 1 and 4 a canton Argent charged with a pomegranate Gules, seeded Or ; the same Crest charged with a pomegranate as in the Arms.

Gules, a chevron between three lions' gambes erased and erect, within a bordure Argent ; over all a chief of the second, thereon an eagle displayed Sable armed and ducally crowned Or. *Crest*—A lion's gamb erased and erect Argent, holding a wing Sable.

Quarterly—1, Argent a cross engrailed Gules between four water-bougets Sable, quartering Gules, billitée Or, a fess Argent, over all a label of three points ; 2, Quarterly per fess indented Argent and Gules, quartering Argent, two bends wavy Sable ; 3, Gules, four fusils in fess Ermine, quartering Gules, three arches Or, two single, and one double in base (ARCHES). *Crest*—An old man's head in profile proper coupé at the shoulders, habited Vert, collared Argent, on his head a ducal coronet Or, out of which a long cap hanging forward Gules, tasselled of the last.

Quarterly Gules and Or, in the first and third quarters three bars Argent. *Crest*—A swan wings expanded Ermine, ducally crowned Or.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, on a chevron engrailed between three eagles displayed Gules as many plates ; 2 and 3, Gules, a lion rampant Or, langued Sable, a canton Ermine. *Crest*—A lion's gamb erect Or, grasping an eagle's head erased Gules.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lucy.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, crusily and three lucies hauriant Argent; 2, Quarterly Or and Azure, in the first and third quarters an eagle displayed Sable, in the second and third a buck's head cabossed Or; 3, Barry of six Argent and Azure, on a bend three mullets, quartering, 1, Or, a cross between four martlets Gules; 2, Argent, billitée and a lion rampant Sable; 3, Azure, a fess between six cross-crosslets Argent. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Gules a boar's head Ermine between two wings Sable billitée Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Burdett.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, two bars Or, on each three martlets Gules; 2, Azure, a lion passant Argent; 3, Gules, a fess Or between six martlets Argent. *Crest*—A lion's head erased Sable, langued Gules.

**S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Ulreight,** made at Eltham.

Arms and Crest as at p. 42, on each a crescent Or for difference.

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Morton.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Quarterly Gules and Or, in the first quarter a goat's head erased Argent, on a chief of the third three torteaux, each charged with an escallop of the second, a label of three points Azure; 2 and 3, Argent, on a chevron between three lapwings Sable two Ermine spots. *Crest*—A lapwing rising Argent, winged and legged Sable.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Sidney,** made in Bretagne by the Duke of Norff., Lorde Admirall.

Or, a pheon Azure. *Crest*—A porcupine Azure, quilled, collared, and lined Or.

(The following 28 Knights are each stated to be a "Banneret.")

1. **S<sup>r</sup> John Peeche.**

Arms as at p. 28.

2. **S<sup>r</sup> Robert Brandon.**

Arms of BRANDON as at p. 10, a crescent for difference.

3. **S<sup>r</sup> Henry Guildford.**

Arms quarterly as No. 2 at p. 44.

4. **S<sup>r</sup> Edward Poyninges.**

Arms as at p. 9.

5. **S<sup>r</sup> Andrew Wyndesore,**  
Treasorer of the King's  
Middle Warde.

Quarterly of five—1, 2, 3, 4, and 5, as at p. 42.

6. **S<sup>r</sup> John Keynsford.**

Quarterly—1 and 4 and 2, as 1 and 2 at p. 29; 3, on a bend three roundles.

7. **S<sup>r</sup> Henry Wyatt.**

Arms as at p. 42.

8. **S<sup>r</sup> John Seymour.**

9. **S<sup>r</sup> Richard Carew.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, CAREW, as at p. 15; 2 and 3, Quarterly Sable and Argent.

10. **S<sup>r</sup> John Awdeley.** Arms as at p. 30.
11. **S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Utreight.** Arms as at p. 45.
12. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas West.** Quarterly—1 as 1, and 2 and 3 quarterly as 2 and 3, at p. 21 ; 4, MORTIMER. "Mortymer of Wigmore: beareth asure, 3 barres in the cheif 2 palettes in eche canton a gyron gold ; an inner seoecheon Ermins."
13. **S<sup>r</sup> Robert Dymoke, Threasorer of the Kinge's Rerewarde.** Quarterly of six—1, Sable, two lions passant Argent dueally crowned Or ; 2, Or, a lion rampant double-queued Sable ; 3, Gules, a fess dancettée between six cross-crosslets Or ; 4, Barry of six Ermine and Gules, three crescents Sable ; 5, Vair, a fess Gules, fretty Or ; 6, Ermine, five fusils in fess Gules.
14. **S<sup>r</sup> John Musce.** Arms quarterly as at p. 28 ; but 2 and 3, Ermine, three bars Gules.
15. **S<sup>r</sup> John Arundell of the West.** Quarterly—1, Sable, six swallows Argent ; 2, Gules, four fusils in fess Ermine, quartering Gules, three arches Argent bases Or ; 3, Gules, an escucheon within an orle of martlets Argent ; 4, Azure, a bend Or, a label of three points Gules.
16. **S<sup>r</sup> Richard Wentworth.** Quarterly of six—1, Sable, a chevron between three leopards' faces Or, a crescent Gules for difference ; 2, Quarterly Argent and Gules, fretty Or, over all on a bend Sable three mullets of the first ; 3, Argent, a saltire engrailed Gules ; 4, Argent, a fess between two bars-gemelles Gules ; 5, Barry of six Or and Gules, a canton Ermine ; 6, Azure, three lucies hauriant between as many cross-crosslets Or. *Crest*—A ewer wreathed Argent.
17. **S<sup>r</sup> Randolph Brereton, Marshall of the Rerewarde.**
18. **S<sup>r</sup> Piers Edgecombe.** Gules, on a bend Ermines cotised Or three boars' heads coupéd Argent.
19. **S<sup>r</sup> Henry Clyfforde.**
20. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Cornwall.**
21. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Leighton.**
22. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Blount.**
23. **S<sup>r</sup> John Aston.** Arms as at p. 36.
24. **S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Perpount.** Arms quarterly as at p. 39.
25. **S<sup>r</sup> Henry Sacheverell.** Arms quarterly as at p. 43.
26. **S<sup>r</sup> George Welforde.**
27. **S<sup>r</sup> Henry Walsall.**
28. **S<sup>r</sup> George Warbleton.**

- (? **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Barnardiston.**) Gules, a fess dancettée Ermine between three cross-crosslets fitchée Argent, a bendlet sinister Or. *Crest*—A talbot's head Gules eared Argent gorged with a fess dancettée Ermine.

(Knights made at Tourraine in the Church, after the King came from Masse, under his banner in the Church, 25 Decembre in the 5th yeare of his reigne—Harl. MS. 6063.)

1. **John, Lorde Abdeley.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 14.
2. **Lorde Cobham.**
3. **Lorde Richard Grey.** Quarterly of eight—1, 2, 3, same as 1 and 2 at p. 20; 4, Gules, seven mascles conjoined, 3, 3, and 1, Or; 5, Azure, a cinquefoil Ermine; 6, Argent, a fess and canton Gules; 7, Sable, six mullets Argent, on each a tor-teau; 8, Sable, fretty Argent. *Crest*—A sun in splendour Or behind a unicorn statant Ermine, armed of the first.
4. **Lorde Edward Grey.**
5. **S<sup>r</sup> Anthonye Wyngesfeilde.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a bend Gules cotised Sable three pairs of wings conjoined in lure of the field; 2, quarterly Sable and Or; 3, Barry of six Or and Gules, a canton Ermine, quartering chequy Or and Azure. *Crest*—A bull passant quarterly Sable and Or, horned of the second.
6. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Tyrell of Gyp-pynge.** Arms as at p. 17, a martlet Or for difference. *Crest*—A boar's head erect Argent, in the mouth a peacock's tail proper, on the head a martlet Sable for difference.
7. **S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Willughby.** Quarterly of six—1, Sable, a cross engrailed Or; 2, Gules, a cross moline Argent; 3, Gules, a lion rampant Or, quartering Sable, fretty Or, a crescent for difference; 4, 5, and 6, as 2, 3, 4 under DYMOKKE at p. 46; over all a crescent Or for difference. *Crest*—Same as at p. 11, a crescent Argent for difference.
8. **S<sup>r</sup> Edward Guildesforde.** Arms and Crest as No. 1 at p. 44, without the difference.
9. **S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Compton.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a lion rampant gardant Or between three helmets close Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, a chevron Vert within a bordure Sable bezantée. *Crest*—A demi-griffin erased Gules enfiled by a ducal coronet Or.



10. **S<sup>r</sup> Richard Sacheverell.** Arms and Crest of SACHEVERELL as at p. 43, on each a crescent for difference.
11. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Tyrell.** TYRELL, as at p. 17, quartering Argent, a cross between four escallops Sable (COGGESHALL). Crest as at p. 47.
12. **S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Evers.** Arms of EVERS as at p. 24, a label Azure. *Crest*—A wild-cat statant gardant quarterly Or and Azure.
13. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Borough.** Quarterly—1, 2, and 4, as at p. 14 ; 3, Gules, on a chevron Or three estoiles Sable ; over all a label of three points Gules. Crest as at p. 14.
14. **S<sup>r</sup> Robert Tyrwhit.** Arms as at p. 15, a label of three points Argent. *Crest*—A lapwing Or.
15. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Fairfax.** Quarterly of six—1 and 6, and 2, same as 1 and 2 at p. 26 ; 3, Barry of eight Argent and Gules, on a canton Sable a cross patonce Or ; 4, Or, a bend Azure ; 5, Argent, a chevron between three martlets Sable. *Crest*—A goat's head erased Argent, armed and ducally gorged Or, debriused by three bars-gemelles Gules. "Alibi : coupe in originali."
16. **S<sup>r</sup> Edward Hungerforde.** Arms and Crest as at p. 10, the latter without the coronet.
17. **S<sup>r</sup> Giles Capell.** Gules, a lion rampant between three cross-crosslets Or, a label of three points Argent. *Crest*—An anchor erect Gules bezantée, ringed Azure.
18. **S<sup>r</sup> Edward Doon.** Azure, a wolf salient Argent. *Crest*—Five serpents entwined heads erect Vert, langued Azure.
19. **S<sup>r</sup> Edward Belknap.** Quarterly—1, Azure, three eagles displayed in bend between two cotises Argent ; 2, Gules, a fess counter-compony Argent and Sable between six crosses patée fitchée of the second ; 3, Or, two bends Gules ; 4, Bendy of ten Or and Azure. *Crest*—A lizard Or, scaled Vert, ducally gorged and lined of the first.
20. **S<sup>r</sup> Edward Ferrers.** Arms as at p. 28. *Crest*—A unicorn statant Ermine, armed Or, a crescent Gules for difference.
21. **S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Musce.** Arms quarterly as at p. 9, a crescent Gules for difference. *Crest*—A hind couchant regardant Argent, ducally gorged and lined Or.
22. **S<sup>r</sup> Owen Perrott.**
23. **S<sup>r</sup> Will'm FitzWilliam.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Lozengy Gules and Argent, a mullet for difference ; 2, quarterly, 1 and 4, Argent, three lozenges in fess Gules, quarter-

- ing Or, an eagle displayed Vert, legged Gules—  
2 and 3, Gules, a saltire Argent, a label of  
three points compond of the second and Azure,  
and a crescent for difference; over all on an  
escucheon of pretence, quarterly—1, Gules,  
a cross engrailed Argent; 2, Argent, on a  
canton Gules a cinquefoil Or; 3, Azure, a  
fess between three leopards' faces Or; 4,  
Argent, on a fess dancettée Sable three bezants;  
3, Gules, six martlets Argent, quartering,  
1, Azure, a bend Or, a label of three points  
Argent; 2, Argent, three garbs between six  
cross-crosslets fitchée Gules; 3, Argent, a  
bend fusily Sable.
24. **Sr Christopher Garneys.** Argent, a chevron Azure between three escallops  
Sable. *Crest*—A cubit arm grasping a scimi-  
tar embued all proper, hilt and pommel Or.
25. **Sr Henry Poole (Pole).** Quarterly of eight—1, France and England  
quarterly, a label of three points Argent, on  
each point a canton Gules; 2, Per pale Or  
and Sable, a saltire engrailed counterchanged;  
3, Gules, a saltire Argent, a label of three  
points compond of the second and Azure; 4,  
Gules, a fess between six cross-crosslets Or;  
5, Chequy Or and Azure, a chevron Ermine;  
6, Argent, three fusils in fess Gules; 7, Or,  
an eagle displayed Vert; 8, Or, three chev-  
ronels Gules, quartering, Quarterly Argent  
and Gules fretty Or, a bend Sable. *Crest*—  
Out of a ducal coronet a demi-griffin Argent,  
beaked and eared Gules.
26. **Sr John Fecr.** Arms as at p. 23. *Crest*—A boar passant  
Azure, bristled and tusked Or.
27. **Sr John Marney.** Quarterly—1, 2, and 4, as 1, 2, and 4 at p. 25;  
3, Argent, a saltire Sable between twelve  
apples Gules slipped Vert; the same Crest,  
without the cord.
28. **Sr John Markham.** Azure, on a chief Or a demi-lion rampant  
issant Gules.
29. **Sr John Savage.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 16, without  
the difference.
30. **Sr Edward Stradlinge.** Pale of six Argent and Azure, on a bend Gules  
three cinquefoils pierced Or.
31. **Sr John Raglande.** Per pale Or and Gules, three lions rampant  
counterchanged.
32. **Sr Edward Chamberleyn.** Quarterly of six—1 and 6, Gules, an inescucheon  
Argent within an orle of cinquefoils Or; 2,

- Gules, a chevron between three escallops Or ; 3, Ermine, a chief indented Gules ; 4, Azure, two lions passant-gardant in pale Or, a label of three points Argent ; 5, Azure, on a bend cotised Argent three saltires Gules. *Crest*—An ass's head Argent.
33. **Sr Willm Gryffith.** Arms quarterly as at p. 21, but the chevron in the last quarter Argent instead of Sable, fretty Or ; and the same Crest. "Gules, a chevron, in the upper part two Sarraceyns' heds with towels coupe, in the nether part a man's head rased Argent."
34. **Sr Willm Parre.** Arms quarterly (with a crescent for difference) and Crest as at p. 42.
35. **Sr Edward Ncbyll.** Arms quarterly of five as at p. 23. *Crest*—A bull statant Ermine, armed, collared, and lined Or.
36. **Sr Willm Esser.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a chevron Ermine, surmounting another engrailed Or between three eagles displayed Argent ; 2 and 3, Sable, a chevron Or between three crescents Ermine. On an escutcheon of pretence : Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a chief Or a fleur-de-lis Gules ; 2 and 3, Ermine, a chief per pale indented Or and Gules. *Crest*—A demi-griffin Or, in the beak a talon Gules.
37. **Sr Rauf Egerton.**
38. **Sr James Framelingham.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a fess Gules between three chonghs Sable ; 2 and 3, Argent, a chevron Ermines between three crescents Sable. *Crest*—A panther's head erased Or, spotted Azure and Gules.
39. **Sr John Ncbyll of Lever-sege.** Argent, a saltire Gules, a label of three points Vert, a mullet Or for difference. *Crest*—A hound's head Or, charged with a label of three points Vert between as many pellets 1 and 2.
40. **Sr John Maynwaringe.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, two bars Gules ; 2 and 3, Gules, a scythe Argent. *Crest*—An ass's head erased Sable, haltered "lyke hempe."
41. **Sr Willm Tyler.** Sable, on a fess Or between two wild-cats passant-gardant Argent a cross patée between as many crescents Gules. *Crest*—A demi-wild-cat erased Or, spotted Sable, charged with a cross patée out of a crescent Gules.
42. **Sr John Sharpe.** Argent, three falcons' heads erased Sable each charged with a chess rook Or within a bor-

- dure engrailed Azure bezantée. *Crest*—A leopard's head erased per pale Sable and Or ducally gorged counterchanged.
43. **Sr Thomas Lobell, Junior.** Arms as at p. 15.
44. **Sr Richard Farningham.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, three square buckles Gules; 2 and 3, Gules, three bars-gemelles Or, a canton Argent (FITZOSBORNE). *Crest*—A demi-eagle (? falcon) Azure, wings expanded Gules, penoned Or, charged with three bars-gemelles of the last.
45. **Sr Lewes Orell.** Argent, three torteaux between two bendlets Gules, a chief Sable.
46. **Sr Geoffrey Gates.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Per pale Gules and Azure, three lions rampant-gardant Or; 2 and 3, Gules, a cinquefoil Argent. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant-gardant Or.
47. **Sr Richard Tempest.** Argent, a bend between six martlets Sable.
48. **Sr Will'm Brereton.** Argent, two bars Sable. *Crest*—A bear's head erased Sable, muzzled Gules.
49. **Sr Henry Owen.** Quarterly—1 and 4, OWEN as at p. 10, quartering Gules, a chevron between three lions rampant Or; over all a bendlet sinister Argent; 2, Or, a cross Azure, quartering 1, Argent, a bend Gules, on a chief of the second two mullets Or—2, Sable, a chevron Ermine between three men's heads Argent crined Or—3, Vair, a canton Gules; 3, Paly of six Or and Gules, on a chief Argent three lozenges of the second, quartering 1, Argent, a bend between two cotises and six lions rampant Sable—2, Azure, on a bend Argent three mullets Gules—3, Ermine, a fess counter-compony Or and Azure.
- Sr John Gyfforde.** Azure, three stirrups Or. *Crest*—A panther's head Or, spotted Azure and Gules, breathing fire proper.
- Sr Henry Longe.** Quarterly—1 and 4 and 3, as 1 and 4 and 2 at p. 36; 2, Argent, on a chief Gules a bezant between two stags' heads cabossed Or. *Crest*—A lion's head erased Argent, in the mouth a human arm erased and bleeding proper. "Alibi a demy lyon Argent."
- Sr Will'm Mansarde.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, three mullets Argent; 2 and 3, Gules, a cross flory Argent, in dexter chief an escallop Or. *Crest*—A falcon rising Azure, penoned Gules, beaked and belled Or.
- Sr Will'm Ascu.** Arms as at p. 35.

Sr John Cleymham.

Sr Arthur Plantagenet, dubbed the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Octobre.

Sr Symon Marccourt. Arms and Crest as at p. 25.

Sr John Zowkett de Germania.

Sr Lewes de Waldencourte de Hannonia.

Sr Rauf Ferney.

Sr Richard Walden.

Sr James Darell.

Sr Anthony Hungerforde.

Sr Willm Ringeston.

Azure, a cross Or between four leopards' heads Argent. *Crest*—A goat erect Argent, armed Or, browsing on an ivy-tree Vert. "Alibi the gote Sable igitur quære."

Sr Peter Fabasour.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, on a fess dancettée Sable a mullet Argent; 2, Gules, three covered cups within a bordure engrailed Or (BUTLER of Bensherhall in Com. Lanc.); 3, Argent, three escallops Gules between two bendlets Sable (DELAHAY). *Crest*—A squirrel sejant Gules devouring a nut Or, a mullet for difference.

Sr Edward Madham.

Sr John Hampden.

Sr John Talbot.

Quarterly of six—1, 2, 4, and 6, the same as 1, 2, 3, and 4 at p. 10; 3, Gules, a saltire Argent, a martlet Sable for difference; 5, Or, fretty Gules; over all a crescent Argent on another Azure for difference. The same Crest, with the difference as in the Arms.

Sr Edward Grey.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Quarterly, 1, Barry of six Argent and Azure, in chief three torteaux—2, Or, a maunch Gules, quartering Barry of ten Argent and Azure, an orle of martlets Gules—3, Or, a cinquefoil pierced Ermine; 2, Argent, on a bend Azure three wolves' heads erased of the field; 3, Argent, on a chevron Gules, between three lions' heads erased Sable ducally crowned Or, as many bezants. *Crest*—A wivern sejant Or, a martlet Sable for difference.

Sr Willm Barantine.

Quarterly—1, Sable, three eagles displayed Argent; 2, Azure, a bend between six cross-crosslets fitchée Or; 3, Argent, on a chief Gules two stags' heads cabossed Or; 4, Ermine, on a fess Gules three billets Or. *Crest*—An eagle displayed Or.



**S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Barington.**

**S<sup>r</sup> John Bruges.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Willm Hynche.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a chevron engrailed between three griffins passant Sable; 2, Azure, three eagles displayed between two bendlets Argent; 3, Sable, three shovellers in pale Argent, billed Gules. *Crest*—A finch Vert, wings expanded Or, standing on a bur-stalk proper.

**S<sup>r</sup> George Warby.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, on a bend Argent three trefoils slipped Vert; 2, Sable, a lion rampant Argent within a bordure gobony of the second and first. *Crest*—A leopard statant gardant Sable platée, collared and chained Or, holding in the dexter paw a trefoil slipped Vert.

**S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Heydon.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Lyonell Dymoke.**

Arms quarterly of six the same as at p. 46. *Crest*—The ears of a hare “grey.”

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Bensted.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Willm Smythe.**

**S<sup>r</sup> John Daunce.**

Gules, three bars-gemelles Or.

Per pale Argent and Or, a fess nebulée between three lions’ heads erased Gules, out of each mouth the head of a spear Azure. *Crest*—A horse’s head Azure bezantée, bridled Argent.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Clynton.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Wethethill.**

Arms and Crest the same as at p. 32.

Per fess Azure and Or, a pale counterchanged, three lions rampant of the second.

**S<sup>r</sup> Willm Thomas.**

Argent, on a cross Sable five crescents Or within a bordure gobony of the first and Vert, the latter bezantée. *Crest*—A roebuck’s head Sable between two branches of nettles Vert.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Wiseman.**

Of the Lorde Chamberleyn’s Warde at the same tyme, the 13 day of Octobre, anno , were made Knightes :

**S<sup>r</sup> . . . . de la Zouche,** sonne and heire of the Lorde Zouche.

**S<sup>r</sup> . . . . Sutton,** sonne and heire of the Lorde Dudley.

**S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Hopton.**

Quarterly—1, Ermine, two bars Sable, on each three mullets pierced Or; 2, Argent, a chevron Azure, a label of three points Ermine; 3, Argent, on a bend Gules three

maseles Or ; 4, Gules, a griffin segreant Or.  
*Crest*—A griffin passant Argent, armed Or,  
 holding in the dexter claw a pellet.

Sr Edmond Bray.  
 Sr George Saintleger.  
 Sr Will'm Morgan.  
 Sr Edward Greville.

Sable, on a cross engrailed Or five pellets  
 within a bordure engrailed of the second.

Sr Thomas Philipps.  
 Sr Thomas Gamage.  
 Sr Richard Herbert.  
 Sr Will'm Mathew.  
 Sr Chr'opher Baynham.

Quarterly—1, Gules, a chevron between three  
 bulls' heads cabossed Argent, horned Or, a  
 crescent Sable for difference ; 2, Gules, on a  
 bend Ermine a mastiff courant Sable, a  
 crescent Argent for difference (WALWYN) ; 3,  
 Vert, six gouttes d'eau, 3, 3, in pale (GREYN-  
 DOR) ; 4, Or, a fess between six cross-  
 crosslets Gules (GREYNDOR). *Crest*—A wild  
 ass statant Sable, eared and legged Gules,  
 spotted with estoiles Or.

Sr Richard Faughan.  
 Sr Chr'opher Ascu.  
 Sr Andrew Bylisby.  
 Sr Thomas Hammer.

Sr John Chimbilby.  
 Sr Symon FitzRichard.  
 Sr Will'm Bawdryppe.

Knights dubbed at Lysle the 14 day of Octobre, anno :

Sr . . . Nevill, sonne and heire  
 to the Lorde Latymer.

Quarterly of six—1, Gules, a saltire Argent, a  
 torteau for difference ; 2, Gules, a fess be-  
 tween six cross-crosslets Or ; 3, Chequy Or  
 and Azure, a chevron Ermine ; 4, Gules,  
 crusily patée and a chevron Argent ; 5, Gules,  
 a lion passant-gardant Argent ducally crowned  
 Or ; 6, Argent, a bend Gules. *Crest*—A  
 griffin passant Or.

Sr Gilbert Talbott.

Arms quarterly of six the same as at p. 52, over  
 the whole a label of three points Argent, and  
 a crescent Azure for difference. The same  
 Crest, without a difference.

Sr Symon de Ferrato.  
 Sr Thomas Fuchs.  
 Sr Paul Armesdroffer.

“Gules, a man havinge a hedde pece, a cuirasse,  
 gantlets, and sabbottes of harneys and gorget,  
 all the rest mayle with a hooede of the same  
 about his shoulders, holding in the dexter

Sr Will'm de Rouyon.  
Sr John de la Zouche.

hand a battle-axe erect Argent." *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a demi-man Or, and the arms holding a mace of the first.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, twelve bezants, 3, 3, 3, 2, 1, on a canton Ermine a crescent Azure; 2 and 3, Barry of six Argent and Azure, quartering Or, three piles Gules, a canton Vair. *Crest*—On a staff couped and ragulée Or sprouting at the dexter end, a falcon with wings expanded Argent, a crescent for difference.

Sr John Lepke.  
Sr Edward Croft.  
Sr Will'm Crysley (Cresley).  
Sr Thomas Cokayn.

Arms as at p. 14.  
Vair, Ermine and Gules.

Azure, three cocks Gules, combed, beaked, and legged Azure. *Crest*—A cock's head as in the Arms.

Sr Richard Bassett.  
Sr John Maynweringe of  
Ightfeilde.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, two bars Gules, a crescent Or for difference; 2 and 3, Chequy Argent and Sable. *Crest*—An ass's head erased "dunne" in a hempen halter proper, a crescent Or for difference.

Sr Richard Bossum.  
Sr . . . Cressenor.  
Sr Alexander Radclyff.

Arms as at p. 41. *Crest*—A bull's head erased Sable, ducally gorged, lined and horned Or.

Sr Will'm Stanley.  
Sr Will'm Poole.

Arms quarterly as p. 14. *Crest*—A stag's head cabossed Gules, the attires barry of six Or and Azure.

Sr Will'm Heylonde.

Argent, on a fess Sable a lion passant between two escallops of the field, in chief nine ears of wheat Gules, 3, 3, 3, each placed one in pale and two in Saltire and banded Or. *Crest*—A dove's head Argent, wings endorsed Azure, in the beak Gules three ears of wheat Or.

Sr Alexander Orbaston.  
Sr John Wolsforde.

Argent, a greyhound passant Sable. *Crest*—A greyhound as in the Arms.

Sr Edward Belynggham.  
Sr Robert Pebyll of Leversége.  
Sr Will'm Dysle.  
Sr Walter Calverley.

**Sr Thomas Wentworth.**

**Sr John Rodney.**

Arms as at p. 28, a label of three points Azure.

*Crest*—A boar's head couped Sable, tusked Or.

**Sr John Burton.**

**Sr Thomas Rokeley.**

**Sr Thomas Rynardeston.**

**Sr John Tremayle.**

Arms quarterly as at p. 37, without the difference.

Knightes (35 in number) made at the battaill of Branston Moore otherwise called Flodden field: which field was faughten the ix<sup>th</sup> day of September in the yere of our Lord God 1513 beinge the fifte yere of the reigne of Kinge Henry the Eight betwene the Kinge of Scottes and his people to the nombre of 60000 on the one partie, and the Erle of Surrey Threasoror and Marshall of England and Lieutenant Generall in the north partes and certein nobles and subiectes of the Kinge of England to the nombre of 30000 on the other partie. At what tyme as the Scottishe Kinge and dyvers of his Noblemen wer slayne.

**The Lorde Scroope of Upsalle.**

**Sr Will'm Percy.**

Azure, a bend Or, a label of three points Argent. Quarterly of five—1, 2, 3, 4, as under HENRY, Earl of NORTHUMBERLAND, p. 20; 5, as on the eschecheon of pretence; and the same Crest, a crescent for difference.

**Sr Edmond Howarde.**

Quarterly—1, Gules, on a bend between six cross-crosslets fitchée Argent an escucheon Or charged with a demi-lion rampant within a double tressure flory counter-flory of the first; 2, Gules, three lions passant-gardant in pale Or, a label of three points Argent (BROTHERTON); 3, Chequy Or and Azure (WARREN); 4, Gules, a lion rampant Or (MOWBRAY); a crescent Argent for difference. *Crest*—On a chapeau Gules, turned up Ermine, a lion statant gardant, the tail extended Or, ducally crowned Argent and gorged with a label of three points of the last, a crescent Sable for difference.

**Sr George Darcy.**

**Sr Will'm Gascoigne, Junior.**

**Sr Will'm Mydilton.**

**Sr Will'm Mauleverer.**

**Sr Thomas Barkeley.**

Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 22.

Arms and Crest as at p. 41, a crescent for difference.

**Sr Marmaduke Constable,**  
Junior.

Arms and Crest as at p. 29, a crescent for difference.

**Sr Xpofor Dacre.**

**Sr John Howthom.**

- S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Appleyarde.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a chevron between three owls Or; 2 and 3, Argent, a chief Or, over all a lion rampant Azure debruised by two bendlets Gules. *Crest*—A demi-tiger rampant quarterly Azure and Gules, maned Or, holding in the mouth an apple proper slipped Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Gorge.** Arms quarterly as at p. 22. *Crest*—A greyhound's head "duune," collared Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Ellercar, Junior.** Azure, fretty and a chief Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Willughby.** Arms and Crest as at p. 47, a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Echingham.** Azure, a fret Argent. *Crest*—A demi-griffin Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Stanley, bastarde.** Or, three eagles' legs erased à-la-cuisse Gules, on a chief indented Azure as many bucks' heads cabossed of the field. *Crest*—An eagle's head Or, charged with three pellets, in the beak a lion's paw Gules, clawed Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Walter Stonner.** Arms of STONNER as at p. 13.
- |   |  |
|---|--|
| <b>S<sup>r</sup> Nymphan Markynfeld.</b>            | <b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Burgh.</b>       |
| <b>S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Bowes.</b>                    | <b>S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Roos.</b>        |
| <b>S<sup>r</sup> Bryan Stapleton.</b>               | <b>S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Newton.</b>      |
| <b>S<sup>r</sup> Guy Dawney.</b>                    | <b>S<sup>r</sup> Roger Grey.</b>         |
| <b>S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Salvayn.</b>                  | <b>S<sup>r</sup> Robert Colyngwod.</b>   |
| <b>S<sup>r</sup> Richard Mauleverer.</b>            | <b>S<sup>r</sup> Roger Farwell.</b>      |
| <b>S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Constable of Hatfeld.</b>   | <b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Stranguishe.</b> |
| <b>S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Constable of Carethorp.</b> | <b>S<sup>r</sup> John Bulmer.</b>        |
| <b>S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Danby.</b>             |  |
- S<sup>r</sup> . . . . Will(alsingham).** Sable, a chevron Argent between three cinquefoils pierced Or.
- Lorde Ogle.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a fess between three crescents Gules; 2 and 3, Or, an orle Azure (BERTRAM).
- S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Walsingham.** Gules, bezantée, a cross humetée counter-compony Argent and Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas West.** Quarterly—1, 2, 3, as 1, 2, 3 at p. 21; 4, Gules, three bendlets enhanced Or. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet per pale Gules and Azure a griffin's head Argent, beaked and eared Gules, collar indented Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Dawtrey.** Azure, five fusils in fess Argent. *Crest*—A fox per pale Sable and Gules between two wings Or.



- Sr Will'm Butler**, then Maior of London (1515). Argent, on a fess counter-compony Azure and Purpure between six cross-crosslets Sable three annulets Or. *Crest*—A boar's head per pale Purpure "or Gules" and Azure, tusked Or.
- Sr Will'm FitzWilliam** of Geynsparke Hall in Essex. Arms of FITZWILLIAM and Crest as at p. 48, on each a fleur-de-lis out of a roundle Or for difference.
- Sr John Heyron**, dubbed at Wyndesore the 3 day of January anno nono. Sable, a chevron Ermine between three herons close Argent. *Crest*—A heron's head erased Ermine "vel Argent," ducally gorged Or.
- Sr Richard Weston**, dubbed at Wyndesor the same tyme. Quarterly—1 and 4, Ermine, on a chief Azure five bezants; 2 and 3, Argent, three camels Sable. *Crest*—A Saracen's head proper.
- Sr Thomas Dynham**. Gules, four fusils in fess Ermine between three arches Argent, capitals and bases Or, two single in chief and one double in base, a pile of the last. *Crest*—"An Ermyn in his kynde with a lace aboute his necke and goinge und'r him golde, standinge betwene two (lighted) tapers gobony" (Or and Sable, flames Gules).
- Sr Thomas Ernew**, then Maire of London (1517). Argent, a chevron counter-compony of the first and Purpure between three escallops Sable, within a bordure Gules charged with five leopards' heads Or and as many plates alternately. *Crest*—A dove Argent holding in the beak a text E.
- Sr James Derforde**, then Maior of London (1519). Argent, on a chevron Sable between three goats' heads erased Azure as many lozenges Or, on a chief Gules as many escallops of the fourth. *Crest*—A goat's head erased Azure, attired Or, charged with three escallops of the second.
- Sr Thomas Seymour**, dubbed by the Kinge at Callais in anno 12 of his reigne. Sable, on a fess embattled counter-embattled Argent between three wings Or as many pellets. *Crest*—A swan's head bendy of six Argent and Gules.
- Sr Lawrence Stayber** of Nor-emberge in high Almaine. Per bend sinister Sable and Or, a mastiff courant counterechanged, on a chief Azure a lion passant-gardant of the second within a bordure gobony Argent and Gules. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a demi-lion rampant-gardant Or gorged with a label of three points Argent on each a fess Gules, between two horns Sable.
- Sr Will'm Gascoigne** of Cardington in com. Bedf.

<b>S<sup>r</sup> Edmonde Tame.</b>	Argent, a dragon segreant Vert and a lion rampant Azure ducally crowned Or combatant.
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Denys.</b>	Arms quarterly as at p. 22.

Knightes made by the Duke of Norfolke, Lorde Threasorer of Englande, in Scotlande in the 14 yere of the Kinge :

<b>S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Darcy.</b>	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Cary.</b>
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Clyfforde.</b>	<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Warbey.</b>
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Phillip Dacres.</b>	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Edward Grey of Fyllyngham.</b>
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Richard Brecreton.</b>	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Rydddeley.</b>
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Ogle.</b>	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Eldrecare.</b>
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Fenwyke.</b>	

Knightes made by my Lord of Suffolke in Fraunce at a towne called Roie, in the tyme of Warre, he beinge the Kinge's Lieutenant, anno d'ni 1523, on All-hallowen day in the 15 yere of the Kinge's reigne :

<b>Lord Herbert</b> , sonne and heire to the Erle of Worcester.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Poole</b> , brother to the Lorde Montagu.
<b>Lord Powes.</b>	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wentworth.</b>
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Oliver Maners</b> , brother to the Lorde Roos.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Richard Corbett.</b>
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Robert Feringham.</b>	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Stourton.</b>
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Edmonde Beningsfelde.</b>	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Richard Sandes.</b>
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Edward Seymour.</b>	

Arms and Crest as at p. 43.

Quarterly—1, Gules, two wings conjoined in lure Or; 2, Vair; 3, Argent, three demilions rampant Gules; 4, Argent, on a bend Gules three leopards' heads Or.

<b>S<sup>r</sup> George Warham.</b>	Gules, a fess Or between a goat's head couped in chief and three escallops in base Argent within a bordure engrailed of the second, a crescent Azure for difference. <i>Crest</i> —An arm embowed vested quarterly Argent and Azure, holding downwards in the hand proper a sword Sable, hilted Or, on the blade three plates on each a cross Gules.
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Walter Mantell.</b>	Argent, a cross engrailed between four martlets Sable.

Item, the said Lorde of Suffolke at the same tyme made these two Knightes on the Ryver of Some :

<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Dudley.</b>	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Robert Utreight.</b>	Arms and Crest as at p. 42.

Item, at Valenciennes the sayde Lorde of Suffolke made these two Knightes the 3 day of Decembre at the same tyme :

<b>S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Penington.</b>	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Bartholomew Tate.</b>
--	--

- Sr Thomas Wyppothesley** alias Garter Kinge of Armes, dubbed by Don Ferdinando, Archduke of Austria, at Nuremberge in Germany in anno 16 of the Kinge's reigne. Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a cross Or between four doves Argent; 2, Argent, fretty Gules within a bordure engrailed Sable, on a canton of the second a lion passant Or; 3, Argent, a pale fasily Gules within a bordure Azure bezantée. *Crest*—A buffalo's head erased Sable, ducally crowned, ringed and guttee d'or. "A bugle's hed."
- Sr Will'm Bayly**, then Maior of London, dubbed in anno d'ni 1525 by the Kinge at Brydewell. Gules, a fess Vair, in base three martlets Argent, in chief on a bezant between two estoiles Or an anchor Sable. *Crest*—A dexter arm embowed habited Argent, on the arm a fess Vair cotised Azure, the hand proper, supporting a staff Or. "A woodhous arme Argent."
- Sr Thomas Baldry**, then Maior of London. Sable, on a chevron engrailed Or between three demi-griffins segreant Ermine as many martlets Gules. *Crest*—Out of a daisy proper leaved Vert, a demi-maiden proper habited per pale Or and Sable, girdle and sleeves counter-changed, crined of the second, the head encircled with "a garland Gules budded Gold."
- Sr . . . . . FitzJames.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a dolphin embowed Argent between three mullets pierced Or; 2 and 3, Argent, a cross engrailed Sable, in the first quarter an eagle displayed Gules.
- Sr . . . . .** Gules, three lions rampant Or.
- Sr . . . . .** Sable, a cross engrailed Or.
- Sr Roger Maynors**, dubbed at Wyndesore on Corpus Chr'i day anno 19 of the Kinge. Sable, an eagle displayed Or armed Gules, on a chief Azure a chevron Argent between two crescents in chief and a rose in base Or, within a bordure of the fourth.
- Sr Thomas Elyott.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a fess Gules between two bars-gemelles wavy Azure; 2 and 3, Argent, a chevron Gules between three towers Sable.
- Sr Thomas Wharton.** Sable, a maunch Argent.
- Sr Edward Gower.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, four bars Gules, over all a cross patonce Sable; 2 and 3, Ermine, a cross patonce Gules.
- Sr Will'm Fairfax.** Arms of FAIRFAX as at p. 26.
- Sr Robert Skargyll.** Ermine, a saltire Gules.
- Sr . . . . .** Or, a cross flory Sable.
- Sr George Lawson.** Pale of four Gules and Vert, on a chevron Argent a greyhound's head erased Sable between two cinquefoils pierced Azure, on a chief of the third a pellet charged with a demi-lion

S<sup>r</sup> Edward Boughton of  
Wolwiehe in Kent.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Speke.  
S<sup>r</sup> James Metcalfe.  
S<sup>r</sup> George Carw.

rampant of the third between two crescents  
of the fourth each charged with three plates.  
*Crest*—An ass's head erased Argent gorged  
Vert between three pellets.

Gules, on a fess between three goats' heads  
Argent erased and attired Or as many fleurs-  
de-lis Azure. *Crest*—A goat's head per pale  
Sable and Gules platée erased and attired Or.

Arms and Crest as at p. 26.

Argent, three calves passant Sable.

Arms and Crest as at p. 15, in the latter,  
the top of the mainmast set off with pallisa-  
does Or.

Knights made by the Kinge at Yorke place now called Whitehall in the  
Parlement tyme Anno D<sup>ni</sup> 1529, the 21 yere of his reigne :

S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Musser.  
S<sup>r</sup> Geoffrey Poole.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Milton.  
S<sup>r</sup> Robert Payton.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Greenfelde.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Page.  
S<sup>r</sup> Philippe Butler of Hertfordshire.  
S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Straunge.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Russell.  
S<sup>r</sup> Robert Cheyffelde.  
S<sup>r</sup> Raufe Dodmere, Maior of London.  
S<sup>r</sup> . . . Pargeter, Maior of London.  
S<sup>r</sup> James Stranguische.  
S<sup>r</sup> James Spencer.  
S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Stretton.  
S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Langforde.  
S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Babington.  
S<sup>r</sup> . . . Basset of Blowre.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas de Curton.  
S<sup>r</sup> . . . Norwpyche, Justice.  
S<sup>r</sup> . . . Shelley, Justice.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Rudstone.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Mundy.  
S<sup>r</sup> Bryan Tuke.  
S<sup>r</sup> Robert Leghe.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Clerke.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Dannel.  
S<sup>r</sup> Edward Pykeringe.  
S<sup>r</sup> Osburne Echingham.  
S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Poudre.  
S<sup>r</sup> Lyonell Norres.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Chamoun.  
S<sup>r</sup> . . . Smythe of Chester.  
S<sup>r</sup> James Leybourne.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Lampley at Wolton.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Clement.

S<sup>r</sup> John Allen.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Spert.

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Farmour.

Or, three pellets each charged with a talbot  
passant of the field, on a chief Gules a lion  
passant between two anchors Argent.

Azure, two tilting-spears Or barbed Argent  
saltirewise between four hearts of the second,  
on a chief of the same "a shipp Sable sette  
on fyre Gules."

Argent, on a saltire Sable between four lions'  
heads erased Gules a martlet Or between as  
many bezants, on a chief Azure between two  
pales an anchor of the fourth.

Knightes made at Callais on All-hallowen day anno d'ni 1532 in the xxiiij yere of the reigne of the Kinge :

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Darcy** of Essex.

**S<sup>r</sup> Humfrey Forster** of Bark-shire. Quarterly—1, Sable, a chevron engrailed between three arrows Argent ; 2, Gules, two lions passant in pale Argent ; 3, Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a chief Gules two stags' heads cabossed Or—2 and 3, Gules, bezantée, a chevron Argent ; 4, Or, a bend fusily Sable.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Ackett** of Waterton in Ireland.

**S<sup>r</sup> George Somersett** of Northampton.

**S<sup>r</sup> George Gryffith** of Staffordshire.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Neweman** of Northampton.

**S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Aston** of Staffordshire.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Palmer**, capitayne of Newenham bridge, dubbed by the Kinge the 10 of Novembre.

These Knightes followinge were made at Greenewiche before the coronation of Queene Anne Bulleyn on the Sunday before Whit Sunday :

**S<sup>r</sup> Chr'opher Danby.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Chr'opher Wyllyarde.** Azure, a chevron Argent between three mullets Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> Bryan Hastings.**

Arms and Crest as at p. 21.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Metham.**

Arms quarterly as at p. 43.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Malgrave.**

Per pale Argent and Gules.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Feldyngc.**

Argent, on a bend Azure three lozenges Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Butteler.**

Arms as at p. 19.

Knightes of the Bathe made at the coronation of the most excellent Princesse Queene Anne the 25 yere of the reign of Kinge Henry the Eight on Whitsunday, the last day of May, 1533 ; shee was crown'd at Westminster :

**Marquyse Dorsett.**

Arms as those of THOMAS, Lord HARINGTON, at p. 24, without the second label. *Crest*—In front of a sun in splendour Or, a unicorn passant Ermine, armed of the first.

**Erle of Derby.**

Arms and Crest as those of Sir THOMAS STANLEY at p. 25, without the label.

**Horde Clifford.**

Quarterly—1, CLIFFORD as at p. 14 ; 2, Sable, a bend flory counter-flory Or ; 3, Or, a cross Sable ; 4, Gules, six annulets, 2, 2, 2, Or, quartering Vert, three flint-stones Argent ; and the same Crest.

**Horde Fitzwalter.**

Quarterly—1, Quarterly, 1 and 4, and 2 and 3, same as 1 and 2 at p. 41 ; 2, Argent, a lion rampant Sable ducally crowned Or within a



- bordure Azure ; 3, Gules, three lucres hauriant Argent ; 4, Argent, three bars Gules. Crest as at p. 41.
- Lorde Wastinges.** Arms quarterly as at p. 34. *Crest*—A bull's head erased Sable, armed and ducally gorged Or, a label of three points.
- Lorde Mountcagle.** Quarterly—1 and 4 as 1 and 2, and 3 as 2, under DERBY as above without the escucheon, a crescent for difference ; and the same Crest.
- Lorde Faulx.** Quarterly of five—1, Chequy Argent and Gules, on a chevron Azure three roses Or, quartering Argent, on a chevron Gules between three eagles' heads erased Sable, beaked Or, as many crescents of the last ; 2, Azure, three bucks statant Or ; 3, Gules, crusily fitchée and three lucres hauriant Or ; 4, Argent, three chevronels Sable ; 5, Gules, crusily a chevron and in chief a lion passant Or. *Crest*—An eagle's head Sable, beaked Or.
- Sr Henry Parker, sonne of the Lorde Morley.** Quarterly—1, Argent, a lion passant Gules between two bars Sable, on the first two bezants, on the second one, in chief three stags' heads cabossed of the third ; 2, Argent, a lion rampant Sable, ducally crowned Or ; 3, Barry undy of six Or and Gules, quartering Azure, a lion rampant within an orle of fleurs-de-lis Argent ; 4, Gules, a bend lozengy Or ; over all a label of three points Azure. *Crest*—A bear's head Sable, ducally gorged and muzzled Or, a label of three points Argent.
- Sr Will'm Wyndesore.** Quarterly of six—1, 3, 4, 5, 6, as 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 at p. 42 ; 2, Barry undy of six Or and Sable ; quartering—1, Argent, two wolves passant Sable within a bordure Or charged with ten saltires Gules ; 2, Or, a tower triple-towered Azure ; 3, Vair. *Crest*—A buck's head affrontée Argent.
- Sr John Mordant.** Quarterly of ten—1, Argent, a chevron between three estoiles Sable ; 2, Gules, a cross patonce Or ; 3, Quarterly per pale indented, in the first and fourth quarters five lozenges in cross Gules ; 4, Argent, a lion rampant Gules charged with a shield Or, thereon three martlets Azure ; 5, Argent, on a bend Sable a lure Or ; 6, Gules, a cross lozengy Argent ; 7, Quarterly per fess indented Or and Azure,

- a crescent Gules for difference; 8, Gules, a griffin segreant Or, charged with a label of three points Azure; 9, Argent, three lozenges in pale Gules; 10, Gules, an eagle displayed Argent within a bordure engrailed Or. "Upon the pendant of the lable about the gryfon's neke 3 flour de lyce golde." *Crest*—A Saracen's head proper, crined Sable, wreathed Argent and Purple, collared Or.
- Sr Francis Weston.** Arms quarterly (with a label of three points Gules) and Crest as at p. 58.
- Sr Thomas Arundell.** Arms quarterly as at p. 46, a crescent for difference. *Crest*—A wolf passant Argent, a crescent Gules for difference.
- Sr Henry Savell.** Quarterly of six—1, Argent, on a bend Sable three owls of the field; 2, Or, six fleurs-de-lis Azure, a chief Argent; 3, Gules, three bars-gemelles Argent; 4, Gules, two bars between nine martlets Argent; 5, Argent, a bend Sable between a dove volant Vert beaked and legged Gules in chief and a cross-crosslet of the second in base; 6, Gules, a cross patée Or. *Crest*—A maiden's head proper vested Gules, crined and ducally crowned Or, out of the crown a plume of feathers proper.
- Sr John Wuddeston.** Gules, fretty Argent. *Crest*—Two arms dexter and sinister embowed proper, holding in their hands "the scalpe of a manne's hedde, the ynnor syde rawe and bluddy, the outesyde heary."
- Sr Thomas Poyninges.** Quarterly as at p. 9, a bendlet sinister Argent; and the same Crest.
- Sr George Fitzwilliam.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a chevron between three cross-crosslets Sable within a bordure Sable bezantée; 2 and 3, Argent, two bars engrailed Sable. *Crest*—A phoenix in flames of fire proper.
- Sr John Tyndall.** Quarterly—1, 2, and 3, as 1, 2, and 3 at p. 21; 4, Argent, three fleurs-de-lis Gules; and the same Crest.
- Sr John Hermy.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a lion rampant-gardant Gules; 2 and 3, Gules, a bend between six martlets Or. *Crest*—A griffin statant Gules, armed Azure.

Knights made with the sworde at the same coronation, anno 25 of the King's reigne :

**S<sup>r</sup> John Milughby.**

Arms and Crest as at p. 15.

**S<sup>r</sup> George Calveley.**

Argent, a fess Gules between three calves passant Sable.

**S<sup>r</sup> Andrew Brereton.**

Arms as at p. 51, quartering Argent, a chevron between three crescents Gules; and the same Crest.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Chaworth.**

**S<sup>r</sup> George Gresley.**

Vair Argent and Gules.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Constable.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Umpton.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, on a fess engrailed Or between three spear-heads Argent a greyhound courant Sable; 2 and 3, Gules, two chevrons Argent. *Crest*—A demi-greyhound Sable, gorged Or, holding in the mouth a broken spear of the second. “Quære si foret caput leporarii.”

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Russhe.**

Purple, on a fess Or between three horses passant Argent as many hurts. *Crest*—A leopard's head erased Vert, guttée d'eau.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Seintclere.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Wyndesore.**

Arms quarterly of six and Crest as at p. 42.

**S<sup>r</sup> Marmaduke Tunstall.**

Sable, three combs Argent. *Crest*—A cock Argent, combed and beaked Or, wattled Gules.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Farington.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, three cinquefoils pierced Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, a chevron Gules between three leopards' heads Sable. *Crest*—A wivern Vert, breast Or, langued Gules.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Halsall.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, three dragons' heads erased Azure; 2 and 3, Gules, three unicorns' heads erased Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Fytton.**

Argent, two chevrons and a canton Gules. *Crest*—On a chapeau Purple turned up Ermine a cinquefoil erect proper.

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Madeson.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Lygon.**

Azure, a bend between two bucks' heads cabossed Argent.

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Redham.**

Azure, a maunch Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> George Cogniers.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Humfrey Ferrers.**

Quarterly of five—1, FERRERS as at p. 28; 2, Or, a cross patonce Gules; 3, Or, a saltire engrailed Sable; 4, Vair, a fess Gules; 5, Bendy of ten Or and Azure. *Crest*—A plume of peacocks' feathers proper.

- Sr . . . Longford.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Paly of six Or and Gules, over all a bend Argent; 2 and 3, Quarterly Gules and Argent. *Crest*—"Three chibolls (onion-heads) in a bushe of phesants' fethers."
- Sr Will'm Frenables**, Baron of Kynderton. Azure, two bars Argent.
- Thomas, Lorde Cromwell**, dubbed at the breakenge up of the Parlement anno 28.
- Sr . . . Powlett**, dubbed the same tyme anno 28.
- Sr Thomas Wyatt**, dubbed on Ester-day anno 28, the 18 day of March 1536.
- Sr . . . de la Moyle**, dubbed the same tyme.
- Sr George Specke**, dubbed at Wyndesore the 16 of October anno 28.
- Sr Thomas Carewe**, dubbed at Wyndesore the same day.
- Sr Will'm West**, dubbed anno 28.
- Sr John Dawney** of Yorkshire, dubbed on Candlemas-day anno 33 (*sic*).

Knights made at the creation of the Erle of Hertforde and Southampton, on Thursday the 18 day of Octobre anno d'ni 1537, anno 29 of the Kinge:

- Sr Thomas Pennage.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a greyhound courant Sable between three wolves' heads erased Gules "hyndes heddes alibi" within a bordure Azure charged with ten cinquefoils of the field; 2, Or, three garbs Gules, quartering Gules, a cross patonce between four trefoils slipped Or; 3, Barry of six Argent and Gules, a canton of the second (CORBET). *Crest*—On a cinquefoil Purpure a greyhound's head couped Sable, collared Or.
- Sr Thomas Seymour.** Quarterly of five—1, 2, 3, 5, as 1, 2, 3, 4 at p. 59; 4, Per bend Argent and Gules, three roses in bend counterchanged. *Crest*—A phœnix Or, wings expanded Azure, in flames proper.
- Sr Richard Longe.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, crusily and a lion rampant Argent; 2, Argent, on a chief Gules a bezant between two stags' heads cabossed Or; 3, Gules, two wings conjoined Or. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Argent, holding in the mouth a human arm couped proper.
- Sr Will'm Coffyn.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three bezants within seven cross-crosslets Or; 2 and 3, Argent, a chevron between three mullets pierced Sable.
- Sr Michael Lyster (Lyster).** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, on a cross Argent between four magpies Or five torteaux on each

- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Dormer.** an estoile of the third ; 2 and 3, Gules, semée of crescents and a lion rampant Argent. *Crest*—On a mound a buck statant Sable bezantée, attired and ducally gorged Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Williams.** Azure, ten billets, 4, 3, 2, 1, Or, on a chief of the second three Cornish choughs Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Knyvett.** *Crest*—A wolf passant Sable between two wings Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Hugh Powlett.** Arms as at p. 30. *Crest*—A fish-weir.
- Arms quarterly of six and *Crest* as at p. 41.
- Quarterly of eight—1 and 8, POULETT as at p. 16 ; 2, Azure, six mascles in fess, 3 and 3, Argent ; 3, Azure, on a chief Or a demi-lion rampant issuant Gules ; 4, Gules, three lions passant in pale Argent ; 5, Barry of six Argent and Gules ; 6, Argent, a chevron between three garbs Gules, banded Vert ; 7, Argent, a fess between three cinquefoils Gules. *Crest*—An arm embowed habited Sable, in the hand proper a sword Argent, hilt and pomel Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Stephen Perceke.** Gules, on a fess engrailed Argent between three bezants, on each a peacock's head erased Azure, as many mascles Sable. *Crest*—A peacock's head Or, wings expanded Azure, holding in the beak a serpent Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Montagu.** Argent, three lozenges conjoined in fess Gules within a bordure engrailed Sable. *Crest*—A griffin's head Or, wings endorsed and beak Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Humfrey Browne.** Arms and *Crest* as at p. 44.
- S<sup>r</sup> Gerbase Clyfton.** Arms quarterly as at p. 25. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a peacock's head per pale Argent and Sable, wings expanded counter-changed.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Bowes.** Ermine, three bows in pale Gules, a crescent for difference. *Crest*—A sheaf of arrows Or, feathered Argent, banded Sable, buckled of the first.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Evers.** Arms as at p. 24. *Crest* as at p. 48.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Wyndham.** Azure, a chevron between three lions' heads erased Or. *Crest*—A fetterlock Or chained of the first and Argent, within the chain a lion's head erased of the first.
- S<sup>r</sup> Chr'opher Morrys.** Azure, a battle-axe in bend sinister surmounted by a tilting-spear in bend dexter Or headed Argent, between four cannons of the second.



- on a chief of the same a fleur-de-lis of the field between a demi-rose Gules, emitting rays of the third and the stump of a tree eradicated and coupé at the top Gules. *Crest*—A tower Or inflamed Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Warren.** Azure, on a chevron between three lozenges Argent as many griffins' heads erased of the first, on a chief chequy Or and Gules a hound courant Ermine. *Crest*—Two hounds' heads erased addorsed Gules and Argent, eared Sable, gorged with a wreath counterchanged.
- S<sup>r</sup> Roger Cholmeley.** Gules, a sword in fess Argent hilted Or, point dexterwards, between a helmet close in chief and two garbs in base Or, a martlet for difference. *Crest*—On a royal helmet Gules a garb Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Gresham.** Argent, a chevron between three mullets pierced Sable, on a chief Gules a pelican of the first winged Or between two lions' gambes erased of the last. *Crest*—A grasshopper proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> Percyball Warte.** Per chevron Azure and Gules, two bucks, their sterns in chief, drinking at a mural well in base Or. *Crest*—Out of a heart Purpure, between two wings Or, three sprigs of cinquefoil of the first, stalked Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Ferney.** Arms and Crest as at p. 12.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wriothesley.** Quarterly—1, WRIOTHESLEY quartering 2 and 3 as at p. 60 ; 2, Per pale indented Gules and Azure, over all a lion rampant Or ; 3, Argent, a chevron Gules between three Cornish choughs Sable, a crescent for difference ; 4, Sable, a chevron Or between three cross-crosslets fitchée Argent. The same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Southwell.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, three cinquefoils pierced Gules, each charged with five bezants ; 2 and 3, Ermine, a gemel-ring Sable, on a chief of the second three crosses patée Argent. *Crest*—A demi-Indian goat Argent, eared and hooped Gules, charged on the body with three annulets in pale of the second.
- S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Ware.** Gules, two bars and a chief indented Or. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Argent, holding erect a cross bottonny fitchée Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Kingston.** Arms of KINGSTON as at p. 52, quartering Argent, a lion's head Or between a chevron and a chief Sable. The same Crest.

- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Cromwell.** Gules, three chevronels Argent, over all as many lions rampant Or. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Or, charged with three chevronels Gules, holding between the paws a plummet Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Pope.** Per pale Or and Azure, on a chevron between three griffins' heads erased four fleurs-de-lis all counterchanged. *Crest*—Two griffins' heads erased addorsed Or and Azure, ducally gorged counterchanged.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Arundell.** Arms quarterly as at p. 46. *Crest* as at p. 64, without the difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Baker.** Azure, on a fess between three swans' heads erased Or, ducally gorged Gules, as many cinquefoils of the last. *Crest*—An arm embowed habited Vert, holding in the hand proper a swan's head erased Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Forman.** Barry nebulée of six Argent and Azure, on a chevron Sable three martlets Or, on a chief Gules a lion passant-gardant between two anchors of the fourth. *Crest*—A demi-dragon rampant proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Holmes.** Sable, on a bend between a talbot courant in chief and a dolphin embowed in base Argent three torteaux. *Crest*—An arm embowed vested bendy of six Argent and Sable, the hand proper cuffed of the second holding up a bunch of holly also proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Gresham.** Argent, a chevron Ermines between three mullets pierced Sable, on a chief Or a trefoil slipped Azure between two hinds' heads erased of the second, double gorged of the first, a martlet Or for difference. *Crest*—A grasshopper, in the mouth a heartsease proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> Antony Leghe.** Argent, on a fess Azure between three unicorns' heads erased Sable as many columbines of the first slipped and leaved Or. *Crest*—A falcon Or winged Gules preying on "an egle's foot" Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Martin Bowes, Maier of London.** Ermine, three bows in pale Gules, on a chief Azure a swan Argent in the beak a ring, between two leopards' heads Or. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant-gardant Gules holding up a sheaf of arrows Or, feathered Argent, bound Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Howard, Erle of Surrey, attaynted.** Arms quarterly and *Crest* as at p. 56, on the Arms a label of three points Azure, and on the *Crest* label Argent, another Azure.

- Sr William, Lord Parre.** Quarterly of six—1, 2, 3, as 1, 2, and 3 at p. 42 ; 4, Vair, a fess Gules ; 5, Or, three chevronels Gules, a chief Vair ; 6, Barry of eight Argent and Gules, a fleur-de-lis Sable ; and the same Crest.
- Sr John Vernon.** Arms of VERNON and Crest as at p. 21.
- Sr Anthony Rnybet, Porter of Callais.** Arms quarterly of six and Crest as at p. 41.
- Sr Richard Manners.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, two bars Azure, a chief Gules ; 2, Gules, three water-bougets Argent, quartering, 1, Azure, a Catherine-wheel Or, 2, Gules, three wheels Argent, and 3, Argent, a fess between two bars-gemelles Gules ; 3, Quarterly—1, Gules, three lions passant-gardant Or within a bordure Argent ; 2 and 3, Argent, a saltire engrailed Gules ; 4, Or, a lion rampant Gules. *Crest*—A peacock in pride proper.
- Sr John Nevill.** Argent, a saltire Gules. *Crest*—A parrot Vert, beaked Gules.
- Sr Thomas Borough.** Quarterly—1, 2, 3, 4, as 1, 3, 2, 4 at p. 48, without the label. *Crest* as at p. 14.
- Sr Rauf Sadler, of Stondon in com. Hertford.** Per pale Or and Azure, guttée and a lion rampant all counterchanged, on a canton of the second a buck's head cabossed Or. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Azure guttée d'or. *Added*, Or, a lion rampant per fess Azure and Gules. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Azure ducally crowned Or.
- Sr Edmond Knightley.** Arms as at p. 26, on an escutcheon of pretence, Quarterly of five—1, Quarterly Gules and Or, on the first a mullet Argent ; 2, Gules, on a bend between six cross-crosslets fitchée Argent an Ermine spot ; 3, Gules, six escallops Argent ; 4, Or, a chevron Gules, a bordure engrailed Sable ; 5, Per chevron Sable and Argent, in chief three leopards' faces Or. *Crest* as at p. 26.
- Sr Christopher More of Hampshire.** Azure, on a cross Argent five martlets Sable, in the first quarter an annulet Or.
- Sr James Foulechamp.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a bend between six escallops Or ; 2, Argent, a bend Azure erusily Or ; 3, Argent, a chevron between three escallops Gules. *Crest*—A leg couped at the thigh per pale Sable and Or, wreathed at the knee Azure and Argent, spurred of the third. Another added, “ ung chatloup,” quarterly Sable and Or.

- Sr John Costwyke.** Argent, a bend Gules between six Cornish choughs Sable, beaked and legged of the second, on a chief Or three horses' heads couped Sable, bridled Argent. *Crest*—"A gryffon's hed betweene two wynges plated."
- Sr John Gascoigne.** Arms of GASCOIGNE as at p. 18.
- Sr Humfrey Wyngefeilde.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 47.
- Sr Rauf Lane.** Argent, a lion rampant Gules within a bordure Sable.
- Sr Edward Carne.** Sable, a Julian cross Argent, in chief a crescent Or.
- Sr . . . Partriehe.**
- Sr Richard Pollard.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a chevron Azure between three escallops Gules, a crescent for difference ; 2 and 3, Argent, a chevron Sable between three mullets pierced Gules. *Crest*—A demi-polecat Or.
- Sr Michael Dormer.** Azure, ten billets, 4, 3, 2, 1, Or, on a chief of the second a lion rampant issuant Sable, a mullet for difference. *Crest*—A wolf statant Sable, in the mouth a wing Argent.
- Sr Richard Edgecombe.** Arms as at p. 46.
- Sr John Guildeforde.** Quarterly of six—1 and 2 as at p. 9 ; 3, MORTIMER, on the escutcheon three nails points in base Sable ; 4, Ermine, on a chevron Sable three crescents Or ; 5, Argent, a fess between three leopards' heads erased Sable ; 6, Vair, a canton Gules. *Crest* as No. 1 at p. 44, without the difference.
- Sr John Warington.** Quarterly—1, Sable, a fret Argent ; 2, Argent, a cross flory Sable ; 3, Argent, a lion rampant double-quened Azure ; 4, Gules, three escallops Argent.
- Sr Will'm Willoughby.** Quarterly of seven—1, Or, on two bars Gules three water-bougets Argent ; 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, and 7, as 1 to 6 at p. 47, a crescent for difference.
- Sr Thomas Moyle of Kent.** Quarterly—1, Gules, an ass statant within a bordure Argent ; 2, Gules, a greyhound Or between two bars Argent and three martlets Sable thereon, in chief as many plates ; 3, Argent, a saltire Sable between four estoiles Gules ; 4, Quarterly per fess and per pale embattled Argent and Sable. *Crest*—Two demi-dragons addorsed and interlaced, the one Gules, the other Or.

- S<sup>r</sup> Walter Werbert.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Per pale Gules and Azure, three lions rampant Argent; 2, Argent, a chevron between three Cornish choughs Sable; 3, Sable, a chevron between three spear-heads Argent imbrued Gules. *Crest*—A maiden's head coupé Sable at the shoulders, crined and eared Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Johanes.** Argent, a chevron between three Cornish choughs Sable within a bordure engrailed Gules bezantée, a mullet for difference. *Crest*—Two battle-axes in saltire, handles Azure, heads Or, between the upper ends a Cornish chough Sable, "alibi no byrde here."
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Faughan.** Sable, a chevron between three boys' heads coupé at the shoulders Argent, crined Or, their necks encircled with serpents Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Acton.** Gules, a fess and a bordure engrailed Ermine. *Crest*—An arm in armour embowed proper, holding erect in the hand a sword Argent, hilted and pomelled Or, on the point a boar's head coupé Sable, the neck distilling blood.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Peckham** (note, Richard), Cofferer in the King's howse. Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a chevron Or between three cross-crosslets fitchée Argent; 2 and 3, Or, on a fess Gules between three mullets Sable as many cross-crosslets fitchée Argent. *Crest*—A lion's head affrontée Sable pierced with three cross-crosslets fitchée Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rowland Wyll.** Azure, two bars Argent, on a canton Sable a chevron between three pheons Argent, on the chevron a hind's head erased between two mullets of the third. *Crest*—A hind's head erased Azure, collared Argent, in the mouth a trefoil slipped Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> George Cotton.** Azure, a chevron between three cotton twists Argent, a mullet for difference. *Crest*—An eagle with wings expanded Argent, beaked and legged Or, holding in the dexter claw a cornet Or, "alibi, holdinge a buckle Or, thonge B."
- S<sup>r</sup> Reignold Scotte** of Kent. *Crest*—A demi-griffin wings endorsed Sable, beaked Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Candyshe.** Quarterly—1, Argent, three piles wavy Gules; 2 and 3, Sable, a chevron Or between three cups uncovered Argent; 4, Barry of six Ermine and Sable. *Crest*—A greyhound's head Azure, collared Or.



- S<sup>r</sup> Donugans Macamyece** of Irelande, dubbed at Grenwiche the first day of October, anno 34, and **S<sup>r</sup> Arthure Makemyece**, also then dubbed, who bare these armes with a crescent difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Arundell** of Treryse. Quarterly of six—1, Sable, a hound courant between six swallows Argent; 2, Sable, three chevronels Argent; 3, Argent, a bend engrailed Sable, on a chief Gules three mullets Or on each a hurt; 4, Argent, a chevron Sable between three bucks statant Gules; 5, Vert, a lion rampant-gardant Argent, over all a fess Gules; 6, GREENFIELD.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Cotes** of London, Maire. Per pale Or and Azure, two dolphins hauriant addorsed and counterchanged, on a chief Sable a covered cup of the first between as many dove-cotes Argent. *Crest*—An arm erect habited paly of six Or and Azure, holding in the hand proper a covered cup Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Herbert**, dubbed anno 35. Quarterly—1, HERBERT as at p. 17, a bordure gobony Or and Gules, the latter bezantée; 2, Crusily and three boars' heads couped; 3, Argent, three bendlets engrailed Gules, a canton Or; 4, Gules, three leopards' heads jessant-de-lis Or; over all a crescent for difference. *Crest* as at p. 72, a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Tyrwhitte**. Arms same as at p. 15. *Crest*—A demi-savage Argent, einctured Vert, holding in both hands a club of the first.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Peter**. Gules, on a bend Or between two escallops Argent a Cornish chough Sable beaked and legged of the first between as many cinquefoils Azure, on a chief of the second a rose of the first seeded of the second between two demi-fleurs-de-lis of the fourth. *Crest*—Two hounds' (probably should be lions') heads erased and addorsed, the first Azure, the second Or, collared and in the mouth of each an annulet all counterchanged.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Fogge**. Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a fess between three annulets Sable as many mullets pierced of the field; 2, Paly wavy of six Or and Gules; 3, Azure, three baskets Or. *Crest*—A unicorn's head Argent, maned Sable, armed Or.

- Sr Will'm Pagett**, Lord Pagett of Beaudesert, wrytten then of Bromley in com. Stafford. Azure, on a cross engrailed between four eagles displayed Argent five lions passant Sable. *Crest*—A demi-heraldic tiger salient Sable, tufted and ducally gorged Argent.
- Sr Foulke Grebell.**  
**Sr Richard Manners.** Arms as at p. 54.
- Sr Edward Stradlinge.** Arms quarterly as at p. 70, but 1 and 4 the chief quarterly Azure and Gules, in the first and fourth two fleurs-de-lis, and in the second and third a lion passant-gardant Or; and the same Crest.
- Sr Rauf Ellercar.** Quarterly—1 and 4, STRADLINGE as at p. 49; 2 and 3, Azure, a chevron between three crescents Or, quartering chequy Or and Gules, a fess Ermine. *Crest*—A buck statant Argent, about his neck a scarf Or.
- Sr Richard Southwell**, dubbed at the Parlement Anno 33, who with these 3 following ar placed in the originall before Sr Richard Edgecombe :  
**Sr Edward Marbyn.** **Sr Edward North.** **Sr Will'm Denham.**

Knights (58 in number) made in Scotland by the Erle of Hertforde, the Kinge's Lientenant Generall, of whom 41 were made at Leith the 11 day of May Sonday after the destruction of Edenborough and other townes in anno 36 of the Kinge's reigne (6 at Leith marked \* on the 13th, and 11 at Butterden marked † on the 18th of the same month—Harl. MS. 6063):

- Edward, Lorde Clynton.** Quarterly—1 and 4, as at p. 32; 2 and 3, Quarterly Or and Gules. *Crest*—"Owte of a crowne Gules six feathers Argent with a blew lace."
- John, Lorde Cognycers.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a maunch Or, an annulet Sable for difference; 2 and 3, Aznre, crusily and 3 cinquefoils Argent, quartering Azure, three bars-gemelles and a chief Or. *Crest*—A sinister wing Gules.
- Sr Will'm Atroughton.**  
**Sr Thomas Wolcrofte.** Arms as at p. 17.
- Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a cross and bordure engrailed Sable; 2, Argent, a squirrel Gules devouring a nut Or; 3, Argent, an eagle Sable standing on a child proper swathed Gules, a crescent for difference.

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Darrell.**

*Crest*—A raven Sable, wings endorsed, holding erect in the dexter claw a sword in pale Argent, hilt and pomel Or, a crescent of the last for difference.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Arms of DARRELL as at p. 16, the crescent surmounting a lozenge fitchée; 2 and 3, Argent, two bars and in chief as many lions rampant Gules. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a Saracen's head in profile couped at the shoulders proper, bearded Sable, wreathed about the temple Argent and Sable, on the head a chapeau Azure fretty of the third.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Lutterell.**

Or, a bend between six martlets Sable.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Henys** of London,  
Skynner.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a fess Gules three bezants; 2 and 3, Gules, a bull's head cabossed Argent, armed Or. *Crest*—A demi-lion erased holding erect in both paws a mace Azure.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Waterton** of  
Yorkshire.

Arms as at p. 35.

**\* S<sup>r</sup> Charles Howarde.**

Arms quarterly as at p. 56, but 3 and 4 transposed, with difference and *Crest* as at p. 69.

**\* S<sup>r</sup> George Blount.**

Arms quarterly as at p. 16. *Crest*—"An armed foote in the sonne."

**† S<sup>r</sup> Peter Mewtas.**

Azure, a unicorn salient Ermine, armed Or.

**† S<sup>r</sup> Edward Warner.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Per bend indented Sable and Argent, quartering Azure, a fleur-de-lis Or; 2 and 3, Vert, a cross engrailed Argent; over all a crescent for difference. *Crest*—A double plume of feathers Or, a crescent for difference.

**S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Bulmer.**

Gules, billitée and a lion rampant Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> Hugh Cholmeley.**

Gules, two helmets close Argent in chief, a garb Or in base, a fleur-de-lis on a crescent of the last for difference. *Crest* as at p. 68.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lee**, Doctor.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, two bars Argent, a bend gobony Or and Gules, a crescent for difference; 2 and 3, Argent, two bars Gules, on a canton of the second a maunch of the first. *Crest*—An arm embowed habited chequy Or and Gules, cuffed Argent, holding erect in the hand proper a sword of the third, hilt and pomel of the first, the point transfixing a dragon of the third.

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Lee** of St. Alban's.

Per chevron Or and Gules, in chief two lions rampant Sable combatant. *Crest*—A dexter arm embowed in armour holding a sword, from the blade flames of fire issuing, all proper.

S<sup>r</sup> Peter Lec.

S<sup>r</sup> John Legh of Bowthe.

S<sup>r</sup> Lawrence Smythe.

Azure, two bars wavy Ermine, on a chief Or a demi-lion rampant issuing Sable, on the breast three wounds Gules. "One wound on the lion's breast." *Crest*—An ostrich's head quarterly Azure and Or between two wings expanded Gules, in the beak a horse-shoe of the second.

S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Fabasour.

Arms quarterly and *Crest* as at p. 52. *Motto*—"Je le veul bien."

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Sherbourne.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a lion rampant-gardant Vert; 2 and 3, Vert, an eagle displayed Argent. *Crest*—A unicorn's head Argent, armed Or.

S<sup>r</sup> Robert Stapleton.

Quarterly—1 and 4, as at p. 39; 2, Argent, on a fess Azure three fleurs-de-lis Or, quartering Argent, a bend between six martlets Gules; 3, Bendy of six Argent and Azure. *Crest* as at p. 39.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wolte.

† S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Davenporte.

Argent, a chevron between three cross-crosslets Sable. *Crest*—A man's head in profile couped at the shoulders and a rope round the neck, all proper.

† S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Leycester.

Azure, a fess between three fleurs-de-lis Or.

† S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bradbourne.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Malbyverer of Alderton in Yorkshire.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, three greyhounds courant in pale Argent, quartering Gules, a bend gobony Argent and Azure, over all a chief Or; 2 and 3, Azure, on a bend between six martlets Argent a crescent Gules for difference. *Crest*—A greyhound statant Argent, collared Azure.

† S<sup>r</sup> Francys Wothome of Yorkshire.

Barry of ten Argent and Azure, on a canton Or a martlet Sable.

† S<sup>r</sup> John Massy.

Gules, a lion passant Argent.

S<sup>r</sup> Leonarde Beckwythe.

Argent, a chevron Gules fretty Or between three hinds' heads erased of the second, on a chief of the same a saltire engrailed of the third between two roses of the field, at each end of the chief a demi-fleur-de-lis of the same. *Crest*—A stag's head erased quarterly Or and Azure, the attires counter-changed.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Colceyn of Ashburne in com. Derby.

Arms (quartering Argent, two bars Vert) and *Crest* as at p. 55.

- Sr Peter Frecheville** of Staveley in com. Derby. Azure, a bend between six escallops Argent.
- Sr Richard Egerton.** Argent, a lion rampant Gules between three pheons Sable. *Crest*—A lion's gamb Gules, holding a sword per pale Argent and Azure, hilt and pomel Or.
- Sr Anthony Newyll.** Gules, a saltire Ermine.
- † Sr John Newyll.**
- Sr Will'm Radcliffe** of Ordesale. Gules, a bend engrailed Argent. *Crest* as at p. 55.
- Sr George Bowes** of the Byshopryke. Arms and Crest as at p. 67.
- \* Sr Uryan Breerton.**
- Sr Will'm Breerton.** } Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 65.
- \* Sr Roger Breerton.** }
- Sr Edward Warren.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 18.
- Sr Bryan Layton** of Lancashire. Sable, on a bend Argent three escallops Gules. *Crest*—A lion's head erased Sable charged with three escallops between two bars Argent.
- Sr Robert Mortesley (Morsley).** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a chief Gules a crescent of the field for difference; 2 and 3, Azure, three lozenges Or. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or ten feathers Argent.
- Sr Thomas Talbot** of Bashall. Argent, three lions rampant Purpure. *Crest*—A talbot statant Sable.
- Sr Hugh Calveley.** Arms as at p. 65. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a calf's head Sable.
- Sr Thomas Clerc** of Norff. Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a fess Azure three eagles displayed Or; 2 and 3, Ermine, on a chief Gules three lozenges of the field. *Crest*—A sun in splendour Or between two wings Azure on each a crescent Argent.
- Sr Richard Hollande.** Per fess Azure and Gules, three fleurs-de-lis Argent.
- Sr Thomas Frenables,** made Knight at Edenborough. Azure, two bars Argent. *Crest*—A wivern passant Gules issuing from a weir Argent.
- Sr John Constable** of Yorkshire.
- Sr Edmond Trafford** of Lancashire. Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 25.
- Sr John Atherton.** Gules, three sparhawks Argent, beaked, legged, and belled Or. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a swan Argent, wings endorsed, beaked Gules.
- Sr Richard Cholmeley** of Yorkshire. Arms and Crest as at p. 75, but the crescent Ermine.



- \* **Sr Philippe Egerton.** Sable, a chevron between three pheons Argent.  
*Crest*—A buck's head erased.
- † **Sr Hugh Wyplughby.** Arms as at p. 15. *Crest*—A griffin passant.
- † **Sr Thomas Constable** of Yorkshire. Arms and Crest as at p. 29.
- \* **Sr Will'm Woodhous** of Norf. quære si fuit miles. Sable, a chevron Or gontté Gules between three cinquefoils Ermine, a crescent Argent for difference. *Crest*—A demi-woodman per pale Gules and Or, the head proper, holding in both hands a club ragulée of the second. "Alibi, the woodman whole standing on his feete."
- † **Sr Edmond Savage.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 16, without the difference; but 1 and 4 the tinctures reversed, and the Crest not erased.
- Sr Thomas Gerarde.** Azure, a lion rampant Ermine ducally crowned Or. *Crest*—A lion's gamb erased Ermine resting on a lure Or.
- 
- Sr Humfrey Style,** dubbed Knight at Dover by the Kinge when he came from the wyninge of Boleyn, he being then Shirif of Kent. Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a fess engrailed fretty of the field between three fleurs-de-lis Or within a bordure of the last; 2 and 3, Argent, a wolf statant Sable, quartering Argent, three turnpikes Sable. *Crest*—A wolf's head Sable gorged with three bezants between two bars Or, the neck fretty of the second, eared and langued Gules. "His wief bare g. 3 crescents or. Crest a gote's hedde razed b. 3 gonttes horned and bearded wreath or v."
- Sr Will'm Woodhouse,** belonging to the Shippes, after Vice-Admirall. Quarterly Ermine and Azure, in the second and third quarters a leopard's face Or, a crescent for difference.
- 

Knightes made by the Kinge at Bolleyne after the conquest of the Towne on the morowe after Michelmasse day the laste of September, in the 36 yere of his reigne:

- Erle of Rutlande.** Arms quarterly and Crest as those of Sir RICHARD MANNERS at p. 74, but the Crest on a chapean Gules turned up Ermine.
- Lorde Nevill.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a saltire Argent; 2, Gules, three lions passant-gardant in pale Or within a bordure Argent; 3, Or, fretty Gules, on a canton per pale Ermine and Or a lymphad Sable. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a bull's head Argent, armed Or, tipped Vert. On both shield and crest a label of three points.

**Lord Fitzwalter.**

Quarterly of eight—1, Argent, a bend engrailed Sable; 2, Or, a fess between two chevrons Gules; 3, Argent, a lion rampant Sable ducally crowned Or within a bordure Azure; 4, Argent, a saltire engrailed Sable; 5, Gules, three lucies hauriant Argent; 6, Argent, three bars Gules; 7, Or, flory Sable; 8, Argent, an eagle Sable preying on a child swathed Gules. *Crest*—An arm erect in armour Argent grasping in the hand proper a wivern Or, the tail encircling the arm.

**Lord Bray.**

Arms quarterly as at p. 27. On an escutcheon of pretence, Quarterly—1, Or, on a bend Gules three goats passant Argent; 2, Sable, a chevron engrailed between three bulls' heads cabossed Argent; 3, Gules, a fess counter-compony Argent and Sable between six crosses patée fitchée of the second, quartering—1, Or, two bends Gules; 2, Bendy of eight Or and Azure; and 3, Sable, a cross between four bees Or. *Crest*—A lion passant-gardant Or between two wings vair.

**Lord John Grey.**

Arms quarterly of eight and Crest as at p. 47.

**Lord Edward Grey.**

The same Arms and Crest, on each a crescent for difference.

**Lord Powre** of Irelande.

Or, a chief indented Sable.

**Sr Henry Dudley**, dubbed by the Kinge at Boleyn the xx<sup>th</sup> of January, anno 36.

Quarterly of six—1, Or, two lions passant Azure, quartering Argent, a cross patonce Azure; 2, Gules, a fess between six cross-crosslets Or; 3, Chequy Or and Azure, a fess Ermine; 4, Gules, crusily patée and a chevron Argent; 5, Or, a fess between two chevrons Sable; 6, Barry of six Argent and Azure, in chief three torteaux and a label of three points; quartering—1, Gules, a lion rampant within a bordure Or, a crescent for difference; 2, Or, a maunch Gules; and 3, Barry of ten Argent and Azure, an orle of martlets Gules. *Crest* as under Sir EDWARD SUTTON, p. 18. On both shield and crest a label of three points.

**Sr Ingram Clifforde.**

Quarterly of eight—1, 3, and 4, as 1, 2, 3 at p. 62, 5 and 6 as 4, the quarterings reversed; 2, Azure, three spears Or; 7, Barry of six Or and Azure, on a canton Gules a cross patonce Argent; 8, Argent, on a chief indented Gules an annulet between two mullets Or. The same Crest.

**Sr Anthony Denny.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, erusily patée Or, a saltire Argent; 2, Or, a fess dancettée Gules, in chief three martlets Sable; 3, TROUT-BECKE, a mullet pierced Or for difference. *Crest*—An arm erect habited Azure, charged with a quatrefoil Argent, holding in the hand proper a garb Or.

**Sr Thomas Carden.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a sling in bend between two pheons Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, three bends engrailed Gules. *Crest*—A hind statant Sable, holding in the mouth an arrow Argent. “Quære quod genus animalis, forsan equus.”

**Sr Philippe Mobby.**

Argent, on a chevron embattled counter-embattled Gules between three griffins' heads erased Azure each holding in the beak a cinquefoil slipped of the third and Or as many roses of the last. *Crest*—A falcon belled, holding in the dexter claw a thistle proper leaved Vert.

**Sr Thomas Paston.**

Quarterly—1, Argent, six fleurs-de-lis Azure, a chief indented Or, quartering Or, on a chevron between three lions' heads erased Gules as many bezants; 2, Azure, a cross Or; 3, Argent, a chevron between three bears' heads erased Sable, muzzled Gules, quartering—1, Ermine, on a chief indented Gules three crowns Or; 2, Sable, a fess between two chevrons Or; and 3, Argent, a fess between three crescents Gules; over all a crescent for difference. *Crest* as at p. 15.

**Sr John Barkeley.**

Arms quarterly of six and *Crest* as at p. 41.

**Sr Charles Brandon.**

Arms quarterly as at p. 44, a bendlet sinister Or, and the same *Crest*.

**Sr Francis Askue of Lincolnshire.**

Sable, a fess Or between three asses passant Argent. *Crest*—An ass's head erased Argent, haltered proper.

**Sr Rauf Vane.**

Azure, three dexter gannetlets Or, a bendlet sinister Gules. *Crest*—An arm erect in armour Or, gannetlet Gules, grasping three branches of heartsease proper. “Alibi the gannetlet only: no part of the arme.”

**Sr Richard Wympbank.**

Vert, on a chevron between three falcons volant Or as many trefoils slipped Sable. *Crest*—Out of a mound Vert four vine-branches of the second bearing grapes proper.

**Sr Nicholas Wentworthe of Essex.**

Arms of WENTWORTH as at p. 46, without the difference, quartering Gules, three es-

- Sr Rauf Hopton.** eucheons Argent; over all an annulet for difference. Crest as at p. 46, with the same difference, per pale Or and Gules.
- Sr John Powlett, now Marquise of Wyndchester.** Gules, crusily fitchée and a lion rampant Or, a crescent Sable for difference. *Crest*—A lion's head erased Or charged with a bend Gules, thereon three cross-crosslets of the first.
- Sr Thomas Morgan of Wales.** Quarterly of nine—1, POWLETT as at p. 16; 2, Gules, three fleurs-de-lis Ermine; 3, Barry of six Or and Vert; 4, Argent, on a chief Gules two mullets pierced Or; 5, Gules, two lions passant-gardant Argent; 6, Barry of six Ermine and Gules; 7, Azure, a fess between three fleurs-de-lis Or; 8, Argent, fretty and a canton Sable; 9, Argent, six martlets Sable; over all a label of three points. Crest as at p. 36.
- Sr Robert Staffordc.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a griffin segreant Sable; 2, Argent, guttée and a cross patonce Sable; 3, Argent, a unicorn salient within a bordure engrailed Sable. *Crest*—A buck's head cabossed double attired Or.
- Sr Will'm Blount.** Quarterly of six—1 and 6, Or, a chevron Gules and a canton Ermine, a mullet for difference; 2, Ermine, a fess Sable between three beehives Or; 3, Azure, a cross Argent; 4, Azure, two bars Argent, each charged with three martlets Gules; 5, Per fess Gules and Azure, a lion rampant Or. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet per pale Or and Gules a boar's head Sable.
- Sr Andrew Flamoche.** Quarterly—1 and 4, BLOUNT as at p. 16; 2 and 3, Quarterly paly of four Or and Gules and Ermine within a bordure Azure, impaling Argent, a cross flory Sable, on a canton Gules a lion's head erased of the first crowned Or; and the same Crest.
- Sr Richard Wylngefeilde.** Argent, on a cross between four mullets pierced Gules five acorns Or. *Crest*—A tree ragulée Vert flamant Gules.
- Sr Maurice Barkleye.** Arms quarterly as at p. 47. *Crest*—A bull statant quarterly Sable and Or. On each an annulet for difference.
- Sr John Wellisbourn.** Arms quarterly of six as at p. 41, and Crest as at p. 19.
- Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a chief countercompony Or and of the first, over all a griffin segreant of the second, debruised by a bend

Ermine; 2, Sable, a fess counter-compony Or and Azure between three goats' heads erased Argent; 3, Argent, a tower triple-towered between three covered cups Azure, quartering Ermine, on a canton Gules an owl Argent. *Crest*—A harpy Or without wings, but with a peacock's tail displayed proper. "Alibi no byrde but haulfe the body of a mayden the armes and brestes seene downe to the nether ribbes and behind it the peacock's fethers."

**Sr Willm Buttes.**

Azure, on a chevron between three estoiles Or as many lozenges Gules. "Party per pale Or and B., the whole counterchanged." *Crest*—Two hands Gules, the dexter above the sinister, both grasping a (?) caduceus Or. Arms quarterly and *Crest* as at p. 54. On an escutcheon of pretence, Azure, a cross Or between four leopards' faces Argent, quartering Ermine, a leopard's face Or between a chief and a chevron Sable.

**Sr George Baynham.**

Arms quarterly and *Crest* as at p. 72.

**Sr Richard Candyshe,** Capetayne of Blacknesse, dubbed in Scotland by the Erle of Hertforde the 23 of September, anno 37 of the Kinge's reigne.

**Sr Willm Laxton,** dubbed at the Pallas of Westm' anno 37 of the Kinge's reigne, on Sonday the 7 of February, he then beinge Maior of London.

**Sr George Cornwall,** dubbed at Bulleyn by the Erle of Hertforde anno 37 of the Kinge's reigne.

Argent, a chevron engrailed counter-compony Ermine and Sable between three griffins' heads erased Gules guttée d'Or. *Crest*—A griffin's head per pale Or and Vert, collared counterchanged.

Quarterly—1 and 4, as at p. 28; 2, On a bend cotised three mullets, quartering, 1, Barry of six Argent and Azure, and 2, Sable, a bend lozengy Argent; 3, Gules, three bars gobony Argent and Sable, quartering Barry of six Or and Azure, a bend Gules. *Crest*—A lion statant Gules, ducally crowned Or.

Knightes made in Scotlande by the Erle of Hertforde, the Kinge's Lieutenant, the 23 day of September, anno d'ni 1545, anno regis 37, being then encamped by our Lady Church by Norham Castle, at his cominge home after he had ben in Scotland 25 dayes :

**John, Lord Latimer.**

Quarterly of eleven—1, Gules, a saltire Argent, an annulet for difference; 2, Or, fretty Gules, on a canton per pale Ermine and of the first



- a lymphad Sable ; 3, Gules, a fess between six cross-crosslets Or ; 4, Chequy Or and Azure, a chevron Ermine ; 5, Argent, a fess between two bars-gemelles Gules ; 6, Gules, a lion passant-gardant Argent ducally crowned Or ; 7, Argent, a chevron Gules ; 8, Gules, crusily patée and a chevron Argent ; 9, Quarterly Or and Vert, quartering, 1, Quarterly Gules and Or, in the first quarter a mullet Argent—2, Gules, on a bend between six cross-crosslets fitchée Argent an Ermine spot—and 3, Gules, six escallops Argent ; 10, Or, a chevron Gules within a bordure engrailed Sable ; 11, Per chevron Sable and Argent, in chief three leopards' faces Or. *Crest*—A griffin passant Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wharton**, sonne and heire to the Lorde Wharton. Sable, a maunch Argent, a label of three points. *Crest*—A bull's head erased Argent, armed Sable, ducally gorged per pale Gules and Or ; a similar label.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Tempest.** Arms as at p. 51.
- S<sup>r</sup> George Radclyffe.** Arms as at p. 55, at the upper end an escallop Argent, "or els a molet"; the same *Crest*. Arms quarterly and *Crest* as at p. 21.
- S<sup>r</sup> Francys Hastings.** Or, three chevrons Gules, a chief Vair.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Saint Quintin.** Argent, three calves passant Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Xp'opher Metcalf.** Arms as at p. 39, a bendlet sinister Azure ; and the same *Crest*.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Dacres.** Arms quarterly of six and *Crest* as at p. 81.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Stafforde.** Gules, a lion rampant Argent charged on the shoulder with a boar's head couped within a bordure engrailed of the second.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Grey of Horton.** Sable, an inescucheon within an orle of owls Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Calverley.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, an estoile of six points Argent ; 2, Argent, a chevron between three leopards' heads Gules ; 3, Gules, a lion rampant Argent within a bordure per pale indented Sable and Or. *Crest*—A boar's head erect Argent, tusked Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Engleby.** Per fess Gules and Argent, three martlets in chief and as many in base counterchanged.
- S<sup>r</sup> Roger Frowyk.**

Knights dubbed by the Kinge sythence his retourne from Bulleyn :

- S<sup>r</sup> Francys Leyke.** Argent, on a saltire engrailed Sable nine annulets Or.

- Sr Robert Townshende** of Norf., dubbed on Trinity Sondag anno 37. Quarterly—1 and 4, and 2, as at p. 13; 3, Argent, erusily and a lion rampant Gules ducally crowned Or, a crescent for difference.
- Sr Michael Stanhope**, dubbed anno 37 at Hampton Courte. Quarterly—1, Quarterly Ermine and Gules; 2 and 3, as 1 and 2 at p. 28; 4, Argent, three saltires engrailed Sable; over all a crescent for difference. *Crest*—Out of a tower Azure, a lion rampant Or ducally crowned Gules, holding between the paws a flint-stone Argent. “Alibi, a ryunge, no stone.”
- Sr John Pylston**, dubbed . . .
- Sr . . . Hogan**.
- Sr Richard Rede**, Doctor, anno 37 de Redbourne juxta S<sup>e</sup> Alban’s. Argent, on a cross between two hurts each charged with a dove Argent in chief and as many Cornish choughs Sable beaked and legged Gules in base, a lion rampant Or at the top and bottom ends and another passant at the side ends. “These two Lyons gardant. Alibi two hurts with a white dove as above and not the Cornish choughs.” *Crest*—A buffalo’s head Sable, fretty armed and ringed Or.
- Sr Willm Cavendishe**, Treasurer of the chamber, dubbed in anno 37 on Ester-day. Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, three stags’ heads cabossed Argent attired Or, a crescent for difference; 2 and 3, Argent, a chevron Gules between three crosses botony Sable. *Crest*—A snake nowed Vert.
- Sr John Percypent** of Hertfordshire, anno 37. Gules, three crescents Argent. *Crest*—On a mound a parrot Vert, beaked and legged Gules, holding in the dexter claw a pear Or, slipped and leaved of the first. On each a mullet for difference.
- Sr Francis Barnarde**, a Venetian, anno 37. Per bend Argent and Gules, demi-fleurs-de-lis issuing from all sides, a rose counterchanged, a sinister quarter quarterly, 1, Sable, a lion passant-gardant Or; 2 and 3, voided of the field; 4, also Sable, a fleur-de-lis also Or. *Crest*—An elephant’s head Sable, tasked Or, collared Argent, charged with three roses Gules.
- Sr John Wakington**, anno 37. Per chevron Sable and Argent, in chief three mullets pierced Or, in base as many garbs Gules on each a rose of the third. *Crest*—A demi-hare Azure, thereon four bezants.
- Sr Thomas Bromley**, Justice, dubbed at the Parlement anno 37. Quarterly per fess indented Or and Gules. *Crest*—Two arms embowed, the dexter vested Or, the sinister Azure, each cuffed Ermine, holding in the hands proper a bunch of broom.

- Sr Peter Gambow**, Spanyard, Vert, "a wolf silver in a nette Sable," impaling  
dubbed by the Kinge at Yorke Argent three fig-leaves stalks upwards Vert.  
Place, anno 38.
- Sr Willm Farmour** of Norf. (*added*) Argent, a chevron between four lions'  
heads erased Gules, on a chief Azure an  
anchor between two pales Or, a martlet for  
difference.
- Sr Humfrey Acton.**
- Sr . . . Wynde**, Justice, made  
at the Parlement, anno 37.
- Sr Thomas Palmer.**

The Names and Armes of those that were advanced to the honorable  
Ordre of Knighthode in the happy reigne of

### Kinge Edward the Sixt.

(Cotton MSS., Claudius ciii., fol. 151-178.)

On Sondag the 6 of February, Kinge Edward the Sixt, in the first yere of his  
reigne, was made Knighte by Edward, Erle of Hertford his uncle, Lorde Protector,  
and the same tyme the sayd Kinge dubbed these two followinge :

- Sr Henry Woublethorne**, Maior Sable, a mascle within a tressure flory counter-  
of London, dubbed by the flory Argent. *Crest*—An elephant's head  
Kinge at the Toure the 6 of Azure, gorged Gules bezantée, tusked Or, on  
February before the coronation. the top of the head leaves Vert.
- Sr John Portman**, Justice, Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a fleur-de-lis Azure ;  
dubbed at that tyme, the 6 of 2 and 3, Azure, a chevron Argent between  
February, before the coronation. three pears Or.

Knights dubbed by the Kinge on Sondag, the day of his coronation, the 20 of  
February, being crowned, to the nombre of 40, in lieu of the Bathe, w'ch then  
could not be performed accordinge to all ceremonyes thereto belonginge, the tyme  
for that pourpose beinge to shorte :

- Duke of Suffolke.** Quarterly of nine—1, BRANDON as at p. 10 ;  
2, Azure, a cross moline Or ; 3, Lozengy Er-  
mine and Gules ; 4, Sable, a cross engrailed Or ;  
5, Gules, a cross moline Argent ; 6, Gules, a  
lion rampant Or, quartering Sable, fretty Or,  
over all a crescent for difference ; 7, Or, a lion  
rampant Sable ; 8, Gules, a fess dancettée be-  
tween six cross-crosslets Or ; 9, Barry of six  
Ermine and Gules, three crescents Sable.  
*Crest*—BRANDON as at p. 44.

**Erle of Oxford.**

Quarterly of eight—1, VERE as at p. 23; 2, Argent, fretty Gules, on each joint a bezant; 3, Argent, a lion rampant Gules, over all on a fess Or three crosses patée fitchée Sable; 4, Argent, three chevronels Sable; 5, Argent, a chevron Sable between twelve pears Gules slipped Vert; 6, Argent, a fess between two bars-gemelles Gules; 7, Barry wavy of six Argent and Azure; 8, Vert, a lion rampant Argent, a wound on the shoulder distilling blood. *Crest*—VERE as at p. 49.

**Erle of Hertforde.**

Quarterly of six—1, Or, flory Azure, on a pile Gules three lions passant-gardant of the field; 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6, as Sir THOMAS SEYMOUR, p. 66. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a phoenix in flames proper with wings expanded of the first. *Motto*—"A l'amy fidel pour jamais."

**Erle of Ormonde.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a chief indented Azure; 2, Ermine, a saltire Gules; 3, Gules, three covered cups Or. *Crest*—In a ducal coronet Or a plume of feathers Argent, thereon a falcon rising of the last.

**Lorde Maltravers.**

Arms quarterly and *Crest* as at p. 20.

**Lorde Talbot.**

Quarterly of nine—1, 2, 5, 6, 7, and 8, the same as 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6 at p. 52; 3, Argent, five bends Gules; 4, Gules, three garbs Or, quartering Barry of ten Argent and Azure, an orle of martlets Gules; 9, Argent, a lion rampant per fess Gules and Sable; over all a label of three points. *Crest*—A lion statant Or, on the neck a label of three points.

**Lorde Strange.**

Quarterly of eight—1, Argent, on a bend Azure three bucks' heads cabossed Or; 2, Or, on a chief indented Azure three plates; 3, as 2 under STANLEY at p. 23; 4, Chequy Or and Azure; 5, Gules, two lions passant Argent; 6, Argent, a fess and canton Gules; 7, Or, a cross engrailed Sable; 8, Azure, a lion rampant Argent; over all a label of three points. *Crest* as under STANLEY at p. 11.

**Lorde Herbert.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, on a fess France and England quarterly within a bordure gobony Azure and Argent; 2, Per pale Gules and Azure, three lions rampant Argent; 3, Argent, a fess and canton Gules. *Crest*—"A

- panther Argent, spotted Or, Gules, and Azure," charged with a label of three points.
- John, Lord Lysle**, sonne and heire of John, Erle of Warwyke. Quarterly of six—1-5, as 1-5 under Sir HENRY DUDLEY at p. 79; 6, Gules, a lion passant-gardant Argent ducally crowned Or; and the same Crest.
- Lord Charles Brandon.** Arms quarterly of nine as under the Duke of SUFFOLK at p. 85, and Crest as under BRANDON p. 45; on each a crescent for difference.
- Lord Cromwell.** Quarterly per fess indented Azure and Or, four lions passant counterchanged. *Crest*—On a chapeau Gules turned up Ermine a pelican in piety Or guttée d'Azure.
- Lord Hastings.** Quarterly of seven—1, Argent, a maunch Sable, quartering, 1, Per pale indented Gules and Vert, a chevron Or—2, Sable, two bars Argent and in chief three plates—and 3, Barry of six Ermine and Gules; 2, Azure, three garbs Argent banded Gules, a chief Or; 3, Argent, three toads erect Sable; 4, Argent, a griffin segreant Gules, clawed Azure; 5, Paly wavy of six Or and Gules; 6, Argent, two bars Gules and in chief three torteaux; 7, Or, three torteaux, a label of three points Azure bezantée; over all a label of three points. *Crest*—A bull's head erased Sable, horned and ducally gorged Or.
- Lord Scroope's sonne and heire.** Quarterly—1, 2, and 3, as 1, 2, and 3 at p. 32; 4, Azure, a bend Or, an annulet Sable and a label of three points Argent for difference. *Crest*—Same as at p. 41. On each a label of three points.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wyndesore**, sonne and heire to the Lord Wyndesore. Arms quarterly of eight—1, as 1; 2, 3, 4, 5, as 2; 6, as 3; 7, as 4; 8, as 6; and an escucheon of pretence as 5, at p. 63; and the same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> Francys Russell.** Quarterly—1, Argent, a lion rampant Gules, on a chief Sable three escallops of the field, quartering Azure, a tower embattled with a cupola Argent, port Gules; 2, Gules, three lucies hauriant in fess Argent; 3, Sable, a griffin segreant between three cross-crosslets fitchée Argent; 4, Sable, three chevronels Ermine, a crescent Or for difference. *Crest*—A goat passant Argent attired Or. On each a label of three points.



**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Deberculx.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a fess Gules, in chief three torteaux; 2 and 3, Vair Or and Gules. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a talbot's head Argent, eared Gules. On each a label of three points. *Motto*—"Loyal suis."

**S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Browne.**

Quarterly—1, Quarterly same as at p. 15; 2, Gules, a saltire Argent, a label of three points and a crescent Sable for difference, quartering, 1, Argent, three lozenges in fess Gules—and 2, Or, an eagle displayed Vert; 3, Gules, three lions passant-gardant Or within a bordure Argent, quartering, 1, Argent, a saltire engrailed Gules—and 2, Or, a lion rampant Gules; 4, Gules, a cross engrailed Argent, quartering, 1, Argent, on a canton Gules a rose Or—2, Azure, a fess between three leopards' faces Or, an annulet Sable for difference—3, Argent, on a fess dancettée Sable three bezants. *Crest*—A stag statant proper, attired, ducally gorged, and lined Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Seymour.**

Arms quarterly of six and Crest as those of the Earl of HERTFORD at p. 86; on each a crescent for difference.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Gates.**

Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 51.

**S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Cooke of Essex.**

Quarterly of eight—1 and 8, COOKE as at p. 30; 2, Sable, a fess between three pheons Argent; 3, Or, a spread-eagle Sable, charged with a fleur-de-lis Argent; 4, Three eagles displayed between two bendlets; 5, Gules, a fess counter-compony Argent and Sable between six crosses patée fitchée of the first; 6, Or, two bends Gules; 7, Bendy of ten Azure and Or. *Crest*—A unicorn's head Or between two wings Azure. "Bothe the wynges behynde the hedd."

**S<sup>r</sup> Alexander Umpton of Oxfordshire.**

Arms of UMPTON as at p. 65, and the same Crest without the collar.

**S<sup>r</sup> George Norton of Somersetshire.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, three escallops in bend cotised between two lions rampant Sable, a crescent for difference; 2 and 3, Per pale Azure and Gules, three lions rampant-gardant Argent. *Crest*—A greyhound's head "dunyshe," collared Gules bezantée, a crescent Sable for difference.

**S<sup>r</sup> Valentine Knightley.**

Arms and Crest as at p. 26.

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Lytton.**

Arms as at p. 26.

- S<sup>r</sup> George Vernon** of the Peke. Arms quarterly of six and Crest as at p. 21.  
*Motto*—"Mais si je puis."
- S<sup>r</sup> John Porte** of Derbyshire. Azure, a fess between two cotises engrailed and three pigeons Or beaked Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Josselyn.** Quarterly—1, Azure, a josselyn Argent and Sable belled Or; 2, Gules, on a saltire engrailed Or five torteaux, a chief Ermine (HYDE); 3, Gules, a griffin segreant within a bordure engrailed Or (BATTELL); 4, Azure, a fess Or. *Crest*—A falcon's leg Or erased Gules, belled of the first.
- S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Barker** alias Garter Kinge of Armes. Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three bears' heads Argent muzzled Gules, in chief as many bezants; 2 and 3, Argent, on a chevron between three Cornish choughs Sable as many estoiles Or. *Crest*—A bear's head per pale Or and Azure, muzzled Gules, between two wings counterchanged.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edmonde Molyneux**, Serjeant at the Lawe. Azure, a cross moline pierced Argent, a crescent Gules on another Or for difference. *Crests*—1, A garb of peacock's feathers proper banded Or and Azure, a similar difference; 2, "A hare in p'per colour sittinge on a rushe hill."
- S<sup>r</sup> James Males.** Argent, on a chevron Sable between three chaplets Gules, each enclosing a fleur-de-lis of the second, as many estoiles Or, on a chief Azure as many quill-pens points downwards Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Babthorpe.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a chevron Or between three crescents Ermine; 2 and 3, Barry of six Argent and Gules, three crescents Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Brudenall.** Quarterly—1, Argent, on a chevron Gules between three chapeaux (? should be *steel caps*) Azure an escallop Or; 2, Sable, a buck's head cabossed Argent, attired Or, between the attires a cross patée fitchée, in the mouth an arrow of the second; 3, Ermine, on a chevron Gules three escallops Or; 4, Azure, a bend cotised between six cross-crosslets fitchée Or. *Crest*—An arm embowed covered with leaves Vert, elbow proper, in the hand also proper a spiked club Or slung to the arm with a line of the last.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Nevill** of the Holte. Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a saltire Ermine; 2 and 3, Lozengy Or and Azure, a canton Ermine. *Crest*—A bull's head Ermine, armed Or.

- S<sup>r</sup> Angell Marian** de Cremona, Or, a bend Gules. *Crest*—A sea-dog's head Italian.  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Wolcroft.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Cutte** of Essex. Arms quarterly and *Crest* as at p. 74.  
 Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a bend engrailed Sable three plates each charged with a martlet of the second within a bordure gobony Gules and Or; 2, Argent, a bend cotised Sable; 3, Argent, on a chevron between three bugle-horns Sable as many maseles Or. *Crest*—A greyhound's head erased Argent, collared gobony Or and Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Tyrell** of Heron.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Scharington.** Arms quarterly as at p. 48, and *Crest* as at p. 47.  
 Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, two crosses patée of the first fimbriated Or between as many flaunches chequy Argent and Azure; 2, Azure, a bend Argent (LA VALL); 3, Per pale indented Or and Azure, six martlets in pale, 3 and 3, counterchanged (FRANKHAM). *Crest*—A scorpion in pale Or, tail in chief between two elephant's teeth, the upper part chequy Argent and Azure, the lower Gules, each charged with a cross voided as in the Arms.
- S<sup>r</sup> Tymond Carew.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Snathe.** Arms as at p. 15, and *Crest* as at p. 61.  
 Argent, a chevron between three ravens' heads erased Sable.
- Knights of the Carpett dubbed by the Kinge on Tuesday the 22 day of February in the aforesayd first yere of his reigne :
- S<sup>r</sup> John Radclyffe.** Arms quarterly as under FITZWALTER at p. 62, without the label. *Crest* as at p. 11.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Stanley.** Quarterly—1 and 4 as 1 and 2, and 3 as 2 and 3, at p. 25; and the same *Crest*. On each a crescent for difference.
- Lorde Thomas Grey.** Arms quarterly of eight and *Crest* as at p. 52; on each a martlet for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Aucher.** Ermine, on a chief Azure three lions rampant Or. *Crest*—A bull's head erased Gules, armed Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Shelton** of Suff.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Sabcotts.** Arms and *Crest* as at p. 19.  
 Quarterly—1, 2, and 4, as at p. 16; 3, Argent, on a cross Gules five escallops Or; and the same *Crest*.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Cotton.** Arms as at p. 72, a crescent for difference; the same *Crest* but a buckle Or, strapped Azure.

- instead of a cornet. "This fowle close, his wyngs asure."
- Sr John Mason.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a two-headed lion rampant Azure, a wound on the shoulder Gules; 2, Quarterly Gules and Argent, a lion rampant counterchanged (LANGSTON); 3, Argent, a chevron Gules between three snakes nowed Sable, a crescent for difference (RADLEY). *Crest*—A mermaid proper.
- Sr Thomas Newnam.** Azure, three demi-lions rampant Argent guttée de sang. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Argent guttée de sang between two wings expanded Gules.
- Sr John TTyndham.** Arms and Crest as at p. 67, the lion's head in the Crest on an escutcheon Azure.
- Sr Philippe Calthorpe.** Chequy Or and Azure, a fess Ermine.
- Sr Mauryce Denys** of Gloucestershire. Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 22. "Quære si forte sederet vel hoc modo surgeret lupus."
- Sr Anthony Wenyngham.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Quarterly Or and Gules within a bordure Sable escallopée Argent; 2, Ermine, three chevronels Sable; 3, Argent fleury Gules; on an escutcheon of pretence, Quarterly Or and Azure. *Crest*—An old man's head sidefaced proper, habited Gules and collared with two bars Or, on his head a cap Azure turned up Ermine charged with three guttés and tasselled of the second.
- Sr Rowland Moreton.**
- Sr John TTyntworth** of Essex, father to the Lady Maltravers. Gules, on a bend Argent three escallops Azure, "untrue." *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Gules a unicorn's head Argent.
- Sr Thomas Dyer.** Sable, three goats passant Argent, attired Or.
- Sr John Godsalve.** Per pale Gules and Azure, on a fess nebulée between four crosses patée Or three crescents Sable. *Crest*—A griffin's head erased per pale indented Argent and Sable, in the mouth a heartsease slipped proper, stalked and leaved Vert.
- Sr Thomas Barneston.** Azure, a fess dancettée Ermine.
- Sr Thomas Gyfforde.** Arms and Crest as at p. 51.
- Sr Roger Gyfforde** of Devonshire. Sable, three fusils conjoined in fess Ermine.
- Sr John Savage.** *Crest*—A unicorn's head Argent.
- Sr Edward Rogers.** Argent, a chevron between three stags passant Sable, a mullet Or for difference. *Crest*—A stag passant Sable platée, attired and ducally gorged Or.

- S<sup>r</sup> Walter Bucler** (Will'm added). Sable, on a fess between three dragons' heads erased Or as many estoiles of the field. *Crest*—A dragon's head Sable charged with two bars between eight guttés d'Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Roger Blewett.** Or, a chevron between six eagles displayed Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Mumfrey Stafford.** Quarterly of six—1, 2, 3, 4, 5, as at p. 81 ; 6, Vair, three bars Gules ; and the same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Percy.** Gules, a chief Argent. *Crests*—1, Out of a ducal coronet Or a Blackamoor's head Sable ; 2, On a mound Or a porcupine proper, "russett," quilled Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Perpount** of Nottinghamshire. Arms quarterly as at p. 39. *Crest*—A lion rampant Sable holding in the dexter paw a cinquefoil Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Francys Englefeilde.** Arms quarterly as at p. 32. *Crest*—An arm erect vested per pale Azure and Gules, cuffed Argent, holding in the hand proper a branch of three cinquefoils Or, leaved and slipped Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Fitzherbert.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, three lions rampant Or ; 2 and 3, Argent, a bend Sable and a chief vair Or and Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Sprynge.** Argent, on a chevron between three mascles Gules as many cinquefoils pierced Or, in each five hurts. *Crest*—A demi-stag salient quarterly Argent and Or, holding in the mouth a branch of columbine proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wamware.** Vert, two dolphins addorsed in pale Argent. "These be the Hawmers' Armes, and this man's Armes ar Argent, two lyons passant-regardant Asure." *Crest*—A sea-dog statant Azure, finned and webbed Or, in the mouth a fish proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Grevill.** Quarterly of six—1, Sable, on a cross Or five pellets within a bordure engrailed of the second ; 2, Azure, crusily and a lion rampant Or ; 3, Argent, on a bend Azure three cinquefoils pierced Or ; 4, Argent, a bend Sable, a label of three points Gules ; 5, Argent, a bend Gules, a bordure chequy Or and Azure ; 6, Argent, on a bend Gules three round buckles Or. *Crest*—A greyhound's head Sable, collared Gules bezantée.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Brokett.**
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bell** of Gloucestershire. Argent, on a chevron between three hawks' bells Gules two bars-gemelles of the first, on a chief of the second a hawk's lure between



- two martlets of the field. *Crest*—An arm erect vested Gules, holding also erect in the hand proper a battle-axe, staff of the first, head Azure.
- Sr John Worscey.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three horses' heads coupé Argent, bridled Or; 2, Azure, a chevron between three cross-crosslets fitchée, within a bordure engrailed Or; 3, Argent, four bars wavy Gules, a saltire Or. *Crest*—A horse's head coupé Argent, armed Or, bridled Azure, and plumed of the second and third.
- Sr Res Gryffythc of Wales.** No Arms given. "Arma in originali sunt de rubro super barram dancé de Argento 3 merlettos de nigro inter 6 leones aureos rapaces, de quibus dubitari potest." *Crests*—1, A buck's head cabossed per pale Or and Argent; 2, A man's head erased proper, crined Sable, wreathed round the temples Or and Azure.
- Sr John Salisbury of Wales.** Gules, a lion rampant Argent between three crescents Or.
- Sr Thomas Wolles.** Arms as at p. 69, a crescent Or for difference, and the same Crest.
- Sr Will'm Raynsforde.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, an eagle displayed Argent ducally gorged Or; 2 and 3, Argent, a cross Sable. *Crest*—A buck's head erased Ermine.
- Sr Thomas Wrothe.** Argent, on a bend Sable three lions' heads erased of the field, ducally crowned Or. *Crest*—A lion's head erased Argent ducally crowned Or.
- Sr Will'm Wykeringe.** Gules, on a chevron Argent between three fleurs-de-lis Or as many hurts. *Crest*—An arm embowed habited Or two bars Gules, holding in the hand proper a fleur-de-lis of the first.
- Sr John Cary.** Azure, three bucks' heads cabossed Argent.
- Sr Henry Doyle.** Arms of BRERETON and Crest as at p. 65.
- Sr Uryan Brereton.** Argent, on a chief Vert a tan Or between two mullets of the third, on each a torteaux. *Crest*—A greyhound passant Sable, eared Argent. "A hounde Sable, the snowte Argent."
- Sr Will'm Drury.**
- Sr John Butteler of Hertfordshire.** Argent, a lion rampant within a bordure engrailed Sable. *Crest*—A boar passant Or, collared and lined Gules.
- Sr George Warper.** Arms and Crest as at p. 36.
- Sr Thomas Kempe.**

- Sr John Norton** of Kent. Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a cross potent Ermine; 2 and 3, Ermine, a cross engrailed Gules. *Crest*—A talbot's head erased between two wings Or.
- Sr Robert Langlecy.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a cockatrice Sable; 2 and 3, Gules, a mermaid Argent erined mirror and comb Or (PRESTWICH).
- Sr Thomas Nevill.** Quarterly—1 and 4 (with an annulet for difference), as at p. 78; 2 and 3, as 3 at the same page, without the label. *Crest*—A griffin passant Or.
- Sr John ap Kes (Apyce).** Sable, on a chevron between three leopards' heads Argent as many spear-heads of the field, on a chief of the second as many cocks Gules. *Crest*—A cock Gules, combed and legged Or, charged on the neck with two bars of the second, holding in the beak a heartsease. "Sine flore in originali."
- Sr John Faughan** of Wales.
- Sr Thomas Cravenor.**
- 
- Sr Walter Myldmay.** Per fess Argent and Sable, a fess nebulée per fess of the second and Or between three greyhounds' heads coupéd counterchanged, collared Gules bezantée, a martlet for difference. *Crest*—A leopard's head erased Or, ducally gorged and lined Azure, on the neck beneath the coronet three pellets.
- Sr Clement Smyth.** Argent, a cross Gules between four peacocks Azure. *Crest*—An arm erect vested chequy Vert and Argent ("alibi or et b."), holding in the hand proper three arrows Or.
- Sr John Jermyn** of Suffolk: Quarterly—1, Sable, a crescent between two mullets in pale Argent; 2, Sable, a fess between three roses Or; 3, Azure, a lion rampant Or, ducally gorged Argent; 4, HENYNGHAM. *Crest*—A greyhound's head Sable, eared Gules, gorged with a bar-gemelle Or.
- Sr James Bascarville.** Arms and Crest as at p. 34.
- Sr James Croftes**, dubbed at Westm. 24 of Novembre, anno primo. Arms and Crest as at p. 14, the wivern statant.
- Sr Anthony Cope**, dubbed at Westm. the 24 of Novembre, anno primo.
- Sr Henry Wharton**, dubbed at Westm. anno secundo vel p'mo. Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a manuch Ermine within a bordure Or, charged with eight pairs

of lions' paws saltirewise erased Gules ; 2 and 3, Ermine, on a chief Azure three lions rampant Argent, quartering Quarterly Gules and Argent, a bend Or. *Crest*—A bull's head erased Argent, horned and crined Sable, ducally gorged per pale Or and Gules, a crescent Sable for difference.

**Sr Robert Curson** of Norf.,  
anno p<sup>mo</sup>.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Ermine, a bend gobony Sable and Argent, a crescent for difference ; 2 and 3, Gules, two lions passant in pale Ermine, ducally crowned Or. *Crest*—Out of a crescent Azure thereon an estoile Or two demi-griffins, the one Argent, the other of the second, respecting each other.

Knightes Bannerettes and Bachelor Knightes made in the campe besydes Rockesburgh in Scotland in anno primo of the Kinge's reigne, by the handes of the high and mighty Prynce Edward, Duke of Somersett, Generall of all the Kinge's Armyes by lande and by sea, and Governour of his royall person and protectour of all his realmes, dominions, and subjectes :

**Sr Frauncys Bryan**, Bannerett.

Argent, three piles wavy meeting at the base Vert, a bordure Azure bezantée. *Crests*—1, A tiger passant Argent bezantée, tusked and maned Or ; 2, A beacon proper.

**Sr Rauf Sadler**, Bannerett.

Arms and Crest as at p. 70.

**Sr Raufe Wane**, Bannerett.

Arms and Crest as at p. 80. "The gauntlet onely, no parte of the arme."

**Lord Grey** of Wylton.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Barry of six Argent and Azure ; 2 and 3, Gules, three lions rampant Argent, ducally crowned Or. *Crest*—A falcon belled proper, wings expanded, standing on a gauntlet Argent, and encircled by a branch of columbine Azure, leaved Vert, issuing from the gauntlet.

**Lord Edward Seymour**.

Arms quarterly of five, same as 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 at p. 66, and Crest as under HERTFORD at p. 86, without the coronet and difference.

**Lord Talldyk**.

Or, an estoile Sable.

**Sr Thomas Dacres**.

Quarterly of six—1, Gules, three escallops Argent ; 2, Barry of twelve Argent and Azure, three chaplets Gules ; 3, Gules, three cushions Ermine, tasselled Or ; 4, Vair Or and Gules, in dexter chief a lion rampant Or, quartering Gules, a fess counter-compony Argent and Sable between six crosses patée fitchée of the second ; 5, Azure, fleury and fretty Or ;

- Sr John Boterville** alias Thynne. 6, Chequy Or and Gules. Crest as at p. 39. On each a label of three points. Quarterly—1 and 4, Barry of ten Or and Sable; 2 and 3, Argent, a lion rampant tail forked and double nowed Gules. *Crest*—A reindeer Or, attired and erased Sable.
- Sr John Cresham.** Arms (with a label of three points Or) and Crest as at p. 68.
- Sr Miles Partridge.** Gules, on a fess between two bars-gemelles and three partridges volant Or as many torteaux, on a pile of the second a demi-rose Gules emitting rays. *Crest*—A partridge in the beak an ear of wheat Or. “Alibi, de rubro 3 bezantes inter 2 gemellos aureos in fece inter 3 perdices ut hic et non torteaux in fece de auro. Verius, le fece inter duos cotices et non gemelles.”
- Sr Francys Wemyng.** Gules, a chevron between three owls Argent. *Crest*—A demi-sea-dog Sable, eared and finned Or.
- Horde Charles Stourton,** executed for murder. Quarterly—1, Sable, a bend Or between six fountains; 2, Or, a cross engrailed Sable; 3, Gules, an escocheon within an orle of martlets Argent; 4, Argent, on a bend Sable three calves passant Or. *Crest*—A sea-dog Sable, finned Or.
- Sr Edmonde (Edward) Bruges.** Quarterly—1 and 4, and 3, as at p. 28; 2, Or, a pile Gules; over all a label of three points. *Crest*—A Saracen's head in profile couped at the shoulders proper, habited paly of four Argent and Sable, studded with pellets and plates and wreathed about the temples of the first and second.
- Sr Nicholas Strange.** No Arms given. “In originali de rubro 2 leones peditantes de Argento.” *Crest*—A wolf passant Argent, in the mouth a child proper.
- Sr John Talbot** of Grafton. Arms quarterly of six as at p. 52. *Crest*—A talbot statant Argent. On both shield and crest a crescent for difference. “In originali hæc arma fuerunt de Argento cum tribus leonibus de purpuro. Crista hujusmodi canem de nigro.”
- Sr Francys Salbeyn.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a chief Sable three mullets pierced Or; 2 and 3, Or, a bend Sable.
- Sr John Southworth.** Arms as at p. 40. *Crest*—A bull's head erased Sable, armed Argent.

- Sr Thomas Danby** of York-shire. Quarterly of six—1, Vert, three chevronels braced Or, on a chief Argent three mullets pierced Sable; 2, Vert, a bend Or; 3, Gules, three cushions Argent tasselled Or, quartering Argent, on a saltire Sable five guttes d'eau; 4, Argent, a saltire Gules; 5, Gules, a chevron Ermine between three lions rampant Or; 6, Gules, six billets Ermine.
- Sr John Foster.** Argent, a chevron Gules between three bugle-horns Azure, garnished and stringed Or. *Crest*—An arm in armour embowed proper, the hand grasping a baton Gules.
- Sr John Worsley.** Azure, a fess Or between three horses' heads erased Argent, bridled Gules, within a bordure gobony of the second and Vert.
- Sr Rauf Bagnall.** Sable, on an escutcheon Ermine within an orle of martlets Argent a leopard's face Gules.
- Lorde Thomas Howarde.**
- Sr Richard Conway.** Azure, a lion passant-gardant paly of six Or and Argent, between three dexter gauntlets of the third, plated of the second, within a bordure engrailed of the same. *Crest*—A crane's head paly of six Argent and Sable, charged on the neck with two bars Or.
- Sr Cyles Poole.** Arms quarterly as at p. 14. *Crest* as at p. 55.
- Sr Olyber Laurence.** Argent, a cross ragulée Gules. *Crest*—A luce's tail proper.
- Sr Henry Gates.** Arms quarterly and *Crest* as at p. 51.
- Sr Edward Hastings.** Arms quarterly of eight and *Crest* as at p. 87, without the label, but each bearing a mullet for difference.
- Sr Will'm Shipwith.** Quarterly—1, SKIPWITH as at p. 29; 2, Quarterly Sable and Or, a bend Argent; 3, Or, fretty Azure, on a canton Gules a cross moline of the field; 4, Or, on a chevron Azure between three fleurs-de-lis Vert as many martlets of the field. *Crest*—A reel or turnstile proper.
- Sr Will'm Buttes.** Per pale Or and Azure, on a chevron between three estoiles as many lozenges all counter-changed. *Crest* as at p. 82.
- Sr George Blage.** Argent, two bends Gules each surmounting another engrailed Sable.
- Sr Will'm Frances.** Gules, a saltire between four crosses flory Or.
- Sr Francys Knolles.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, crusily and a cross moline voided throughout Or; 2 and 3, Gules, on a chevron Argent three roses of



- the field. *Crest*—A ram's head Argent, armed Or.
- Sr Will'm Thorneborough.** Ermine, fretty and a chief Gules.
- Sr George Howarde.** Arms quarterly as at p. 75 and *Crest* as at p. 69.
- Sr James Wylforde.** Gules, a chevron engrailed between three leopards' faces Or.
- Sr Rauf Coppinger.** Gules, three bends Or, on a fess Vert three plates within a bordure Purpure. *Crest*—An arm embowed Gules fesswise, holding in the hand proper a hawk's lure also proper.
- Sr Thomas Wentworth.** Arms quarterly of six and *Crest* as at p. 46, on each a label of three points.
- Sr John Merbyn.** Argent, a demi-lion rampant Sable.
- Sr Hugh Ascue.** Arms and *Crest* as at p. 35, but the latter erased; on each a crescent Or on another Gules for difference.
- Sr Richard Towneley.** Argent, a fess and in chief three mullets pierced Sable, "quartered with Sable, three gotes rampant Argent for GAYTFORD." *Crest*—On a perch Or a falcon close proper, belled and lined of the first.
- Sr Armaduke Constable.** Arms (with a label of three points) and *Crest* as at p. 29.
- Sr George Abdeley.** Arms quarterly and *Crest* as at p. 14.
- Sr . . . . Barteville, a Frenchman.** Quarterly per fess indented Or and Gules. *Crest*—A swan Argent.
- Sr Andrew Dudley.** Quarterly of eight—1, Or, two lions passant Azure; 2, Barry of six Argent and Azure, in chief three torteaux, a label of three points thereon a crescent for difference; 3, Gules, a lion rampant within a bordure engrailed Or; 4, 5, 6, 7, and 8, as 4, 3, 5, 6, 7 under Lord LYSLE at p. 87; and the same *Crest*. On each a crescent for difference.
- Sr Ap'ofes Dyes.**
- Sr Thomas Chaloner.**
- Sr Rowland Clerke.**
- Knights made at Newcastle the first day of October in anno primo aforesayde by the handes of Edward, Duke of Somersett, Lord Protectour:
- Sr Walter Bonham.** Gules, a chevron wavy between three crosses patée fitchée Argent. *Crest*—A snake erect on its tail Argent nowed Azure, with the head of a maiden proper crined Or.
- Sr Henry Russee.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Ermine, three bars Gules; 2, Azure, a pheon Or; 3, Azure, on a chief

- indented Argent three mullets pierced Sable. *Crest*—A talbot statant Argent, collared and lined Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Branlyn.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a cross patonce and in dexter chief an escallop Argent; 2 and 3, Per pale indented Argent and Or, three escallops Gules. *Crest*—The stump of a tree ragulée couped and erect, from the top issuing flames of fire, from the sinister two sprigs with acorns and leaves, all proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> Jaques Granada.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, three eagles' talons couped Argent; 2 and 3, Argent, a Blackamoor's head couped Sable wreathed Argent, on an escutcheon of pretence Argent, a pomegranate slipped Vert. *Crest*—A pomegranate slipped proper.
- Knights made at Berwyke by the hands of John, Erle of Warwyke, Lientenant of the Kinge's Army in anno primo in Scotland :
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Buckley.** Argent, three bulls' heads couped Sable. *Crest*—A bull's head per pale Argent and Sable, armed Or and of the first.
- S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Strelley.** Paly of six Argent and Azure. *Crest*—A man's head "greyish" wreathed Gules, belled Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Manwerynge.** Arms quarterly and *Crest* as at p. 55, without the difference, and the ass's head Sable.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Rybande,** dubbed at Newcastle.
- S<sup>r</sup> Andrew Corbet,** dubbed at Newcastle.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Nebill,** second son to Raufe, Erle of Westmerlande. Arms quarterly and *Crest* (without the label and crest coronet) as at p. 78. On each a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Peter Negro.**
- S<sup>r</sup> Alounce de Fille Seige.**
- S<sup>r</sup> Willm Cobham,** dubbed at Westminster the first day of December anno 2. Quarterly—1, Gules, on a chevron Argent a lion rampant Sable ducally crowned Or; 2, Gules, on a chevron Or three lions rampant Sable; 3, Azure, a fess between three leopards' faces Or, an annulet Sable for difference; 4, Argent, seven mascles conjoined, 3, 3, 1, Gules. *Crest*—A Blackamoor's head Sable, wreathed Argent and Azure. On each a label of three points Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Cornwalles,** dubbed as above. Arms quarterly of six as in the 'Visitations of Suffolk, 1561, 1577, 1612,' p. 21. *Crest*—A

- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Corbett**, dubbed as above. buck lodged and regardant Vert, attired Or, on the dexter side an oak-branch proper. Argent, two bars and a canton Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Domynike Bollonus**, Ambassador of Venyce. Or, two bends Gules, on the upper ends a rose proper. *Crest*—An angel proper, wings expanded Argent, crowned and the crown surmounted by a cross patée Or, the hands outstretched. *Motto*—"Otiosus nunquam."
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Amcottes**, Maior of London. *Crest*—A squirrel sejant Gules, devouring a nut Or, leaved and slipped Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Willm Locke**, Sberife of London. Per fess Azure and Or, a pale counterchanged, three falcons of the second. *Crest*—A falcon's wings endorsed Or, in the mouth a padlock proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Awlyf**, Sherif of London. Argent, on a chevron Sable between three estoiles Gules, on each a bezant, as many stags' heads cabossed of the field. *Crest*—Out of a coronet Or charged with torteaux nine stems leaved Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Gargrave** of Yorkshire. Lozengy Argent and Sable, on a bend Gules three crescents of the first.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Sakeville**, Chancelor of the Augmentacion Courte. Quarterly Or and Gules, a bend Vair. *Crest*—A ram's head erased Sable, armed Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Yorke**, Sherif of London. Arms as at p. 17, a mullet for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John de la Zouche**, dubbed at Westminster the 10 day of November in anno 3 of the Kinge's reigne, and with him these that followe. Quarterly—1 and 4, as at p. 55; 2 and 3, Argent, two chevrons Gules, a label of three points Azure, quartering Or, crusily and a lion rampant Azure; the same Crest, without the difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Pollarde**. Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 71, a crescent Sable for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Champernoun**. Quarterly of six—1 and 6, Gules, billetée Or, a saltire vair; 2, Bendy of six Gules and Argent, a bordure Sable bezantée; 3, Argent, a lion rampant Gules, a bordure Sable bezantée; 4, Argent, on a chevron between three eagles' heads erased Sable as many acorns Or; 5, Sable, a chevron Ermine between three shovellers Argent. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or an ostrich Argent, in the mouth a horseshoe Or, a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Gyles Stranguishe** (Strangways). Quarterly of six—1, Sable, two lions passant in pale paly of six Argent and Gules; 2, Or, a chevron Gules, a bordure engrailed Sable;

- 3, Sable, fretty Or ; 4, Per fess Azure and Gules, three crescents Argent ; 5, Argent, six lioncels rampant Gules ; 6, Azure, three bars-gemelles Argent. *Crest*—A boar's head erased Sable between two wings Azure billittée Or out of a ducal coronet of the last. "Or els the creast is one of the Lyons in the first cote."
- Sr John More.** Ermine, on a chevron Gules three quatrefoils Argent, on each a bezant. *Crest*—An arm proper, holding a sword Argent, hilted and pomelled Or.
- Sr Thomas Woodhouse.** Arms as those of Sir WILLIAM "belonginge to the Shippes" at p. 78.
- Sr Will'm Herbert.**  
**Sr Walter Herbert.** Arms as at p. 17. *Crest*—A maiden's head couped at the shoulders Sable, habited Gules, face and hair Sable, wreathed Argent and Azure, earrings Or.
- The Duke of Lumborough,**  
dubbed at Westminster the 17  
of November, anno 3 of the  
Kinge's reigne, and with him  
these fyve followenge :  
... **Lorde Fitzwarin,** sonne  
and heir to the Erle of Bathe.  
**Sr . . . . Pelham.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three pelicans in piety Argent ; 2, Gules, two demi-belts paleways, the buckles in chief Argent ; 3, Or, fretty Azure. "The first cote only in the original." *Crest*—A peacock in pride Argent, tail proper.
- Sr Ambrose Dudley,** sonne to  
the Erle of Warwyke. Quarterly of eight—1, Or, a lion rampant Vert ; 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, and 8, as 1, 2, 3, 5, 4, 6, and 8 at p. 98 ; and the same Crest and difference.
- Sr John Parrett.** Gules, three pears Or, on a chief Argent a lion passant Sable. *Crest*—On a mount Vert a parrot proper, winged of the first and beaked Gules.
- Sr Thomas Russell.** Quarterly—1, Argent, a chevron between three cross-crosslets fitchée Sable ; 2, Gules, a saltire Argent within a bordure Sable mullettée Or ; 3, Argent, on a bend Gules three round buckles Or ; 4, Argent, on a bend Azure three cinquefoils pierced Or ; 5, Barry undy of six Argent and Gules, on a bend

Sable three bezants ; 6, Argent, on a bend engrailed between two cotises Sable three mullets of the field. *Crest*—A demi-lion collared and charged with a chevron, holding in both paws a cross-crosslet fitchée.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Esser.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Heydon** of Norf. Quarterly—1 and 4, HEYDON as at p. 12 ; 2, Chequy Or and Azure, on a canton Gules a lion rampant Argent ; 3, Per pale Azure and Or, a lion rampant Gules ; and the same Crest. “Potius sic. Quarterly of seven—1, HEYDON ; 2, Argent, a windmill Sable ; 3, Azure, a garb Or ; 4, Quarterly Vert and Gules, a lion rampant counterchanged ; 5, as 2 above ; 6, Or, on a chevron Gules three swans Or ; 7, Azure, crusily and three lozenges.”

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Pomerey.**

Arms as at p. 19. *Crest*—A lion's gamb erased and erect Or, charged with a gutte de sang, in the paw a heart of the second.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Sydnam.**

Argent, three rams' heads cabossed Sable, armed Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Bedingfeilde.**

Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 43.

**S<sup>r</sup> Roger Faughan.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Goldynge.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a chevron Argent between three bezants ; 2 and 3, Gules, a chevron Argent, fretty Azure, between twelve cinquefoils pierced Or. *Crest*—A dragon's head erased Vert, langued Gules, collared and ringed Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Saintfloc.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Paule Baptist Spynola** of Geane.

Or, a fess chequy Argent and Gules, in chief a mortecour of the second between a rose of the same and a portecullis Azure studded with torteaux. *Crest*—An arm erect habited Vert, guttée d'Or, the hand proper holding a sword Argent, hilted and pomelled of the second.

**S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Arnolde.**

Gules, a chevron engrailed Ermine between three pheons Or. “Quarterly with Sable a chevron gold 3 lewres of hawks silver.” *Crest (added)*—A demi-lion rampant Or, bil-litée Sable, holding in both paws a fire-ball Sable emitting flames proper.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Allerton.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Francys Jobson.**

Paly of six Argent and Azure, a chevron Ermine between three eagles displayed Or.



**S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Gwydott.**

Per saltire Argent and Barry nebulée of six Or and Azure, two crescents voided in pale Gules, on a chief of the third a lion passant-gardant between three fleurs-de-lis Or, one in chief and on either side. *Crest*—A falcon rising Argent, wings Or, pennoned Gules, holding in the dexter claw a branch slipped Vert, fructed Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Saunders.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, a chevron Ermine between three bulls' heads cabossed Argent; 2 and 3, Or, three lions passant-gardant in pale Sable. "Alibi, Argent, 3 lions Sable, non gardantes ut hic, igitur quære." *Crest*—A demi-bull salient per pale Gules and Sable, armed and eared Argent and Or counterchanged, holding between the fore-legs three ears of a cereal fructed Or, leaved and slipped Vert. *Motto*—"Dum spero serviam."

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Blount.**

Arms of BLOUNT and Crest as at p. 75, the shoe Argent.

**S<sup>r</sup> Andrew JUDGE.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a fess ragulée between three boars' heads coupéd Argent; 2 and 3, Azure, three lions rampant and a bordure Argent. *Crest*—A boar's head per pale Gules and Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> Gilbert Dethike** alias Garter  
Kinge of Armes.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a fess vair Or and Gules between three water-bougets Sable; 2, Argent, a chief Gules, on a bend Azure three escucheons of the first, on each a chief Gules; 3, Or, a bend Gules, on a canton Argent five guttes de poix. *Crest*—A horse's head Argent. On each a mullet on a crescent for difference.

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Cicill,** Secretary.

Quarterly of six—1 and 6, Barry of ten Argent and Azure, over all six escucheons Sable, on each a lion rampant of the first; 2, Per pale Gules and Azure, a lion rampant Argent holding in both paws a tree eradicated Vert; 3, Sable, a plate between three towers triple-towered Argent; 4, Argent, on a bend cotised Gules three cinquefoils Or; 5, Argent, a chevron between three chess-rooks Ermes. *Crests*—1, A sheaf of arrows Or, feathered Argent, banded Gules, covered with a salade of the second; 2, A garb Or, banded Azure, between two lions rampant respecting each other, the one Azure, the other Argent.

- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Nevill.** Quarterly—1, Gules, on a saltire Argent a cinquefoil ; 2, as at p. 23 ; 3, as 3, quartering 4 ; and 4, as 5, on the same page. Crest as at p. 50.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Sidney.** Arms and Crest as at p. 45.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Cheeke.** Gules, a chevron Or between three crescents Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Walderton.** Azure, fleury Or, a chief per pale Argent and Gules, on the dexter side a flower of the third slipped and leaved Vert, on the sinister a lion passant of the third. *Crest*—Two elephants' probosces, one Argent, the other Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm FitzWilliam** of Ireland, in the privy chambre to the Kinge, who lyeth buried at Wyndesore. Gules, on a bend cotised Argent three popinjays Vert beaked and legged of the field, a crescent Or for difference. *Crest*—In front of a peacock's tail proper a demi-tiger quarterly Argent and Azure, holding in both paws a branch flowered Gules leaved and slipped Vert, a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Chestre**, dubbed at Waltham. Gules, two lions' hind feet issuing from the dexter and sinister sides meeting in fess Or between three hawks' lures Argent. *Crest*—A lion's gamb erased and erect Gules, holding a broken sword Argent, hilt Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Ellerear.**
- S<sup>r</sup> James Stumpes**, buried in St. Gregorye's Church at Westminster. Per chevron Argent and Sable, three griffins' heads erased counterchanged. *Crest*—Out of clouds proper emitting rays Or a demi-horse Gules, maned of the second.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Smythe**, Secretary. Sable, a fess dancettée Argent billitée between three lioncels rampant-gardant of the second, each supporting an altar Or flaming proper. "This cote is quartered with Argent, on a bend Sable three cross-crosslets Argent, in the sinister corner a martlet Sable." *Crests*—1, An eagle Sable holding in the dexter claw a torch Argent flaming Gules ; 2, "A salimander in the fyre."
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Stradlinge.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 74.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wyatt** the yonger. *Crests*—1, A horse-barnacle Argent, tied together at the bottom Or ; 2, As at p. 42.
- S<sup>r</sup> James Dyer**, Sergeant at the lawe. Sable, three goats statant Argent, a mullet Or for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Sentleger.**

The Names and Armes of those that receaved the honorable Ordre  
of Knighthode in the tyme of the reigne of  
**Queene Mary.**

(Cotton MSS., Claudius, C. iii., fol. 182-195.)

(Knights of the Bath, 15 in number, made in the Tower of London at the  
Coronacion of Queen Mary—Harl. MS. 6063.)

- Edward, Erle of Devonshire.** Quarterly—1, Quarterly France and England within a bordure quarterly Gules and Azure, the first and fourth quarters charged with three lions passant-gardant, and the second and third with as many fleurs-de-lis Or; 2 and 3, Or, three torteaux; 4, Or, a lion rampant Azure. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a plume of feathers Argent.
- Thomas, Erle of Surrey.** Arms quarterly and *Crest* as those of Sir HENRY HOWARD at p. 69.
- Lorde Herberte of Cardyff.** Quarterly of seven—1, Per pale Azure and Gules, three lions rampant Argent; 2, Sable, a chevron between three spear-heads Argent imbrued Gules; 3, Argent, three cocks Gules, beaked, wattled, and legged Or; 4, Argent, a lion rampant Sable ducally crowned Or; 5, Azure, crusily and three boars' heads couped Argent; 6, Argent, three bends engrailed Gules, a canton Or; 7, Gules, three leopards' heads jessant-de-lis Or. Over all a label of three points. *Crest*—A wivern vert, gorged and lined Or. On each a crescent for difference.
- Lorde of Burgabeny.** Quarterly of five—1, Gules, on a saltire Argent a rose of the field; 2, Chequy Or and Azure; 3, Or, three chevronels Gules; 4, Quarterly Argent and Gules fretty Or, over all a bend Sable; 5, Gules, a fess between six cross-crosslets Or, a crescent Sable for difference. *Crest*—A bull statant Ermine, horned, gorged, lined, and ringed Or, the ring holding two drawn staples of the second, points Argent.
- Lorde Barkley.** Arms quarterly of six and *Crest* as at p. 41.
- Lorde Lumley.** *Crest*—A pelican in piety proper.
- Lorde Mountjoy (Blount).** Quarterly of six—1, 2, 3, 4, as 3, 1, 2, 4 under Sir JAMES BLOUNT at p. 9; 5, Argent, three fleurs-de-lis Azure; 6, Argent, a fess and in chief three covered cups Gules; and the same *Crest*.

- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Rochester**, Comptroller of the Queen's howse. *Crest*—A demi-antelope salient Azure, armed and gorged Or, langued Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Heringham**. Arms quarterly as at p. 51, a crescent for difference. *Crest*—On a ducal coronet Or a falcon, wings expanded, Argent, a crescent Gules for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> William Powlett**. Arms quarterly of nine and Crest as at p. 81.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Clynton**. Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 74. On each a label of three points.
- S<sup>r</sup> Hugh Ryche**. Quarterly Or and Azure, a chevron between three roundles, on each a lion rampant, all counterchanged. *Crest*—A talbot's head per pale Or and Gules. On each a label of three points.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Pagett**. Quarterly—1 and 4, as at p. 74; 2 and 3, Argent, two bars Gules, on a canton of the second a cinquefoil of the field; and the same Crest. On each a label of three points.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Parker**. Arms quarterly as at p. 63. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a boar's head Sable muzzled of the first, a label of three points.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Dormer**. Arms as at p. 67. *Crest*—A wolf passant proper between two wings Argent, holding in the mouth another Or.
- Huc usque Equiles Balnei.*
- Lorde (struck out) Garrett**. Argent, a saltire Gules. *Crest*—An ape proper, banded, lined, and clogged Or.
- Lorde Burgh**. Arms quarterly and Crest as those of Sir THOMAS BOROUGH at p. 48, without the difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Stanley**. Arms quarterly of eight as under STRANGE at p. 86, and Crest as at p. 11, a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edmonde Wyndesore**. Quarterly of thirteen—1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 7, 9, and 10, as the shield at p. 87; 5, Azure, fretty Argent; 8, Argent, on a cross Sable five bezants; 11, Argent, a chevron Sable between three mullets pierced Gules; 12, Ermine, a lion passant Gules; 13, Argent, a pale lozengy Gules, a bordure Azure bezantée. The same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Radclyffe**. Quarterly of eight—1 and 2 same as 1 quarterly, and 3, 5, 6 same as 2, 3, 4, at p. 90; 4, Or, a saltire engrailed Sable; 7, Or, flory Sable; 8, Argent, an eagle Sable standing on an infant swathed Gules fretty Or. *Crest*—As under FITZWALTER at p. 11, an estoile Or instead of a sun in splendour.

- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wastinges.** Arms quarterly of eight and Crest as at p. 97, a crescent for difference.
- Lord Dudley.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Or, a lion rampant double-queued Vert; 2, Or, two lions passant in pale Azure, quartering Argent, a cross patonce Azure; 3, Argent, a saltire engrailed Gules, quartering Or, a lion rampant Gules. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a lion's head Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Malgrave.** Quarterly—1, Quarterly as at p. 32; 2, Gules, an eagle displayed Ermine, armed Or; 3, Or, a fess (?) vair Gules and Azure; 4, Argent, two bars and in chief three mullets Sable; over all a crescent for difference. *Crest*—As at p. 32.
- S<sup>r</sup> George Powlett.** Arms quarterly of nine and Crest as at p. 81, a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Knybett.** Arms quarterly of six and Crest as at p. 41, but the bend in the second quartering engrailed.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Tyngesfeilde.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 47.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Peckham.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 72.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Bourne, Secretary.** Argent, a chevron Gules between three lions rampant Sable, a chief Ermines. *Crest*—A demi-wivern per pale Or and Gules, gorged with two bars per pale Azure and Argent, holding in both claws three flowers of marigold Or, leaved and slipped Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Leonard Chamberleyne.** Quarterly of six—1, 2, 3, 4, and 5, as at p. 49, but in the first quarter mullets; 6, Argent, a saltire engrailed Azure. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or an ass's head Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Tyrell.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 90.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Lec.** Arms and Crest as those of Sir ANTHONY LEGHE at p. 69.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Cade.** Azure, fretty Argent, over all on a bend Or a greyhound courant Sable within a bordure of the last pelletée. *Crest*—Out of a honeysuckle flower Or, stalked and leaved Vert, a greyhound's head per pale Argent and Sable guttée counterchanged.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Calloway (Caylwey).** Quarterly—1, 2, and 4, as 1, 3, and 2 at p. 35; 3, Ermine, on a chief three lions rampant. *Crest*—A cock Gules, combed, beaked, and legged Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> George Gyfforde.** Gules, three lions passant in pale Argent, a crescent Or for difference. *Crest*—An arm erect vested bendy Or and Azure, holding in the hand Gules two bucks' antlers of the last.



Sr Thomas Metham.

Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 43.

Sr Edward Littleton.

Quarterly—1, 2, 4, as at p. 17 ; 3, Gules, a fess Or.

Sr Chr'opher Allen.

Sable, a fess Ermine between three talbots passant Or, collared and ringed Gules.

Sr Robert Lanc.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Per pale Azure and Gules, three saltires Or ; 2, Argent, two bars Azure, a bordure engrailed Sable, quartering Or, three water-bougets Sable ; 3, Gyronny of eight Sable and Or, on a canton Gules a coveredcup of the second. *Crest*—Two griffins' heads issuant out of a crescent Or, the dexter Azure, the sinister Gules, beaks of the first

Sr John Chichester.

Quarterly—1, Chequy Or and Gules, a chief Vair ; 2, Gules, a bend Vair ; 3, Vair, quartering Gules, a saltire Vair ; 4, Sable, three chevronels Ermine. *Crest*—A bittern proper, beaked and legged Vert, in the beak an adder Azure.

Sr John Tregonell.

Argent, three pellets in fess cotised Sable between as many Cornish choughs of the second, beaked and legged Gules. *Crest*—A griffin's head erased Sable, the beak Or, a chaplet of the second and Gules.

Sr Thomas Palmer.

Or, two bars Gules, on each three trefoils slipped Argent, in chief a greyhound courant Sable, collared Gules. *Crest*—A demi-panther rampant-gardant holding in both paws a holly branch with leaves and berries all proper.

Sr Richard Tate.

Per fess Or and Gules, a pale counterchanged, three Cornish choughs Sable. *Crest*—An arm embowed vested per pale Gules and Or, in the hand proper a branch of pears of the second, leaved Vert.

Sr Thomas Synche.

Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 53.

Sr John a Lye (Leigh or Alley).

Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a cross and a bordure engrailed Argent ; 2, Barry of six Argent and Vert ; 3, Argent, a bend nebulée Gules. *Crest*—A cockatrice Azure, beaked, combed, collared, legged, and guttée d'or.

Sr John Farmour.

Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, on a fess Sable between three lions' heads erased Gules as many anchors Or ; 2 and 3, Per pale indented Argent and Or, a chevron between three escallops Gules. *Crest*—A cock's head Gules, combed and beaked Or, in the beak a branch of flowers Argent, leaved Vert.

- S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Maliberer.** Arms and Crest as at p. 33, without the difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Tyndall.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 21.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Molineux.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, a fer-de-moline Or ; 2 and 3, Azure, escallopée Argent, a lion rampant-gardant Or. *Crest*—As No. 1 at p. 89, without the difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Joanes.** Argent, on a cross ragulée Azure between four pheons Gules five bezants. *Crest*—A raven's head erased Sable, holding in the beak a branch reversed Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Fytton.** Arms as at p. 65. *Crest*—On a chapeau Azure turned up Ermine a fleur-de-lis Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Baskerville.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 34.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Gerarde.** Arms as at p. 78, quartering Argent, three torteaux in bend between two cotises Gules; the same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Stafford.** Or, a chevron Gules, a label of three points Azure. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet per pale Or and Gules a demi-swan Argent, beaked of the second.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Bruggs.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 96, the coat without the label, but with a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Tlayman.** Sable, on a fess Argent between three anchors Or as many leopards' heads erased Gules. *Crest*—A cock's head Gules, combed and beaked Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Wygston.** Per chevron Ermine and Ermings, a chevron per chevron Sable and Argent, on the first three estoiles Or. *Crest*—A wolf's head erased per pale Gules and Azure gutté d'or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Fitzwilliam.** Quarterly of ten—1, Lozengy Argent and Gules; 2, Chequy Or and Azure; 3, Argent, a chief Gules, over all a bend Azure; 4, Ermine, a fess Gules; 5, Argent, three cinquefoils and a canton Gules; 6, Chequy Or and Gules, a chief Ermine; 7, Azure, a lion rampant Or; 8, Azure, three garbs Or; 9, Azure, a wolf's head erased Argent; 10, Argent, a cross engrailed Gules, quartering Chequy Or and Azure, a bordure Gules. *Crest*—As at p. 49. On each a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Throgmorton.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 33, in the second quartering the three escallops omitted.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Stapleton.** Quarterly—1, STAPLETON as at p. 76; 2, Or, two bars nebulée Gules, quartering—1, Azure,

- billitée and a fess dancettée Or—2, Argent, a lion rampant Sable, ducally crowned Or, within a bordure Azure—and 3, Azure, fleury and a lion rampant-gardant Argent ; 3, Azure, fleury and a lion rampant Or, quartering—1, Azure, three garbs Or—2, Azure, three cinquefoils Or—and 3, Quarterly Gules and Argent, in the first quarter an eagle displayed Or ; 4, Argent, a chevron and in dexter chief a cinquefoil Sable ; the same Crest.
- Sr Will'm Warham.** Arms as at p. 59, and the same Crest, but on the sword-blade three roses Argent.
- Sr James Fitz James.** Quarterly—1, 3, and 4, as at p. 60 ; 2, Sable, billitée and a cross flory Or. *Crest*—A chapecau Azure turned up Ermine, the peak in the mouth of a dolphin embowed Argent.
- Sr John Widdleston.** Arms and Crest as at p. 64.
- Sr Thomas Beringer.** Or, a cross Vert and a bend Gules. *Crest*—A cockatrice Vert, wings per pale Or and Vert, expanded of the first.
- Sr Thomas Whyte, Maior of London.** Gules, a bordure Sable, estoilée Or, on a canton Ermine a lion rampant of the second. *Crest*—A pewit proper.
- Sr Will'm Merynge.** Arms and Crest as at p. 28.
- Sr Will'm Courteney.** Arms quarterly as at p. 23. *Crest* as at p. 9.
- Sr James Williams.** Or, on a fess between three ravens Sable as many crescents Or, in chief a spear-head Azure. *Crest*—A raven rising Sable guttée d'or.
- Sr Richard Stranguishc.** Quarterly of six—1, STRANGUISHE as at p. 100 ; 2, Azure, a bend Or, a label of three points Argent ; 3, Gules, a saltire Argent, a fleur-de-lis Sable for difference ; 4, Argent, a lion rampant Azure ; 5, Azure, crusily and three cinquefoils Argent ; 6, Azure, three bars-gemelles and a chief Or. *Crest*—A lion statant per pale as in the Arms.
- Sr Daby Brooke, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer.** Gules, on a chevron Argent a lion rampant Sable ducally crowned Or, a crescent Azure on another of the third for difference. *Crest*—A Blackamoor's head proper wreathed Argent and Sable.
- Sr John Warbelton (Warburton).** Quarterly of six—1, Argent, a chevron between three cormorants Sable ; 2, Quarterly Argent and Gules, on the second and third quarters a fret Or (DUTTON) ; 3, Argent, three chev-

- ronels Gules, on a canton of the second a mullet Or (WARBURTON, Ancient); 4, Azure, a garb between two bezants (GROSVENOR); 5, Argent, an orle within eight martlets Sable (WINNINGTON); 6, Sable, a cross patonce Argent (PULFORD).
- S<sup>r</sup> John Constable.** Quarterly of six—1, CONSTABLE as at p. 40; 2, Argent, three chaplets Gules; 3, Quarterly Argent and Gules, on a bend Sable three escallops of the first, a crescent for difference; 4, Gules, a saltire Argent, a mullet Sable for difference; 5, Argent, a cross patonce Or; 6, Sable, a fess between three garbs Argent; the same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> Rauf Chamberleyn.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, fretty Sable, on a chief of the second three plates; 2, Or, three chevronels Gules, on each five fleurs-de-lis Argent; 3, Three chevronels. *Crest*—An ass's head erased proper, ducally gorged Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> George Stanley.** Or, three lions' gambes erased Gules, on a chief indented Azure as many bucks' heads cabossed of the field. *Crest*—An eagle's head Or, charged on the neck with three pellets, in the beak a lion's gamb erased.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Weskett.** Quarterly of five—1, Argent, on a bend Sable three garbs Or; 2, Barry of six Argent and Azure, in chief three lozenges Gules; 3, Argent, a cross patonce Sable; 4, Argent, a fess Gules; 5, Sable, three crescents each enclosing a mullet Argent. *Crest*—A garb banded Azure.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Grebell.** Quarterly of six—1, Sable, a cross engrailed and a bordure Or; 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6, as at p. 92. *Crest*—A garb Or banded Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Freston.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure platée, on a fess Or three leopards' faces Gules; 2 and 3, Argent, on a bend cotised Sable three roses of the field. *Crest*—A demi-talbot Sable holding in both paws a plate.
- S<sup>r</sup> Ambrose Jermyn.** Quarterly—1 and 4 as 1 and 2, and 3 as 2, at p. 94; and the same Crest.
- S<sup>r</sup> Philippe Parrys.** Gules, three unicorns' heads couped within a bordure engrailed Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lovell.** Quarterly—1 and 4, LOVELL as at p. 15; 2 and 3, Vert, two chevrons Argent, on each three cinquefoils Gules. *Crest*—A garb of peacock's feathers proper banded Gules.

- Sr Rauf Egerton.** Arms as at p. 77. *Crest*—A lion's gamb erect Gules grasping a sword Argent, hilted Or.
- Sr Thomas Dawney.** Argent, on a bend cotised Sable three cinquefoils Or.
- Sr Edward Greene.** Arms as at p. 29.
- Sr Will'm Stanforde (Stainforth),** dubbed knighte the 22 day of January anno primo et secundo Philipi et Marie. Argent, three bars Azure, on a canton Or a fess and in chief three mascles Sable. *Crest*—A dexter hand and wrist gauntleted, grasping a broken sword Argent, hilt and pomel Sable.
- Sr John Lyons,** Maior of London. Azure, on a fess Or between three plates Azure, on each a griffin's head erased Sable, a lion passant between two cinquefoils Gules. *Crest*—On a pink proper a lion's head couped quarterly Ermine and Ermings.
- Sr Henry Asheley (Waseley).** Argent, a fess Gules between three hazel-nuts Or, husks and stalks Vert.
- Sr George Mathew.** Gyronny of eight Gules and Sable, a lion rampant Or within a bordure Azure, crusily of the third.
- Sr John Cotton.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, an eagle displayed Argent; 2, Vair Argent and Sable, a canton Gules; 3, Gules, a chevron Ermine between three eagles displayed Argent.
- Sr Robert Broke,** Lord Cheif Justice of the Com'on Pleas. Quarterly—1 and 4, Chequy Argent and Gules, on a chief Or a brook statant proper; 2, Argent, a cross patonce Sable. *Crest*—On a mount Vert a brook statant proper.
- Sr John Spencer.** Azure, a fess engrailed Ermine between three eagles' heads erased Argent. *Crest*—An eagle's head Argent.
- Sr Edward Saunders.** Per chevron Sable and Argent, three elephants' heads erased counterchanged, a martlet for difference.
- Sr Will'm Gryseley (Gresley).** Arms as at p. 55.
- Sr Olyver Leader.** Or, on a fess Sable between three pellets on each an escallop Argent, a leopard's head erased between two boars' heads couped of the field, within a bordure engrailed Azure. *Crest*—An embowed arm habited barry of six Gules and Vert, holding in the hand proper a bunch of cinquefoils Azure, leaved Vert.
- Sr Thomas Ferncy.** Arms and Crest as at p. 12.
- Sr Clement Wigham.** Sable, a fess chequy Or and Azure between three horses' heads erased Argent.
- Sr John Wyndout.** Per fess Gules and Or, a lion rampant per fess Argent and Azure guttée counterchanged between three escallops also counterchanged.



- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Whitney.** Vert, a cross counter-compony Or and Gules.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Garrat, Maior of London.** Argent, on a fess Sable a lion passant of the field. *Crest*—A leopard sejant proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> Richard Malwyn.** Sable, a fess between three leopards' faces Argent.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Pakington.** Arms and Crest as at p. 84, the latter without the bezants.
- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Gascoigne.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 18.
- S<sup>r</sup> Roger Woodhouse.** Arms and Crest as No. 1 at p. 78, the chevron billité without the difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Francys Stonner.** Quarterly—1, 2, and 3, as 1, 2, 3 at p. 13; 4, Argent, a bend Sable surmounted of another dancettée of the field, quartering Argent, a fret Sable, on a chief Gules three bezants.
- S<sup>r</sup> Edward Gage.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Per saltire Azure and Argent, a saltire Gules; 2 and 3, Azure, a sun in splendour Or. *Crest*—A ram passant Argent, armed Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Robert Denys.** Quarterly—1, Ermine, three battle-axes Gules; 2, Per pale Argent and Sable, a spread eagle counterchanged, beaked, legged, and ducally gorged Or; 3, Gules, two demi-leopards passant-gardant in pale Or; 4, Argent on a fess Sable three escallops of the field. *Crest*—A dragon's head erased quarterly Argent and Gules. On each a label of three points.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Offeley.** Argent, on a cross flory Azure between four Cornish choughs Sable beaked and legged Gules, a lion passant-gardant Or. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant quarterly Or and Azure, gorged counter-compony of the first and Sable, holding in both paws a branch, fructed Or, leaved Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Chester.** Per pale Sable and Argent, a chevron engrailed between three rams' heads erased, all counterchanged within a bordure Azure bezantée. *Crest*—A ram's head erased Argent, armed Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Percy, created Erle of Northumb'land and after rebelled in anno . . . of Queene Elizabeth, and therefore was beheaded at Yorke.** Quarterly of twelve—1, 2, 3, 4, 5, as at p. 56; 6, Sable, two bars nebulée Ermine; 7, France and England quarterly, a bordure gobony Argent and Azure; 8, Gules, a fess between six cross-crosslets Or; 9, Chequy Or and Azure, a chevron Ermine; 10, Gules, erusily patée and a chevron Argent; 11, Gules, a lion passant-gardant Argent ducally crowned Or; 12, Azure, three icicles in bend Or. *Crest* as under NORTHUMBERLAND at p. 20.

- S<sup>r</sup> Henry Percy.** The same Arms and Crest, a crescent for difference.
- S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Curteys.** Barry wavy of six Sable and Argent, a chevron Or between three plates, on a chief of the third two dolphins addorsed Azure between as many anchors Gules. *Crest*—Out of a crescent Or an arm erect habited Azure, holding in the hand proper a branch of columbines Azure leaved and slipped Vert.
- S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Cordell, the Quene's Solicitor.** Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a chevron engrailed Ermine between three griffins' heads erased Argent; 2 and 3, Paly of six Ermine and Azure, a chevron between three lions passant-gardant Or. *Crest*—A cockatrice proper, beaked and legged Gules, ducally gorged Or.
- S<sup>r</sup> William Damsell.** Ermine, on a cross engrailed Sable, a tower Argent between four crescents, each enclosing a mullet of the third. *Crest*—A harpy proper.
- S<sup>r</sup> John Sulyard.** Arms quarterly as at p. 13, in 2 and 3 the lions Argent. *Crest*—A buck's head proper.

The Names and Armes of those that were advaunced to the honorable  
Ordre of Knighthode in the godly quyet and fortunate reigne of

### Queene Elizabeth.

(Cotton MSS., Claudius, C. iii., fol. 198—232, with additions in parentheses from Harl. MS. 6063, up to 1586, and then continued from the latter MS. and other MSS. indicated *post*.)

(Knights of the Bath at the Coronation, A<sup>o</sup> 1<sup>o</sup>.)

1. **Lord Darcy** of the North. Quarterly of eleven—1 and 2, as 1 and 2 at p. 22; 3, Argent, a bend between six martlets Sable, an annulet for difference; 4, Azure, a fess between three fleurs-de-lis Or; 5, Gules, three goats' heads coupéd Or; 6, Azure, a cross patonce voided Argent; 7, Gules, three lucies hauriant Argent; 8, Argent, two bars Azure, a fleur-de-lis Or; 9, Argent, three chaplets Gules; 10, Argent, a boar statant Sable; 11, Or, a helmet close Gules. The same Crest.

2. **Lord Sheffielde.** *Crest*—A boar's head erased Or, langued Gules.
3. **Lord Darcy of Chyche.** Quarterly of five—1, Argent, three cinquefoils Gules; 2, Argent, a fess Ermine double cotised Sable; 3, Gules, a goat salient, attired Or; 4, Argent, a saltire Sable, an annulet of the second for difference. *Crest*—A demi-maiden, face proper, habited and crined Or, holding in her right hand a branch of cinquefoils also proper.
4. **Sr Robert Riche.** Arms and Crest as at p. 106.
5. **Sr Roger Northe.** Azure, a lion passant Or between three fleurs-de-lis Argent, a label of three points. *Crest*—A dragon's head erased Sable, ducally gorged Or, a similar label.
6. **Sr John de la Zouche.** Quarterly of twelve—1, as 1 at p. 55; 2, Barry of six Argent and Azure; 3, Or, a lion rampant Azure; 4, Or, three pales Sable; 5, Gules, three garbs within a double tressure flory-counterflory Or; 6, Barry of ten Argent and Azure, an orle of martlets Gules; 7, Or, three escucheons barry of six Vair and Gules; 8, Gules, a bend lozengy Or; 9, Argent, on a chief Azure three crosses patée fitchée of the field; 10, Sable, three garbs Argent; 11, Or, three piles meeting at the base Gules, a canton Vair; 12, Or, a fess Gules. *Crest* as at p. 55, a crescent for difference.
7. **Sr Henry Weston.** Quarterly of six—1 and 2, as 1 and 2 at p. 58; 3, Ermine, a lion rampant Sable, ducally crowned Or; 4, Argent, three chaplets Gules; 5, Sable, a cross Argent, in dexter chief a cinquefoil of the second; 6, Argent, a maunch Gules. *Crest*—A dromedary Sable, the hump Azure, gorged and hooped Or.
8. **Sr Edward Umpton.** Quarterly—1, 2, and 4, as 1, 2, and 4 at p. 65; 3, Azure, three griffins segreant Argent; and the same Crest.
9. **Sr Nicholas Pointz.** Quarterly of six—1, Barry of eight Or and Gules; 2 and 3, as 1 and 2 at p. 10; 4, Pale of six Or and Azure, on a fess Gules three mullets of the first; 5, Argent, a fess between three boars passant Sable, a crescent for difference; 6, Or, a chevron between three cinquefoils Azure, a mullet for difference. *Crest*—An arm erect fist clenched proper.
10. **Sr John Barkley.** Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 19.
11. **Sr George Speake.** Arms and Crest as at p. 26.

(Knights Bachelor the same year and the next.)

- Sr Thomas Parry** (of Wales, Thresurer of the Queene's household). Quarterly of six—1, Sable, a chevron between three boys' heads couped at the shoulders Argent, round each neck a serpent Azure; 2, Sable, a chevron between three spear-heads Argent, the points dropping blood Gules; 3, Argent, three cocks Gules, combed and legged Or; 4, Argent, a lion rampant Sable, ducally crowned Or; 5, Argent, a bull's head couped Gules, armed Or, between three mullets of the second; over all a crescent for difference. *Crest*—An arm erect proper grasping the neck and entwined by the body of a serpent Vert.
- Sr Henry Cary**, after created Baron of Hunsdon.
- Sr Thomas Leighe** (Maioir of London). Gules, on a cross engrailed Argent between four unicorns' heads erased Or five roundles Ermines. *Crest*—A unicorn's head erased Or, collared Argent, studded Gules.
- Sr Nicholas Bacon**, Lorde Keeper of the Greate Seale, dyed at London on Friday the 21 February 1578, and was buried in Powles on Monday the 9 of Marche following. Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, on a chief Argent two mullets Sable; 2 and 3, Barry of six Or and Azure, a bend Gules. *Crest*—A boar passant Ermine. On each a crescent for difference.
- Sr Robert Catchyne**, Cheif Justice. Per chevron Azure and Or, three lions passant-gardant in pale counterchanged, a chief Argent. *Crest*—A lion's head affrontée Argent, ducally gorged between two wings Azure.
- Sr Thomas Cresham**. Argent, a chevron Ermines between three mullets pierced Sable. *Crest* as at p. 68.
- Sr Will'm Hewet**, Maioir of London. Azure, on a fess flory-counterflory Or between three lions passant Argent as many lapwings proper. *Crest*—A lapwing proper.

(These twelve were knighted at Barwick by the Duke of Norfolk, 1560.)

1. **Sr George Bowes**. Arms and Crest as at p. 67, without the difference.
2. **Sr Arthur Grey**, now Lorde Grey of Wylton. Crest as at p. 95, a glove Argent instead of a gauntlet.
3. **Sr Bernaby Fitz Patrike** (of Ireland). Sable, a saltire Argent, on a chief of the second three torteaux, a mullet of three points Azure. *Crest*—A lion Sable springing on the back of a dragon statant-regardant Vert.

4. **Sr Edward Bray.** Arms quarterly as at p. 27. Crest as at p. 12, "russet."
  5. **Sr Willm Mallory.** Quarterly—1, Or, a lion rampant double-queued Gules, gorged Argent ; 2, Azure, a maunch Ermine ; 3, Argent, a bend between six martlets Sable ; 4, Argent, two bars Gules, on a chief Sable three mullets of the field. *Crest*—A horse's head Gules.
  6. **Sr Edward Littleton.** Blazon given in a later hand thus : "Arg't, a chevron with 3 escallops Sab., with a crescent for difference." *Crest*—A buck's head cabossed Sable, between the attires Or and depending from them by its string Sable a bugle-horn Argent.
  7. **Sr Willm Babthorpe.** Arms quarterly as at p. 89.
  8. **Sr John Conway** (of Warwickshire). Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 19.
  9. **Sr Walter Aston** (of Staffordshire). Quarterly of six—1, Argent, a fess and in chief three lozenges Sable ; 2, Argent, a chevron between three escallops Sable ; 3, Barry of ten Argent and Gules, a bend ; 4, Sable, on a chevron between three leopards' heads erased Or as many cinquefoils of the field ; 5, Argent, three bends Gules ; 6, Argent, a lion passant Sable, debriused by a fess counter-compony Or and Azure.
  10. **Sr Richard Newporte.** Quarterly—1, Argent, a chevron Gules between three leopards' faces Sable ; 2, Argent, three bars-gemelles Sable ; 3, Barry of six Argent and Azure ; 4, Argent, on a fess dancettée Sable three bezants. *Crest*—A lion's head erased Azure between two dragons' wings Gules, in the mouth a broken spear Or.
  11. **Sr Willm Fairfax** (of Gilling). Quarterly of six—1, 2, and 6, same as 1, 2, and 4 at p. 26 ; 3, Barry of eight Argent and Gules, on a canton Sable a cross patonce Or ; 4, Or, a bend Azure ; 5, Argent, a fess between two lions passant-gardant in pale Sable ; and the same Crest.
  12. **Sr Richard Fulmerston.** Or, on a fess between three doves Azure a rose between two garbs of the field. *Crest*—A goat's head erased proper platée, attired Or, in the mouth a branch of roses Argent leaved Vert.
- (**Sr William Chester**, Lord Mayor of London, 1560.)



(*Sr William Butler*, 1560.)

*Sr Owen Wopton*, dubbed at Mr. Will'm Walgrave's house in Essex (Suffolk) anno d'ni 1561. Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 53.

*Sr Will'm Harper*, Maior of London, dubbed at Westminster the 15 of February, anno d'ni 1562. Azure, on a fess between three eagles displayed Or, a fret between two martlets of the field. *Crest*—Out of a crescent Argent, charged with a fret between two martlets Azure, an eagle displayed of the last.

*Sr Thomas Lodge*, Maior of London, dubbed at Westm. (1562). Azure, a lion rampant Argent, crusily fitchée Gules, within a bordure flory of the second. *Crest*—A demi-lion purpure supporting upright in both paws a cross fitchée Gules.

*Sr Adryan Poyninges*. Arms and Crest as at p. 9, on each a bendlet sinister.

*Sr John White*, Maior of London, anno d'ni 1563. Per fess Azure and Or, a pale counterchanged, three leopards' heads erased Gules between as many roundles barry wavy of six Argent and Vert. *Crest*—A lion's head erased quarterly Or and Azure, guttée counterchanged.

*Sr Henry Cheyny*, now Lorde Cheyny, called by wrytte to the Parlement holden at Westm. anno . . . (knighted by the Queen's own hand, 1563). Quarterly of seventeen—1, Azure, six lioncels rampant, 3 and 3, Argent, a canton Ermine; 2, Ermine, on the dexter side of a chief per pale indented Or and Gules a rose of the last; 3, Argent, a chevron between three mullets Gules; 4, Argent, three Blackamoors' faces Sable; 5, Sable, a chevron Ermine between three bird-bolts Argent; 6, Argent, on a chevron Gules three fleurs-de-lis Or; 7, Quarterly Argent and Gules, a bend of the second; 8, Quarterly per fess indented Or and Azure; 9, Gules, a bend Vair between six escallops Or; 10, Sable, a saltire engrailed Argent; 11, Argent, on a cross Azure five escallops Or; 12, Barry of six Argent and Sable; 13, Argent, a horse-barnacle Sable; 14, Gules, a fess dancettée between six cross-crosslets Or; 15, Or, a cross engrailed Vert; 16, Azure, two lions passant-gardant in pale Or; 17, Argent, on a chevron Sable a fleur-de-lis of the field. *Crest*—An heraldic tiger statant Vert bezantée, ducally gorged and lined Or.

*Sr Henry Williams* alias *Cromwell* (by the hand of the Queen, 1563). Quarterly of six—1, Sable, a lion rampant Argent; 2, Sable, three spear-heads Argent, their points imbrued Gules; 3, Argent, a chevron

**Sr Edward Capell.**

**Sr Richard Mallory**, Maior of London, dubbed at Westm. the 18 of February, anno d'ni 1564.

(**Sr Owin Oswillifant** of Ireland, 1564.)

**Sr James Warrington**, dubbed by the Erle of Leycester at the Queene's com'andment anno d'ni 1565.

**Sr Richard Champpon**, Maior of London, dubbed at Grenwiche by Thomas, Erle of Sussex, on Sunday the 17 of February, anno d'ni 1565.

**Sr Thomas Hobby**, dubbed at Grenwiche on Sunday the 9 of Marche, anno d'ni 1565.

**Sr Henry Darcy**, dubbed at Fodringhay anno d'ni 1566 (by the Erle of Leycester).

between three fleurs-de-lis Sable ; 4, Gules, three chevronels Argent ; 5, Argent, a lion rampant Sable ; 6, Argent, on a chevron Gules a mullet of the field. *Crest*—A demi-lion Argent holding in the dexter paw a ring Or.

Quarterly of six—1 and 6, Gules, a lion rampant between three cross-crosslets fitchée Or ; 2, Argent, a chevron Gules between three torteaux, on a chief Azure a fret between two cinquefoils Or ; 3, Argent, on a chevron Azure three garbs Or ; 4, Sable, a chevron Ermine between three escallops Argent ; 5, Gules, a chevron between three fleurs-de-lis Or. *Crest*—A demi-lion Argent holding in both paws a cross-crosslet fitchée Or.

Or, a lion rampant within a bordure Gules. *Crest*—A horse's head Gules, the face and ears Argent, maned and ducally gorged Or.

Argent, on a fess Gules between three trefoils slipped Ermines, an eagle displayed Or, a bordure engrailed Azure bezantée. *Crest*—An arm erect vested Gules, three bars Argent, holding in the hand proper three roses Gules, leaved and slipped Vert.

Quarterly of six—1, Argent, a fess between three hawks Sable, beaked and belled Or, quartering—1, Gules, three battle-axes in fess Or—2, Argent, three bottoms in fess Gules ; 2, Sable, an eagle displayed Argent ; 3, Argent, a lion rampant Sable, langued and ducally crowned Or ; 4, Sable, a pomegranate Or, seeded proper, leaved and slipped Vert ; 5, Gules, a lion rampant-regardant Argent ; 6, Argent, a chevron between three boars' heads coupéd Sable. *Crest*—A falcon rising proper, ducally gorged and belled Or.

Quarterly of six—1 and 6 as 1, and 2, 3, 4, and 5 as 2, 3, 4, 5, at p. 114, but in the last the goats' heads erased. *Crest*—A buck's head Ermine, attired Or.

**Sr Richard Knightley** (the like).

Quarterly of twelve—1, Quarterly Ermine and barry of six Or and Gules, a bordure Azure ; 2, Azure, a buck's head cabossed Argent, attired Or ; 3, Argent, on a saltire Sable five swans of the field, beaked and legged Gules (BURGH) ; 4, Argent, a lion rampant within a bordure engrailed Sable (COWLEY) ; 5, Sable, a chevron between three pairs of wings conjoined Argent (SKINERTON) ; 6, Argent, a bend Gules surmounted of another lozengy Or (HARWEDON) ; 7, Barry of six Argent and Gules, a canton Ermine (ST. JOHN) ; 8, Argent, a chevron Gules between three Cornish choughs (? should be martlets) Sable (BAGOTT) ; 9, Argent, a lion rampant Gules (LIONS) ; 10, Gules, a lion rampant Vair ; 11, Argent, a fess Azure between three crescents Gules ; 12, Gules, on a chief Argent five lozenges conjoined in fess of the field. Crest as at p. 26.

**Sr George Hastings**, dubbed at Kenilworth anno d'ni 1566.

*Crest*—A bull's head erased Sable, armed and ducally gorged Or.

**Sr Will'm Devereulx** (the like).

Quarterly of nine—1 and 2, as at p. 88 ; 3, Gules, seven mascles conjoined, 3, 3, 1, Or ; 4, Gules, a cinquefoil pierced Ermine ; 5, Gules, three garbs within a tressure flory-counterflory Or ; 6, Argent, an eschecheon within a tressure flory-counterflory Gules ; 7, Sable, three garbs Argent ; 8, Azure, a wolf's head erased Argent ; 9, Or, a fret Gules ; over all a crescent for difference. Crest as at p. 88.

**Sr John Throgmorton** (the like).

Arms quarterly and Crest as at p. 33.

**Sr Foulke Grebill** (the like).

Quarterly of twenty-three—1, Or, a cross and bordure engrailed Sable, the first bezantée ; 2, Ermine, a fess counter-compony Or and Azure ; 3, Quarterly per fess indented Argent and Azure, in the first quarter a crescent Gules ; 4, Sable, a cross engrailed Or ; 5, Gules, a cross potent Argent ; 6, Gules, a cross patonce Or ; 7, Sable, a fess between three fleurs-de-lis Argent ; 8, Gules, five fusils in fess Argent, on each an escallop Sable ; 9, Gules, three mullets pierced Argent ; 10, Azure, a cross flory Or ; 11, Gules, a lion rampant Argent ; 12, Argent, a cross flory Gules ; 13, Gules, three bars Or ; 14, Or, a

chevron Gules, a bordure engrailed Sable ; 15, Argent, six lions rampant Gules ; 16, Or, a fret Sable ; 17, Azure, a fess cotised Or ; 18, Per fess Azure and Gules, three crescents Argent ; 19, Gules, billitée Or, a saltire Vair ; 20, Or, on a bend Sable three horse-shoes Argent ; 21, Azure, an eagle displayed Or ; 22, Gules, a fess between six martlets Or, a mullet Sable for difference ; 23, Argent, on a fess Azure three fleurs-de-lis Or. *Crest*—A greyhound's head erased Sable, gorged Argent.

**Sr John Littleton** (the like).

Quarterly of twelve—1, 2, 3, as at p. 17 ; 4, Argent, a lion rampant Sable, debriused by a fess counter-compony Or and Azure ; 5, Azure, a lion rampant and a bordure Or ; 6, Gules, a lion rampant and a bordure engrailed Or ; 7, Gules, a saltire Argent, thereon a martlet Sable for difference ; 8, Argent, a bend between six martlets Gules ; 9, Or, a fret Gules ; 10, Argent, two lions passant in pale Gules ; 11, Azure, six fleurs-de-lis Argent, a chief Or ; 12, Argent, a chevron between three leopards' heads erased Gules. *Crest* as at p. 117.

**Sr George Turpin** (the like).

Quarterly of six—1 and 6, Gules, on a bend Argent three leopards' heads erased Sable ; 2, Gules, a fess counter-compony Or and Sable between six cross-crosslets Argent ; 3, Argent, a cross patonce between four crescents Gules ; 4, Gules, a cross patonce Argent ; 5, Sable, an escutcheon quarterly Or and barry of eight Argent and Gules within an orle of dolphins embowed of the third. *Crest*—A lion's head erased Sable, ducally gorged Argent.

**Sr Thomas Lucy**, dubbed at his owne house in Warwykshire anno d'ni 1566.

Quarterly of eight—1 and 2, as 1 and 2 at p. 19 ; 3, Or, an eagle displayed Sable, gorged Argent ; 4, Azure, a buck's head cabossed Or ; 5, Barry of six Argent and Azure, on a bend Gules three mullets Or ; 6, Argent, billitée and a lion rampant Sable ; 7, Azure, a fess between six cross-crosslets Argent ; 8, Or, a cross between four martlets Gules. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Gules, a boar's head Argent guttée de poix between two wings Sable billitée Or.

- Sr Edmond Brudenell**, dubbed at Sr Thomas Lucey's house anno d'ni 1566. Quarterly of twelve—1, Argent, a chevron Gules between three chapeaux Azure; 2, Ermine, on a chevron Gules three escallops Argent; 3, Gyronny of eight Or and Sable; 4, Azure, a bend cotised between six cross-crosslets Or; 5, Sable, a buck's head cabossed Argent attired Or, in the mouth an arrow of the last; 6, Argent, a chevron Gules between three squirrels Sable; 7, Paly of six Argent and Azure, on a chief Sable two swords in saltire of the first, hilted Or; 8, Sable, three fusils in fess Argent; 9, Gules, a horse-barnacle Argent, a chief Sable; 10, Argent, a horse-barnacle Gules; 11, Argent, six cinquefoils, 2, 2, 2, Gules, on a canton Sable a mullet of the field; 12, Argent, a fess dancettée Gules, in chief three leopards' faces Sable. *Crest*—A sea-horse Argent, mane and tail Or.
- Sr Henry Norreys**, dubbed at Rycott his owne house anno d'ni 1566. After called by writte to the Parlement holden at Westminster anno d'ni . . . to be Lorde Norreys. Quarterly of ten—1 and 2, as 1 and 2 at p. 14; 3, Or, two bars nebulée Gules; 4, Azure, billeted and a fess dancettée Or; 5, Argent, a lion rampant Sable, ducally crowned Or, a bordure Azure; 6, Azure, fleury and a lion rampant-gardant Argent; 7, Azure, fleury and a lion rampant-gardant Or; 8, Azure, three garbs Or; 9, Azure, three cinquefoils pierced Or; 10, Quarterly Gules and Azure, in the first quarter an eagle displayed Or. The same Crest.
- Sr Richard Wapman**, dubbed at Rycott the same tyme, anno d'ni 1566. Quarterly of seven—1, as WAYMAN at p. 109; 2, Gules, three lions passant in pale Argent; 3, Argent, a chevron between three martlets Sable; 4, Chequy Argent and Gules, on a chevron Azure three roses of the first; 5, Ermine, on a chevron engrailed Gules three quatrefoils Argent; 6, Gules, a chevron Ermine between three lions rampant Or; 7, Argent, on a chevron Azure between three lozenges Sable as many bucks' heads cabossed Or. The same Crest.
- Sr Xpopher Browne**, dubbed at Bradname anno d'ni 1566. Quarterly—1 and 4, Sable, on a chevron Argent three mounds growing tulips Vert, a bordure Or; 2 and 3, Argent, on a chevron Sable between three pellets as many cinquefoils Or. *Crest*—A mound Vert growing tulips Or, leaved and stalked of the first.



- Sr John Arondell**, dubbed at the Courte the 27 of Novembre anno d'ni 1566. Quarterly of six—1 and 2, as 1 and 2 at p. 25; 3, Ermine, on a cross Gules five martlets Or; 4, 5, 6, as 3 and 2 quarterly at p. 46; and Crest as at p. 25.
- Sr Anthony Browne**, Justice of the Comon Pleas, dubbed by Thomas Erle of Sussex at the Parlement-house the 2 day of February anno d'ni 1566. Quarterly—1 and 4, as 1 at p. 88; 2 and 3, Azure, a chevron between three ducks Argent, beaked and legged Gules, quartering Per bend sinister Sable and Or, a lion rampant counterchanged. Crest as at p. 88, a crescent Gules for difference.
- Sr Henry Cumpton**, dubbed by Robert Erle of Leycester at Arondell-house in London the 16 of February anno d'ni 1566. After made Lord Compton by writte to the Parlement holden at Westm. anno . . . . Crest—Out of a ducal coronet Or a demi-dragon erased Gules.
- Sr Xpopher Draper**, Maior of London, dubbed at Westm. on Sunday the 16 of February anno d'ni 1566. Argent, two chevronels Sable, each charged with five martlets of the field between three escallops of the second. Crest—A dexter arm embowed in armour proper, holding an anchor Or.
- (**Sr Dermond Arlve**, 1567.)
- Sr Thomas Sakeville**, dubbed at Westm. the 8 of June anno d'ni 1567 (by the D. of Norff.) and the same day created Baron of Buckhurst. Arms and Crest as at p. 100.
- Sr Thomas Myldmay**, dubbed at Richmond by Robert Erle of Leycester the 23 day of June anno d'ni 1567. Arms and Crest as at p. 94.
- Sr Roger Martin**, Maior of London, dubbed at Westm. by Robert Erle of Leycester the 14 day of March anno d'ni 1567. Gules, on a fess engrailed between three swans' heads erased Argent ducally gorged Azure as many mascles Sable. Crest—A cockatrice's head proper.
- Sr George Penrodocke**, dubbed at Hatfeild by Robert Erle of Leycester the 7 day of August anno d'ni 1568. Quarterly—1, Gules, a bend ragulée Argent; 2, Per chevron Sable and Ermine, in chief two boars' heads couped Or; 3, Sable, six annulets, 3 and 3, in pale Or; 4, Azure, a fess between three martlets Or. Crest—A demi-dragon Sable, wings Or, a crescent for difference.
- Sr Lewes Mordant** (1568).
- Sr Edward Montague** (1568). Arms and Crest as at p. 67.

- Sr Richard Feys** (1568). Quarterly—1 and 4, Azure, three lions rampant Or; 2, Argent, five mullets in cross Sable on each a bezant; 3, Argent, two chevronels Sable between three roses Gules. Crest as at p. 32, a crescent for difference.
- Sr Henry Tallopp**, dubbed at Basinge anno d'ni 1569. Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a bend wavy Sable; 2 and 3, Paly wavy of six Argent and Sable, on a chief Or a saltire Gules (VALANS). *Crest*—A mermaid proper.
- Sr Will'm Kingesmyll**, dubbed at Basinge anno d'ni 1569. Argent, crusily fitchée Sable, a chevron Ermines between three fers-de-moline of the second, a chief of the third.
- Sr Thomas Roc**, Maior of London, dubbed at Westm. anno d'ni 1569. Argent, on a chevron Azure between three trefoils slipped per pale Gules and Vert as many bezants, a crescent Sable for difference. *Crest*—A stag's head Gules, attired Or.
- Sr Will'm West**, dubbed at Hampton Courte anno d'ni 1569, and was then created Lorde De la Ware. Quarterly of five—1, 2, and 4, as 1, 2, 4 at p. 57; 3, Azure, two bars-gemelles Or, in chief a lion passant of the second; 5, Lozengy Gules and Vair. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a griffin's head Azure, beaked of the first.
- Sr John Goodwynne**, dubbed at Eythorpe in Waddesdone at Sr Will'm Dormer's house anno d'ni 1570 by the Erle of Leycester at the Queene's com'andment. Quarterly—1, Per pale Or and Gules, a lion rampant between three fleurs-de-lis all counterchanged; 2, Argent, a saltire Gules fretty of the first between four escallops of the second; 3, Per chevron Sable and Ermine, in chief two foxes combatant Argent, a bordure Azure fleury Or (BLEDLOW); 4, Argent, a stork Sable, beaked and legged Gules (STARKY). *Crest*—A demi-lion Argent, ducally gorged Gules.
- Sr Edmund Ashfeild**, dubbed at Eythorpe 1570.
- Sr George Peckham** (the like). Quarterly of six—1 and 3, as 1 and 2 at p. 72; 2, Chequy Argent and Sable, on a chief Or three leaves Vert; 4, Barry nebulée of six Or and Sable; 5, Argent, a lion rampant Gules, ducally crowned Or, a bordure Sable bezantée; 6, Gules, two lions passant in pale Or. Crest as at p. 72.
- Sr Robert Whitney**, dubbed at Wyndesore anno (1570). Azure, a cross chequy Argent and Gules. *Crest*—A bull's head Sable, armed paly of four Gules and Argent.
- (**Sr Edward Aston**, 1570.)
- Sr Alexander Abnon**, Maior of London 1569, dubbed (at Somerset-house) anno d'ni 1570. Ermine, on a pale Gules a cross flory, on a chief Sable a billet Or within a masele between two escallops Argent. *Crest*—An eagle's head

- Sr Rowlande Maywarde**, Maior of London 1570 (the like). erased Vert, gorged with two bars Or between two wings expaused per pale Azure and Gules, in the beak a branch of three leaves slipped Vert.
- Sr Thomas Scott** of Kente, dubbed at Somersett-place in London anno d'ni 1570. Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, a lion rampant Argent, ducally crowned Or; 2, Argent, two pales engrailed Sable; 3, Argent, on a saltire engrailed Gules five fleurs-de-lis of the field. *Crest*—An ibex statant Or.
- Sr James Wale**s, 1570. Quarterly of six—1, Argent, three Catherine-wheels Azure, a bordure engrailed Gules; 2, Barry of six Gules and Argent, a chief Vair; 3, Purpure, a lion rampant double-queued Or ducally crowned Argent; 4, Argent, a saltire Sable between twelve pears Gules slipped Vert; 5, Gules, a fess Ermine between six cross-crosslets fitchée Argent; 6, Gules, a chevron between three leaves slipped Argent. *Crest*—A demi-griffin segreant Sable.
- Sr . . . Lucas**. (This entry probably refers to Sr Thomas Lucas at p. 126, *post*.) Gules, three arrows Argent, barbed Or. *Crest*—An arm embowed in armour proper, wreathed Argent, holding an arrow as in the arms.
- Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a fess between six annulets Gules; 2, Gules, on a bend Argent seven billets Sable (MORIEUX); 3, Gules, a saltire between four cross-crosslets fitchée Or (BRAMPTON). *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a demi-griffin wings expanded Gules.

Knights dubbed by Thomas Erle of Sussex at Barwick the 11 May 1570 :

**Sr William Drury** of Suffolk.

**Sr Thomas Manners**.

**Sr Robert Constable**.

Quarterly of nine—1, as at p. 29, a crescent for difference; 2, Chequy Or and Gules, on a chief Argent a lion passant-gardant Sable (COMBERWORTH); 3, Argent, two bars engrailed Sable (STANES); 4, Argent, a chevron between three martlets Sable (ARGUM); 5, Gules, an eagle displayed Argent, a crescent for difference (SUTHILL); 6, Argent, a bend Sable (PANNELL); 7, Gules, a cinquefoil Argent (POWCHER); 8, Gules, a lion rampant Vair (EVERINGHAM); 9, Or, on a cross Sable five crescents Argent (ELYS).

**Sr George Cary**.

Knights dubbed by Thomas Erle of Sussex at Carlyle the 28 of August 1570 :

**Sr Valentyn Brown.**

Argent, three martlets in pale Sable between two flanches of the second, on each a lion passant of the first. *Crest*—A griffin Argent guttée de poix, wings expanded Sable guttée d'eau.

**Sr Edward Hastings.**

**Sr Simon Musgrave.**

**Sr Francis Russell.**

**Sr Henry Gray.**

**Sr William Milton.**

**Sr Henry Curwen.**

Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, fretty Gules, a chief Azure ; 2 and 3, Azure, a lion rampant Argent charged with three billets Or. *Crest* as at p. 34.

**Sr Robert Stapleton.**

| (**Sr Jerome Bowes.**)

**Sr John Cutte** (at Mr. Altham's in Essex, p. Erle of Lest. 1571).

Arms quarterly as at p. 90.

**Sr Thomas Lucas** (p. Erle of Lest. 1571).

Quarterly of six—1, 2, and 6, as 1, 2, and 4 at p. 125 ; 3, Gules, a chevron Argent between three eagles' heads crased Or (GEDDINGE) ; 4, Azure, three chevronels Or (ASPALL) ; 5, Argent, a fess between two chevrons Gules (PECHE). The same *Crest*, without the wings.

(**Sr Thomas Barrington** at Greenwich, 1571.)

**Sr George Calveley** (1571).

Quarterly of ten—1, Argent, a fess Gules between three calves passant Sable ; 2, Sable, on a chevron Argent between three cross-crosslets Or as many cinquefoils Gules ; 3, Argent, on a bend Sable three gemel-rings Or ; 4, Ermine, a fess Gules, a crescent for difference ; 5, Argent, on a saltire Sable five swans of the field ; 6, Sable, two hinds counter-trippant in fess Argent ; 7, Azure, a scimitar erect Argent, hilt Or, within a bordure engrailed of the third ; 8, Argent, on a mound Vert a stag lodged Gules ; 9, Sable, a chevron between three bulls' heads cabossed Argent ; 10, Gules, a fess dancettée Ermine between three bugle-horns Or. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a calf's head Sable.

(**Sr Wumfrey Gilbert** in Ireland, **Sr John Gilbert** at Westminster, 1571.)

**Sr William Allen** (Lord Maior, at Whitehall, 1571).

Per fess Sable and Or, a pale engrailed and counterechanged, three talbots passant of the second, collared Gules bezantée. *Crest*—A talbot passant Sable, eared Or, collared of the second studded Gules.

**S<sup>r</sup> Walter Waller** (1572). *Crest*—A tree eradicated Vert.

(**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Somerset**, 1572, of Wales.)

(**S<sup>r</sup> William FitzWilliams** of Northamptonshire, 1572.)

(**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Mauncell** of Monmouthshire, 1572.)

**S<sup>r</sup> Lionell Duckett**, Maor of London, dubbed anno 1574 (at Greenwich on Candlemas Day 1572). Quarterly—1, Sable, a saltire Argent, thereon a mullet Gules for difference; 2, Gules, three cushions Ermine, tasselled Or; 3, Gules, a lion rampant Argent, langued Or, on the shoulder a fleur-de-lis Azure; 4, Gules, crusily Or, a saltire Argent, thereon a mullet Sable for difference. *Crest*—A garb of lavender Vert, flowered Azure, banded Or.

Knights dubbed in Kent in the progresse anno d'ni 1573 (at Rye, 12 August):

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Guildeforde.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Alexander Colepeper.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Shirley.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Talsingham.**

(**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Palmer.**)

**S<sup>r</sup> John Pelham.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Baker** (at Dover, ult. August).

Quarterly of eight—1, as at p. 69; 2, Argent, a fess Sable, in chief a mullet of the second between two pellets (DINGLEY); 3, Gules, three garbs Or (COMYN); 4, Argent, on a bend engrailed Azure three cronels Argent (FOXCOTT); 5, Azure, a bend Or, a label of three points Gules (CHENDUT); 6, Gules, three lions rampant Or (FITZHERBERT); 7, Gules, a lion rampant-gardant, double-queued Ermine (STOKES); 8, Gules, six escallops Or (BRYMTON). *Crest* as at p. 69, the swan ducally gorged Gules.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Fane** (the like).

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Winter.**

Sable, a fess and in chief a crescent Ermine, on a canton of the second a lion rampant of the field.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Werbert** (? Thomas Herbert, at Greenwich, or Thomas Fitzherbert, 1573).

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Drury** (1574).

**S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Stradling** (at Greenwich, 1573 or 1575).

(**S<sup>r</sup> John Rivers**, Lord Maor, at Greenwich, 1574.)

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Barkley** de com. Glouc., with these 22 follow- inge was dubbed in the progresse to Bristowe anno d'ni 1574:

1. **S<sup>r</sup> John Tracy.**

2. **S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Porter.**

3. **S<sup>r</sup> John Dunge.**

4. **S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Morgan.**

5. **S<sup>r</sup> John Sidnam.**

6. **S<sup>r</sup> John Stowell.**



7. **Sr John Horner**, hath no armes.
8. **Sr George Rogers**.
9. **Sr Henry Portman**.
10. **Sr John Clifton**.
11. **Sr Edward Herbert**.
12. **Sr John Morsey**.
13. **Sr John Hungerford**.
14. **Sr Henry Knyvet**.
15. **Sr James Merbin**.

(**Sr John Huband**, Warwickshire, 1574.)

**Sr Christopher Uray**, Lord Chief Justice, dubbed at Hampton Courte in November 1574. Azure, a chevron engrailed Ermine between three scimitars (*sic*) Argent, on a chief Or as many martlets Gules.

**Sr James Mawes**, Maior of London, dubbed anno d'ni 1575. Azure, on a chevron Or three cinquefoils Gules, a canton Ermine. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet Or a buck's head Argent, attired of the first.

**Sr Charles, Lord Howarde** of Effingham, dubbed in Aprill 1575, and immediately after elected Knighte of the Garter.

Knightes dubbed at Kenelworth in the progresse anno 1575 :

**Sr Henry Cobham**.

**Sr Thomas Sicill (Cecill)**.

**Sr Thomas Tresham**.

**Sr Thomas Stanhop**.

**Sr Arthur Bassett** de com. Cornub.

Quarterly of fifteen—1, Per chevron Argent and Sable, three trefoils slipped Vert in chief and as many in base ; 2, Sable, fretty Argent ; 3, Argent, a cross patonce voided Gules ; 4, Argent, two bars Azure, a bordure engrailed Sable ; 5, Or, three water-bougets Sable ; 6, Azure, three chevronels braced and a chief Or ; 7, Barry of ten Argent and Gules, a fleur-de-lis Sable ; 8, Gules, crusily and a bend Or ; 9, Barry of six Argent and Azure, on a bend Gules three martlets Or ; 10, Vair, a fess Gules ; 11, Barry of ten Or and Azure, an eagle displayed Gules ; 12, Or, three chevronels Gules, a chief Vair ; 13, Gules, a chevron between three cross-crosslets and in chief a lion passant Or ; 14, Gules, a lion rampant between three crescents Argent ; 15, Argent, a chevron between three eagles' heads erased Sable. *Crest*—A boar's head Sable, bristled and ducally crowned Or, in the mouth a trefoil Vert.

**Sr Francis Willughby** de com. Nottingh'm, dubbed at Mydelton, his owne house, in the progresse anno 1575.

**Sr Will'm Catesby** de com. Northamp., dubbed at Mydelton, Mr. Willughbie's house, in the progresse anno 1575.

**Sr John Fetyplace** de com. Berks, dubbed at Woodstock in the progresse anno 1575. Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, two chevrons Argent; 2, Ermine, three torteaux; 3, Sable, a lion passant-gardant Argent, ducally crowned Or. *Crest*—A griffin's head erased Vert, beaked and eared Gules.

(**Sr Edmond Fetyplace**, his cosen; the like.)

**Sr Gerard Croker** de com. Oxon (the like).

(**Sr George Hastings**, 1575.)

**Sr Amyas Powlet** de com. Wilt., dubbed at Wyndesor in October anno 1575.

**Sr Ambrose Nicholas**, Maior of London, dubbed at Whitehall on Sondag the 19 day of February 1575 in the parlement tyme. Or, three fleurs-de-lis Azure, on a chief Gules a lion passant of the field. *Crest*—A unicorn's head Gules bezantée, armed and maned Sable.

**Sr Richard Rogers** de com. Dorsett, dubbed at Westminster on Sondag the 25 of Marche, being the day of the Anuntiation of our Lady 1576. Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a mullet Sable, on a chief Or a fleur-de-lis Gules; 2 and 3, Argent, fretty Sable, a chief Gules. *Crest*—A fleur-de-lis per pale Or and Argent.

**Sr John Kelligrew** de com. Cornub., dubbed at Westm' the 25 of Marche in anno 1576, being the day of the Anuntiation of our Lady and the first day of the yere of our Lord 1576. Quarterly of eight—1, Argent, a spread-eagle Sable within a bordure of the second bezantée; 2, Sable, a chevron between three eagles displayed Or; 3, Argent, three mascles Gules; 4, Argent, on a chevron Sable between three torteaux as many bezants; 5, Azure, on a bend Or three leaves of the field; 6, Argent, a lion rampant Gules; 7, Gules, a bend between six lozenges Or; 8, Azure, a bend Or, a label of three points Gules. *Crest*—A demi-lion rampant Sable charged with three bezants.

**Sr Will'm Courteney**, anno 1576.

**Sr Will'm Moore** de com. Surrey, anno 1576. Azure, on a cross Argent five martlets Sable. *Crest*—On a ducal coronet an heraldic tiger passant Argent.

**Sr Francis Carew** de com. Surrey, dubbed anno 1576. Quarterly of eleven—1, Or, three lions passant in pale Sable; 2, Argent, three serpents nowed Vert; 3, Gules, an arm habited in a maunch Ermine issning from the sinister side, the hand proper holding a fleur-de-lis Or; 4, Quarterly Argent and Sable; 5, Azure, a fess between six cross-crosslets Or; 6, Azure,

three dexter hands appaumée coupée Argent; 7, Ermine, a gemel-ring, on a chief Sable three crosses patée Argent; 8, Azure, fretty Argent; 9, Or, a lion rampant Sable, quartering Gules, a fess dancettée between six cross-crosslets Or; 10, Barry of six Ermine and Gules, three crescents Sable; 11, Argent, three piles Vert, a bordure Azure bezantée.

**Sr Thomas Browne** of Becheworthe Castell in Sussex, anno 1576.

Knights dubbed at . . . anno 1576 :

**Sr Will'm Drury** de com. (Bucks, Lo. Deputy).

**Sr Will'm Waldegrave** de com. Essex.

**Sr John Peter** de com. Essex.

**Sr Robert D'Oyley.** *Crest*—A demi-dragon Gules, winged and clawed Vert.

**Sr Will'm Herbert** de com. . . . (Wales).

**Sr John Smith** de com. Essex.

**Sr Robert Bell**, made Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, and dubbed in January 1576. *Sable, a fess Ermine between three bells Argent. Crest*—On a mount Vert an eagle rising Argent, beaked and legged Sable, on the breast three Ermine spots.

**Sr Richard Bulkeley** de com. Cestre, dubbed on Shrove Sunday the 17 of February 1576, at Whitehall, the day before his maryage.

**Sr John Langley**, Maior of London, dubbed at Westminster anno 1576, in Marche.

(**Sr Owen Arlyc**, 1576.)

Knights dubbed at Goramberg, the house of Sir Nicholas Bacon, Lord Keeper of the Great Seale, in May, anno 1577 :

**Sr John Brocket** de com. Hertf.

**Sr Henry Cocke** de com. Hertf. *Quarterly Gules and Argent.*

**Sr Thomas Boteler** de com. Lane.

**Sr Rauf (Randall) Breerton** de com. Cestr.

**Sr Will'm Bouth** de com. Line.

---

**Sr John Geoffrey**, Seriaunt at the Lawe, made Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, and dubbed at Wyndesore in October, anno 1577. *Quarterly*—1 and 4, Azure, fretty Or, on a chief Argent a lion passant-gardant Gules; 2 and 3, Argent, a cross potent Sable between four crescents Gules.

**Sr Richard Greneville**, dubbed at Windesore anno 1577.

**Sr Francis Alsingham**, Principall Secretary, dubbed at Wyndesore anno 1577 in Novembre. *Quarterly of nine*—1, Barry of six Argent and Sable, a fess Gules; 2, Gules, bezantée, a cross humetée counter-compony Argent and Azure; 3, Sable, a lion rampant Or (Nor-

TOFT) ; 4, Ermine, on a chief indented Sable a fleur-de-lis between two annulets Argent (BAMME) ; 5, Gules, guttée and a fess nebulée within a bordure Argent (DRYLAND) ; 6, Gules, a chevron between three garbs Argent and as many cross-crosslets fitchée, two in base and one in chief, Or (ROYTON) ; 7, Sable, a bend Argent, surmounted by another wavy of the first, in chief a cross-crosslet fitchée of the second (WRITTLE) ; 8, Argent, two bars and a canton Gules, over all a bendlet Sable (BOYS) ; 9, Sable, a chevron between three rams' heads coupéd Argent (RAMSEY). *Crest*—Out of a mural coronet Gules a griffin's head Or, langued of the first, ducally gorged Azure. On each a crescent for difference.

**S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Watton**, Vice-Chamberleyn and Captayne of the Guard (the like).

Quarterly of fourteen—1, Azure, a chevron between three garbs Or ; 2, Barry lozengy Argent and Gules ; 3, Or, a fess Gules, six fleurs-de-lis, 3 and 3, in pale counterchanged ; 4, Argent, a cross patonce between four martlets Gules ; 5, Argent, an eagle displayed Sable ; 6, Argent, three piles meeting near the base Sable ; 7, Argent, on a bend Sable three covered cups of the field ; 8, Sable, a cross engrailed Ermine ; 9, Or, a saltire Sable ; 10, Sable, a fess coupéd Argent, a crescent for difference ; 11, Azure, five cinquefoils in cross Argent ; 12, Argent, three bends Sable, on a canton of the second a tower triple-towered of the first ; 13, Argent, on a chief Gules three fleurs-de-lis Or ; 14, Ermine, on a fess Azure three cross-crosslets Or. *Crest*—A hind passant Or.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wencage**, Threasorer of the Chambre (the like).

(**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Bagnol**, 1577.)

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Morsey**, Capitaine of the Isle of Wight, dubbed at Hampton Court in December, anno 1577.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Boynton** of Aclam Or, a fess between three crescents Gules. in com. Ebor., dubbed at Hampton Courte anno 1577, in January.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Radcliff** of Ordesall in com. Lancastre, dubbed at Hampton Court on Shrove Sunday, anno 1577, in February.

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Longe** of Wiltshire, dubbed anno 1578.

**S<sup>r</sup> Francys Wynde** de Com. Cambridg (the like).

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Ramsen**, Maior of London, dubbed at Greenwich on May-day anno 1578.

**S<sup>r</sup> Chr'opher Wylyard** of Yorkshire, dubbed at Greenwich the 4 of May anno 1578.

**S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Trafforde** of . . . , dubbed on Sondag the 25 of May 1578.

**S<sup>r</sup> George Colt**, dubbed at his house called (Colts) Hall in Suff. the first of August 1578 in the progresse. Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a fess between three colts courant Sable; 2 and 3, Gyronny of eight Ermine and Azure. *Crest*—A horse's head Argent, three Ermine spots.

Knightes dubbed in the progresse at Bury St. Edmond on Saturday the first of August 1578 :

**S<sup>r</sup> Philip Parker.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Webeningham.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Jermyn.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Springe.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Ritson.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bernardston.**

Knightes dubbed in the progresse at Norwich the 22 of August 1578 :

**S<sup>r</sup> Raufe Shelton.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Cleere.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Paston.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Bacon** (at Norwich, son to the Lo. Keeper).

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Rnybet.**

Quarterly of sixteen—1, Argent, a bend and a bordure engrailed Sable; 2, Argent, three bars Gules, a bordure Azure bezantée; 3, Or, a saltire engrailed Sable; 4, Bendy of six Or and Azure, a canton Ermine; 5, Chequy Or and Gules, a bend Ermine; 6, Bendy of ten Argent and Gules; 7, Argent, a chief Gules, a bend Azure; 8, Ermine, a fess Gules; 9, Argent, three cinquefoils and a canton Gules; 10, Chequy Or and Gules, a chief Ermine; 11, Argent, a cross engrailed between four water-bougets Gules, a label of three points, on each a lion rampant; 12, Gules, billité Or, a fess Argent; 13, Quarterly Or and Vert; 14, Argent, a chevron between three griffins' heads erased Gules (TILNEY); 15, Barry of ten Argent and Gules, a bend engrailed Sable; 16, Quarterly Or and Gules, a bordure Sable bezantée. *Crest* as at p. 70, a crescent for difference. "TILNEY bringeth these cotes: ROOS DE TYD, ROCHEFORD, LIMESEY, HILLARY, THORPE, GORBRIGE, NORWOOD, ASPALL."

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Woodde**, Maior of Norwich.



(**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Rynbett**, 1578.)

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Gawdy**, dubbed at Woodrysinge in the progresse the 26 of August being Tuesday 1578.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Woodhouse** (the like).

**S<sup>r</sup> Roger Woodhouse**, dubbed on Wensday the 27 of August 1578 at S<sup>r</sup> Edward Cleere's house in Thetford.

**S<sup>r</sup> Roger Manwoode**, one of the Justices of the Kinge's Benche, dubbed on Saturday the 15 of Novembre 1578 at Richmond. Sable, two pales Or, on a chief of the second a demi-lion rampant issuant of the first. *Crest*—Out of a ducal coronet a lion's head affrontée Or.

(**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Pipe**, Lo. Maior, 1578.)

**S<sup>r</sup> Will'm Herbert**, dubbed at Richmond on S<sup>t</sup> Thomas Day being Sondag the 21 of Decembre 1578.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Fayrfax**, dubbed at Westminster in May 1579.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bromley**, dubbed at Westminster in May 1579, and immediately made Lorde Chancellor of England.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Layton** (**Leighton**, Shropshire), dubbed at Westminster in May 1579.

**S<sup>r</sup> Gilbert Gerard**, Attorney Generall, dubbed at Grenwiche on Sondag the fift of July 1579.

**S<sup>r</sup> Drewe Drewry** (of Norff.), dubbed at Wanstead in Essex in Septembre 1579.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Hudleston** (Edmond, 6063), dubbed with S<sup>r</sup> John Heigham; this S<sup>r</sup> . . . Hudleston was then Shiriff of Essex. "Quære an sit Sir Edmond Hodleston." (*Note*.—A Sir Edward Hudleston was Sheriff of Essex 20 Eliz.)

**S<sup>r</sup> John Higham**, dubbed at Mulsham, S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Mildmaye's house, in Essex, 1579 in Septembre.

**S<sup>r</sup> Godfrey Foulgeam** de com. Derby, dubbed on Sondag the 24 of January 1579 at Westminster. Quarterly of twenty-four—1, 2, 3, as 1, 2, 3 at p. 70; 4, Lozengy Argent and Gules, a mullet for difference; 5, Chequy Or and Azure; 6, Or, a chief Azure; 7, Quarterly Or and Gules, a bend Sable, a label of five points Argent; 8, Or, an orle Azure; 9, Gules, six martlets Argent; 10, Azure, on a bend Or an annulet Sable, a label of three points Argent; 11, Or, crusily fitchée and three garbs Gules; 12, Argent, a bend fusily Azure; 13, Gules, a saltire Argent, a label of three points Argent, on each point a bar Azure, a crescent for difference; 14, Argent, three fusils in fess Gules; 15, Or, an eagle displayed Gules; 16, Azure, flory and a lion rampant-gardant Argent; 17, Three lions passant-gardant, a bordure; 18, Or, two bars Gules, in chief three torteaux; 19, Argent, a saltire engrailed Gules; 20, Or, a lion rampant Gules; 21, Gules, a cross engrailed Argent; 22, Argent, on a canton

Gules a rose Or ; 23, Azure, a fess between three leopards' faces Or, an annulet Sable for difference ; 24, Argent, a fess dancettée Sable three bezants. Crest as at p. 70.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Byron** (the like).

Knights dubbed at Westm. on Sunday the 7 of February 1579 :

**S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Woodrofe**, Lord Maior of London.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Chichester**.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Rybett**. ———

**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Godolphin**, dubbed at Richmond on Sunday the 20 day of Novembre 1580, de com. Cornub.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Saincpoll** of Lincolnshire, dubbed at Richmond on Sunday the 20 of Novembre 1580.

**S<sup>r</sup> George Bromley** de com. Salope, Attorney to the Duchy of Lancaster, dubbed at Nonsuch in Surrey on Friday the 3 of June 1580.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Woderington (Widdrington)** of Northumberland, dubbed 1580, after Sir George Bromley and yet before Sir Francys Godolphin and S<sup>r</sup> Thomas S<sup>t</sup> Poll.

(**S<sup>r</sup> William Cavendish**, 1580.)

**S<sup>r</sup> John Dawnay** of Yorkshire, dubbed at Richemond on Wensday the 30 of Novembre 1580, beinge S<sup>t</sup> Andrewe's Day the 30 and last of that moneth.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Branche**, Maior of London, dubbed at Westm. on Shrove Sunday the fifte day of February 1580.

**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Drake**, dubbed at Depford neere Greenewiche by the Queene's Ma'tie, beinge in the shippe wherwith he had traveyled about the world, on Tuesday the 4 of Aprill 1581.

**S<sup>r</sup> George Hart**, dubbed at S<sup>t</sup> James' neere Westminster in Aprill 1581, sonne and heire of S<sup>r</sup> Percivall Hart of Kent.

(**S<sup>r</sup> James Wales**, Kent, 1581.)

**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Framlingham** of Suffolk, dubbed at Westminster on Sunday the last day of December 1581.

**S<sup>r</sup> James Wervy**, Maior of London, dubbed at the Court at Greenwich on Sunday the 6 of May 1582, after S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Anderson.

**S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Anderson**, Lord Chief Justice of the Com'on Pleas, dubbed at the Court at Grenwich on Thursday the 3 of May 1582.

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Hobb**, dubbed at Somerset Place in London on Tuesday the 22 of May anno 1582 the day after his mariage with the Baron of Hunston's daught'r.

**S<sup>r</sup> (John) Selby**, Knight Porter of Berwike, dubbed at Nonesuche in July 1582.

**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Cavendish**, dubbed anno 1582.

**S<sup>r</sup> Peregrine Bertie**, Lord Wilughby of Eresby, dubbed at Windesore on Sunday the 13 of January 1582, and was that day installed of the Order for the Kinge of Denmark.

**S<sup>r</sup> Philippe Sidney**, dubbed at Windesore on Sunday the 13 of January 1582, and was on that day lykewise installed for Duke John Cazimer Conte Palatine and Duke of Bavier.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Sandes** of Throwley in Kent, dubbed at Barne Elmes neere Fulham at Shrovetide anno 1582 the 11 of February.

(*Sr Francis Willoughby* of Wolterton, 1582.)

*Sr Thomas Blanke*, L. Maior of London, dubbed at Grenwiche on Sunday the fiftē of May 1583.

*Sr Will'm Mohun*, dubbed on Sunday the 16 of June 1583.

*Sr Tyrlow O'Brian* of the House of Towmont in Ireland, dubbed by the Lord of Hunsdon 1583 at Otlandes (by the Quene).

*Sr John Orelly* of the Brenne in Ireland (the like).

*Sr Edmond Stafford*, dubbed in October 1583 at his goenge Embassad'r resiaunt into France, at Otlandes.

*Sr Will'm Waydon* of Norf., dubbed on Sunday the 3 of Novembre 1583 by the Erle of Leycester at S<sup>t</sup> James'.

*Sr Philip Boteller* de com. Hertford (the like).

*Sr George Wenneage* of Lincolnshire, dubbed on Sunday the 8 of Decembre 1583 at S<sup>t</sup> James' by the . . .

*Sr Robert Savell* de com. Lincoln, nothus Henrici Savell equitis (the like).

*Sr John Warrington*, dubbed at the L. Lumley's house on the Tower Hill the 9 of January 1583.

*Sr Edward Osbourn*, L. Maior of London, dubbed at Westm. on Candlemasse-day 1583, the second of February.

*Sr Richard Maliverer*, dubbed Quarterly—1 and 4, Gules, three greyhounds at the L. Lumley's house on courant in pale Argent collared Or, a crescent for difference; 2, Gules, a chief Or, over all the Tower Hill the 9 of January a bend gobony Azure and Argent; 3, Azure, 1583. a bend between six martlets Argent, a crescent for difference. On an escutcheon of pretence, Quarterly—1 and 4, as above, without the difference; 2 and 3, as 3 above. *Crest*—A greyhound statant Argent, collared Or.

*Sr George Sydenham*, dubbed the first of Marche anno d'ni 1583 at Whitehall.

*Sr Rauf Burghchier* of York- Quarterly—1 and 4, Argent, a cross engrailed shire, dubbed at Westm. White- Gules between four water-bougets Sable, hall the 6 of Marche anno 1583. quartering, 1, Gules, billitée Or, a fess Argent; 2, Quarterly Or and Vert; 3, Argent, a chevron between three eagles' heads erased Gules; all within a bordure engrailed Sable. Over all a label of three points Azure, on each a lion rampant Or. 2 and 3, Argent, a cross patonce Sable, quartering Argent, three bars Sable, a bend Ermine. *Crest* as at p. 44.

(*Sr John Berham*, 1584.)

*Sr George Chaworth* of Wyverton in com. Nottingham, dubbed at Greenwiche on Sunday the 17 of May 1584.

*Edward, Erle of Roteland*, dubbed at Greenwich 1584.

*Sr Edward Dymoke* of Lincolnshire, dubbed 1584, in August.

*Sr Walter Rawley*, dubbed at Greenwiche on the Twelveth day 1584.

*Sr Thomas Pullyson*, L. Maior of London, dubbed at Somersett House the 14 of February 1584.

**Sr Moyle Hynche** of Kent, dubbed at Greenwich the 7 of May 1584.

**Sr Henry Berkley** de Stoke in com. Som'sett, dubbed 1584.

**Sr Richard Dyer**, sonne and heire to the late L. Chief Justice of the Comon Pleas, dubbed 1585, the 4 of Aprill.

**Sr Cotton Gargrave** of Yorkshire, dubbed 1585.

**Sr Thomas Scroope**, sonne and heire to the L. Scroope, dubbed at Greenwich the 13 of Aprill 1585.

**Sr Anthony Thorold** of Lincolnshire, dubbed the 6 of May 1585.

**Sr Robert Southwell**, dubbed at Thibaldes on Friday the 18 of June 1585.

**Sr Henry Coningesby**, dubbed at Thibaldes the same tyme on the removing day 1585.

**Sr John Arondell**, dubbed at Richmond the 14 of October 1585, of Tolverne.

**Sr Bernard Drake**, dubbed at Greenwich on Sunday the 9 of January 1585.

**Sr Wolstan Dixi**, L. Maior of London, dubbed at Greenwich on Sunday the 6 of February 1585, anno reg. R. Eliz. 28.

(**Sr Monogh Allarchy**, 1585.)

**Sr Will'm Bowes** of Stretlam in the Bishopprick of Durham, dubbed at Greenwich anno 1586, reg. R. Eliz. 28.

**Sr Andrew Noel** of Dalby in com. Leyce'shire, dubbed at Greenwich on Wensday the 2 of March 1585, anno 28 reg. Elizabethæ.

**Sr Chr'opher Mandesford** of Kirtlington in Yorkshire, dubbed at Greenwich anno 1586, reg. R. Eliz. 28.

**Sr Richard Molyneux** of Sefton in Lancashire, dubbed at Greenwich on Mid-somer day, beinge Thursday the 24 of June 1586, anno 28 R. Eliz.

**Sr John Monson** of Lincolnshire (the like).

(**Sr John Wlingfield**, 1586.)

(**Sr Anthony Spillman**, 1586.)

(**Sr Edward Wlingfield** of Kimbolton, 1586.)

Knights made by Robert Erle of Leicester in Holland in a° 1586 :

**Sr John Norrys.**

**Robert E. of Essex.**

**George Lord Audly.**

**Sr William Russell.**

**Sr Henry Palmer.**

**Sr Edward Denny.**

**Sr William Watton.**

**Sr Henry Ampton.**

**Sr Henry Norris.**

**Sr Henry Noel.**

**Sr Robert Sydney.**

**Sr John Borrugh.**

**Sr Charles Blount.**

**Sr Francis Knowles.**

**Sr Henry Goodyear.**

**Sr George Farrer.**

**Sr Edward Wlingfield.**

**Sr George Digby.**

**Sr Phillip Butler.**

**Sr Thomas Denny.**

**Sr Roger Williams.**

**Sr William Read.**

**Sr Edward Stanley.**

**Sr Edward Norris.**

**Sr Thomas Morsey.**

**Sr Richard Dyer.**

**Sr Edward Cary.**

**Sr John Paston.**

**Sr John Lloyd.**

**Sr Hugh Cholmely.**



Sr George Sabile, 1587.

Sr Henry (? Andrew) Howell, 1587.

Sr Edward Aston, 1588.

Knights made by the Lo. Admirall at Sea 1588 :

The Lo. Thomas Howard.

The Lo. Edm. Sheffield.

Sr Roger Townsend.

Sr John Hawkins.

Sr Martin Frobisher.

Sr George Beeston.

Knights made by the Lord Willoughby in the Low Countries 1588 :

Sr Thomas Willford.

Sr Francis Fere.

Sr John Pooley.

Sr John Pointz.

Sr Nicholas Parker.

Sr Thomas Knowles.

Sr John Scott.

Sr Ed. Uvedall.

Sr Charles Danvers.

Sr Christopher Blount.

Sr Edward Denny, 1589.

Sr Thomas Shirley, Jun., 1589.

Knights made by the French Kinge 1591 :

Sr Thomas Challoner.

Sr Devereux Poole.

Sr Christopher Lydcote.

Sr Thomas Wilkes.

Knights made by Robert, Erle of Essex, before Roane 1591 :

Sr Charles Perry.

Sr William Brooke.

Sr Thomas Conisbye.

Sr Thomas Gerrard.

Sr John Tracy.

Sr John Mootton.

Sr Richard Acton.

Sr Henry Jones.

Sr Francis Allyn.

Sr Edward Yorke.

Sr Mathew Morgan.

Sr Thomas Fairfax.

Sr Nicholas Clifford.

Sr Edmond Yorke.

Sr Robert Drury.

Sr Thomas Jermyn.

Sr William Woodhouse.

Sr William Dawtrey.

Sr Griffin Markham.

Sr Henry Danvers.

Sr Edward Hastings.

Sr Ferdinando Gorge.

Knights made by the Lo. Admirall and the Erle of Essex at Cales 1596 :

The C. of Sussex.

Don Christophero.

Count Lodovick.

The Lo. Herbert.

The Lo. Burke.

Sr Sam. Bagnall.

Sr Arthur Savage.

Sr William Howard.

Sr George Devereux.

Sr Henry Nevill.

Sr Edwin Rich.

Sr Anth. Ashley.

Mounseir Lavins.

Mounseir Edmarker.

Sr Henry Lennard.

Sr Richard Lewson.

Sr Horatio Fere.

Sr Arthur Throgmorton.



Sr Miles Corbet.  
 Sr Edward Conway.  
 Sr Oliver Lambert.  
 Sr Anthony Cooke.  
 Sr John Townsend.  
 Sr Christopher Waidon.  
 Sr Francis Popham.  
 Sr Phillip Woodhowse.  
 Sr Alexander Clifford.  
 Sr Moris Barkley.  
 Sr Charles Blount.  
 Sr George Gifford.  
 Sr Robert Crosse.  
 Sr John Scudamour.  
 Sr William Leigh.  
 Sr John Lea.  
 Sr Richard Wainman.  
 Sr Richard Weston.  
 Sr James Wootton.  
 Sr Richard Ruddall.  
 Sr Robert Mansell.  
 Sr William Mounson.  
 Sr John Bowles.

Sr Edward Bowes.  
 Sr Humfrey Drexell.  
 Sr Amvas Preston.  
 Sr Robert Remington.  
 Sr John Butts.  
 Sr John Morgan.  
 Sr John Aldrigg.  
 Sr John Shelton.  
 Sr William Ashendon.  
 Sr Mathew Browne.  
 Sr Thomas Acton.  
 Sr Thomas Gates.  
 Sr Culliam Merrick.  
 Sr Thomas Smyth.  
 Sr William Poley.  
 Sr Thomas Palmer.  
 Sr Robert Lobell.  
 Sr John Stafford.  
 Sr John Gilbert.  
 Sr William Warby.  
 Sr John Gray.  
 Sr Baldwin Medker.  
 Sr Gerrat Warby, Bedfordsh.

Knights made at the Island 1597 :

The E. of Southampton.  
 Sr Thomas Egerton.

Sr Thomas Habasor.  
 Sr Lodovick Grebill.

Sr Jonathan Trelany at Whitehall  
 on Shrove Tuesday, 1597.  
 Sr . . . Strowde } ditto.  
 Sr Geo. More }  
 Sr Geo. Cary of Cockington at  
 Whitehall, ult. Feb.  
 Sr Thomas Fane of Kent, 25 Maii  
 1598.  
 Sr Athill Sands } at Greenw'ch,  
 Sr Thos. Keresby } 18 Junii 1598.  
 Sr Henry Lo. Cobham at Nonsuch,  
 July.  
 Sr Renald Mohun, 25 Martii 1599.  
 Sr Stephen Soham at Greenw'ch,  
 Lo. Maior, 25 April.  
 Sr Rich. Champnon.

Sr Rich. Haughton, January.  
 Sr Rich. Lassells.  
 Sr Edm. Withepole.  
 Sr Rich. Mosceley, Lo. Maior, August  
 1600.  
 Sr Francis Leake.  
 Sr Edward More.  
 Sr Robert Oxenbridg.  
 Sr Percivall Hart, June 1, 1601.  
 Sr William Ryder, Lo. Maior.  
 Sr John Norris, Novemb. 1601.  
 Sr Edward Hungerford.  
 Sr Carew Rawly.  
 Sr Hamden Powlet.  
 Sr Edmond Ludlow.  
 Sr . . . Leigh.

The Names of all such as have been advanced to the honorable Order  
of Knighthood in the tyme of the godlie Prudent and prosperous  
Reign of

## King James.

(Cotton MS., Claudius, C. iii., fol. 239—264.)

This part of the MS. has been compared with "A Perfect Collection or Catalogue of all Knights Batchelaurs made by King James since his comming to the Crown of England; Faithfully extracted out of the Records by J. P. (John Philipot), Esq., Somerset Herald, a devout Servant of the Royal Line; London 1660;" additions from which are distinguished by a †, and variations between the book and the MS. are given in italics; the counties added are from the book. The Knights of the Bath are added from Lansd. MS. 866.

### 1603.

At Edenborough, 28 March :

Sr John Dayton. Norf.

At Barwick, 6 of Aprill :

Sr William Selby. Northumb.

Sr Ralph Grey. "

At Widingerton, 9 of Aprill :

Sr Henry Widingerton. Northumb.

Sr Nicholas Forster. "

Sr William Fenwicke. "

Sr Edward Gorges.

At Newcastle, 13 Aprill :

Sr Robert Delavall. Northumb.

Sr Christopher Lowther. Cumb.

Sr Nicholas Curwen. "

Sr James Bellingham. Westm'l'd.

Sr Nicholas Tufton. Kent.

Sr John Coupers. York.

Sr Bertram Bulmer.

At Yorke, 17 Aprill :

Sr William Cecil.

Sr Edmond Trafford. Lanc.

Sr Thomas Wolcroft. Lanc.

Sr John Malloric. York.

Sr William Engelby. "

Sr Robert Watter, Mayor of  
Yorke.

Sr Philip Constable. Durham.

Sr Christopher Wil(d)yard. York.

Sr Robert Swift. "

Sr Richard Tortley. "

Sr Henry Bellasis. "

Sr Thomas Fairfax. "

Sr Henry Griffith. "

Sr Francis Boynton. "

Sr Henry Cholmeley. "

Sr Richard Gargrave. "

Sr Marmaduke Grimston. "

Sr Lancelot Alford. "

Sr Ralph Ellerker. "

Sr George Frevill. Durham.

Sr Manger Fabasor. York.

Sr Ralph Babthorpe. "

At Grimston, 18 Aprill :

Sr Roger Aston. Chesh.

Sr Thomas Aston. "

Sr Thomas Wolte.	Chesh.
Sr James Harrington.	Rutl.
Sr Charles Montague.	North'ton.
Sr Thomas Dawney.	York.
Sr William Bamborough.	"
Sr Francis Lovell.	Norf.
Sr Thomas Beaufield.	
Sr Thomas Gerard.	Lanc.
Sr Ralph Coningsbie.	Hertf.
Sr Richard Musgrave.	York.

At Worksop, 21 April :

Sr John (? James) Manners.	Derby.
Sr Henry Gray.	Bedford.
Sr Edward Loraine.	Derby.
Sr Henry Perpoint.	Notts.
Sr Francis Newport.	Salop.
Sr Henry Beaumont.	Leic.
Sr William Skipwith.	"
Sr Hugh Smith.	Somerset.
Sr Walter Cope.	Oxon.
Sr Edmond Lucie.	Warw.
Sr Edmond Cockaine.	Derby.
Sr John Harper.	"
Sr Thomas Gresley.	Notts.
Sr John Byron.	"
Sr Percival Willoughby.	Line.
Sr Peter Frechville.	Derby.
Sr Richard Theekston.	York.
Sr Thomas Stanley.	Derby.

At Newarke, 22 April :

Sr John Parker.	Sussex.
Sr Robert Brett.	Devon.
Sr Lewis Lewkener.	Sussex.
Sr Richard Mompesson.	Bucks.
Sr Francis Duckett.	Salop.
Sr Richard Warburton.	Chesh.
Sr Richard Wignmore.	Heref.
Sr Edward Fox.	Salop.
Sr William Davenport.	Chesh.

Upon the way to Beavercastle (Belvoir Castle, co. Leic.):

Sr Roger Askewe.	Chesh.
Sr William Sutton.	Notts.
Sr John Stanhop.	Derby.
Sr Brian Lassells.	York.

At Beavercastle, 23 April :

Sr Oliver Manners.	Line.
Sr William Willoughby.	"
Sr Thomas Willoughby.	"
Sr Gregory Cromwell.	Hunts.
Sr George Manners.	Leic.
Sr Henry (? George) Hastings.	Leic.
Sr William Pelham.	Line.
Sr Philip Tirwhitt.	"
Sr Valentine Browne.	"
Sr Roger Dallison.	"
Sr Thomas Grantham.	"
Sr Anthony Markham.	Oxon.
Sr William Carre.	Line.
Sr John Thorold.	"
Sr Edward Ascue.	"
Sr Henry Pagenham.	"
Sr Edmund Bussie.	"
Sr Edward Tirwitt.	"
Sr Edward Carre.	"
Sr Everard Digbie.	Rutl.
Sr William Ermine.	Line.
Sr Nicholas Sanderson.	"
Sr Richard Ogle.	"
Sr Hugh (Hamon) Wichcote.	Line.

Sr Edward Rosseter.	"
Sr William Wickman.	"
Sr Thomas Beaumont.	Leic.
Sr William Jepson.	Hants.
Sr Thomas Cave.	Leic.
Sr Philip Sherard.	"
Sr William Skeffington.	"
Sr William Faunt.	"
Sr Basil Brooke.	Salop.

Sr William Turpine.	Leic.
Sr William Lambert.	
Sr John Zouche.	Derby.
Sr John Thornegh.	Notts.
Sr Edward Swift.	York.
Sr Philip Stirley (? Strelley).	Leic.
Sr John Ferrers.	Warw.
Sr Edward Littleton.	Salop.
Sr William Feilding.	Warw.
Sr John Wentworth.	Essex.
Sr Walter Chute.	Kent.
Sr Edward Commes.	
Sr William Fairfax.	
Sr John Tyrell.	
Sr Edward Cleare.	
Sr Wamond Southcote.	

At Theobald's, 7 May :

Sr William Killegrewe.	Cornw.
Sr Michael Stanhope.	Suff.
Sr Francis Barrington.	Essex.
Sr Rowland Litton.	Hertf.
Sr William Peter.	Essex.
Sr John Brograve.	Hertf.
Sr William Cooke.	Essex.
Sr Henry (? Arthur) Capell.	Hertf.
Sr Herbert Croft.	Heref.
Sr Edward Greville.	Warw.
Sr Henry Butler.	Hertf.
Sr Henry Maynard.	Essex.
Sr Richard Spencer.	Hertf.
Sr John Leventhorpe.	,,
Sr Thomas Pope Blunt.	,,
Sr Richard Giffard.	
Sr Thomas Metcalfe.	York.
Sr Henry Fanshawe.	Hertf.
Sr Gamaliel Capell.	Essex.
Sr William Smith.	,,
Sr John Ferrers.	Hertf.
Sr Richard Baker.	,,
Sr Vincent Skinner.	Midd.
Sr Hugh Beeston.	Chesh.
Sr John Lee.	

Sr Thomas Bishop.	Sussex.
Sr Gerbaise Elwes.	
Sr Edward Lewis.	Glam.

At the Charterhouse, 11 of May :

Sr Charles Howard.	Sussex.
Sr Ambrose Willoughbie.	Line.
Sr Edward Howard.	Surrey.
Sr Henric Hastings.	Leic.
Sr Giles Allington.	Cambr.
Sr William Hinde.	,,
Sr Richard Verney.	Warw.
Sr John Thimne.	Wilts.
Sr William Fitz Williams.	Line.
Sr Edward Carrell.	Sussex.
Sr Edward Bacon.	Suff.
Sr Francis Anderson.	Bedf.
Sr John Poultney.	Notts.
Sr Edward Darcie.	York.
Sr John Sidenham.	Somerset.
Sr John Tufston.	Kent.
Sr Thomas Griffin.	North'ton.
Sr Valentine Knightley.	,,
Sr Ralph Williman.	Essex.
Sr William Ayliffe.	,,
Sr Edward Watson.	North'ton.
Sr James Cromer.	Kent.
Sr Thomas Checke.	Essex.
Sr Thomas Rouse.	Suff.
Sr John Rodney.	
Sr Henry Vaughan.	
Sr John Smith.	Kent.
Sr Charles Cornewallis.	Suff.
Sr John Wannam.	Chesh.
Sr Thomas Meede.	Kent.
Sr Eusebius Isham.	North'ton.
Sr Arthur Cooper.	Surrey.
Sr Robert Wingfield.	North'ton.
Sr Thomas Josseline.	Hertf.
Sr Henry Goodrike.	York.
Sr Maximilian Dallison.	Kent.
Sr William Cope.	North'ton.
Sr George Fleetwood.	Bucks.



S <sup>r</sup> Peter Evers.	Line.	S <sup>r</sup> Perall Brocas.	Hants.
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Clere.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> Walter Tichborne.	
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Francis.		S <sup>r</sup> Henry Crispe or Cripps.	Kent.
S <sup>r</sup> Francis Wolley.	Line.	S <sup>r</sup> George Hervey.	Essex.
S <sup>r</sup> Arthur Manwaring.	Chesh.	S <sup>r</sup> John Heveningham.	Norf.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Waterhouse.	York.	S <sup>r</sup> William Bowyer.	Bucks.
S <sup>r</sup> Will. Twisden (created Baronet 29 June 1611).	Kent.	† S <sup>r</sup> Jerom Weston.	Essex.
S <sup>r</sup> Watton Cheeke.		† S <sup>r</sup> Edmond Bowyer.	Surrey.
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Goring.	Sussex.	S <sup>r</sup> Nicholas Halswell (? Hasel- well) or Haselwood.	North'ton.
S <sup>r</sup> Richard Sandes.	Kent.	S <sup>r</sup> John Jennings.	Worc.
S <sup>r</sup> Robert Cotton.	Hunts.	S <sup>r</sup> Ambrose Turbile.	Line.
S <sup>r</sup> Oliver Luke.	Beds.	S <sup>r</sup> John Luke.	Beds.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Knibbett.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> John Dormer.	Bucks.
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Seckford.	Suff.	S <sup>r</sup> Richard Sanders.	Line.
S <sup>r</sup> Edwin Sands.	Kent.	S <sup>r</sup> John Shirley.	
S <sup>r</sup> John Ashley.	„	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Wainman.	Oxon.
S <sup>r</sup> William Fleetwood.	Beds.	S <sup>r</sup> Goddard Pemberton.	
S <sup>r</sup> Walter Mildmay.	Essex.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Metham.	York.
S <sup>r</sup> Arthur Atye.	Midd.	S <sup>r</sup> Edward Bellingham.	Cumb.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Lewkenor.	Suff.	S <sup>r</sup> John Harrington.	York.
S <sup>r</sup> Miles Sandes.	Cambr.	S <sup>r</sup> Edward Harrington.	„
S <sup>r</sup> William Ringsmill.	Hants.	S <sup>r</sup> William Dier.	Somerset.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Kempe.	Kent.	S <sup>r</sup> John Wentworth.	„
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Tirrell.	Bucks.	S <sup>r</sup> Walter Montague.	„
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas (? William) Russell.		S <sup>r</sup> Guy Palmes.	Rutl.
	Worc.	S <sup>r</sup> Edward Apsley.	Sussex.
S <sup>r</sup> Richard Tichborne.	Hants.	S <sup>r</sup> Henry Ashley.	Surrey.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Cornwall.	Salop.	† S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Baker.	
S <sup>r</sup> John Cutts.	Cambr.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Farchell.	
S <sup>r</sup> Richard Farmer.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Baskerville.	
S <sup>r</sup> John Tasborough.	Suff.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Stukeley.	Sussex.
S <sup>r</sup> John Shirley.	Sussex.	S <sup>r</sup> William Leake.	
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Preston.	Dorset.	S <sup>r</sup> Hugh Losse.	Midd.
S <sup>r</sup> William Stafford.	Hunts.	S <sup>r</sup> William Lygon.	Worc.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Carrell.	Sussex.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas le Crosse.	Norf.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Palmer.	Kent.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Fowler.	Midd.
S <sup>r</sup> Robert Newdigate.	Beds.	S <sup>r</sup> Eusebius Andrewes.	North't <sup>n</sup> .
S <sup>r</sup> George Rawley.	Essex.	S <sup>r</sup> Robert Lucy.	Warw.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Beaufoe.	Warw.	S <sup>r</sup> William Walter.	
S <sup>r</sup> William Lower.	Cornw.	S <sup>r</sup> Richard Blount.	Oxon.
S <sup>r</sup> Charles Fairfax.	York.	S <sup>r</sup> Anthony Deering.	Kent.
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Sidney.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> John Carewe.	Somerset.



Sr William Alford.	York.
Sr Robert Lee.	Line.
Sr Thomas Beaumont.	Leic.
Sr Robert (? George) Markham.	Oxon.
Sr Francis Castilion.	Berks.
Sr Robert (? John) Marshall.	
Sr George Savill.	York.
Sr Robert Cleveland.	
Sr Robert Townesend.	Salop.

At the Tower, 13 May :

Sr William Dethicke, Garter.	
Sr Robert Mackland (? Maick- land) or Macklarand.	Oxon.
Sr George Morton.	Dorset.
Sr Edmund Bell.	Norf.
Sr Thomas Peyton.	Kent.
Sr David Fowles.	
Sr William Gardener.	Surrey.
Sr John Deane.	Essex.
Sr John Trevor.	Flint.
Sr Thomas Smith.	Kent.
Sr Thomas Hubart.	Norf.

At Greenewich, 20 May :

Sr Julius Caesar,	Masters of y <sup>e</sup> Request.
Sr Roger Wilbraham,	
Sr William Blade,	Clerks of the Counsell.
Sr Thomas Smith,	
Sr Thomas Edmonds,	
Sr Thomas Leeke,	
Sr John Wood,	

At Greenewich, 22 May :

Sr Robert Lee, Lord Maior of London.	
Sr John Crooke, Recorder.	
Sr Edward Coke, Attorney- General.	

At Greenewich, 22 May :

Sr John Morris.	Essex.
Sr Edward Seymour.	Devon.
Sr Warwick Wile.	„
Sr Thomas Arundell.	Cornw.

At Greenewich, 10 June :

Sr William Selby.	Kent.
-------------------	-------

At Bedington, at Sr Francis Carew's :

Sr Nicholas Throckmorton.	Surrey.
Sr Edward Gorges.	Somerset.
Sr Alexander Brett.	„

At Hendon, at Sir John Fortescue's :

Sr William Fleetwood.	Bucks.
Sr Thomas Wesketh, Attorney of the Wards.	Lane.

At Sion, — June :

Sr Robert Wrothe.	Essex.
†Sr William Norton.	Hants.
Sr Thomas Tiringham.	
Sr Marmaduke Wylbell.	York.
Sr Robert (? Francis) More.	Berks.

At Hanworth, — July :

Sr Thomas Gardener.	Surrey.
Sr Thomas Grimes.	„
Sr George Trenchard.	Dorset.
Sr John Folliott.	Worc.
Sr Henry Poole.	Wilts.
Sr John Pawlett.	„
Sr Thomas Crompton.	Heref.
Sr John Langton.	Lane.

At Windsor, 9 July :

Sr Thomas Tempest.	Bucks.
Sr John Roper.	Kent.
Sr William Wogan.	Pembr.
Sr John Wogan.	„
Sr Richard Cholmely.	York.

S<sup>r</sup> John York. York.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Chamberlaine. Oxon.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Francis Trappes. York.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Williard. „  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bellasis. „  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard (Ch<sup>r</sup>) Lowther. Cumb.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edward Plumpton. York.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Bryan (? George) Palmes.

Hants.

S<sup>r</sup> Mathewe Redman. York.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Mathew Tenant.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Samford. Westmin.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Stephen Tempest. York.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Paddy. Oxford.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John (? Henry) Babthorpe.

Devon.

S<sup>r</sup> Amias Bamfeild. „  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Greene.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Michael Greene. Oxon.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Francis Stidolfe.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Brown. Devon.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Martin Camon. „  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Preston. Dorset.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edward Stodder. Surrey.

At S<sup>r</sup> Alexander Hampden's, — July :

S<sup>r</sup> Alexander Hampden. Bucks.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Henry Barker. Berks.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Willoughby. Bucks.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edward Pinchon. Essex.

At S<sup>r</sup> John Fortescue's :

S<sup>r</sup> William Dunche. Berks.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Dive. Beds.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Gerard Throckmorton. Glouc.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Crooke. Oxon.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard Chetwood. North'ton.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Robert Martwell. „  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard Price. Hunts.  
 S<sup>r</sup> James Wayden. Norf.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Snagge. Beds.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Francis Cheney. Bucks.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Henry Longvile. „

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Drurie. Bucks.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Burlacie. „  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Denton. „  
 S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Tiringham. „  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Sands. „  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard Huntley.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Will. Kent.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Cade. North'ton.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edmund Conquest. Beds.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Carrell. Sussex.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Townsend. Salop.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Adrian Scroope. Linc.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Robert Strickland.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edmund Worrell.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Langton.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Temple.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Henry Billingsley. London.

At S<sup>r</sup> George Farmor's, — July :

S<sup>r</sup> Watton Farmor. Bucks.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edward Lee.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Woodhouse. Norf.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Francis Curson. Salop.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard Conquest. Beds.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Raphe Tempest. York.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edward Randall. Surrey.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Chester. Heref.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Gerrard Fleetwood. Bucks.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Walter Faughan. Heref.

At S<sup>r</sup> William Fleetwood's :

S<sup>r</sup> William Pawlett. Wilts.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Monke.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Somerville.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Porter. Glouc.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Francis Harris.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edward Wallis.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard Saunders.  
 S<sup>r</sup> James Perrott.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Southland.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Henry Billingsley.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Foster.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Talsh.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Eversfield.

At Sr John Paginton's house, July :

Sr William Smith.

At Hampton Court, 20 July :

Sr John Games. Radnor.

Sr William Cade.

At Whitehall, 23 of July, before the  
coronation of the King :

Sr Baptist Hicks.

Sr John Bennett. London.

Sr Francis Gawdie. Norf.

Sr Thomas Walmesley. Lanc.

Sr Robert Clerke. Essex.

Sr Edward Fennor. Midd.

Sr John Savill. York.

Sr George Ringsmill. Hants.

Sr Peter Warburton. Chesh.

Sr Christopher Delberton. Norf.

Sr John Vele. Devon.

Sr Edward Phillips. Somerset.

Sr John Harris. Essex.

Sr David Williams.

Sr William Danyell. London.

Sr Edward Heron. Line.

Sr Henry Hubert. Norf.

Sr Thomas Fleming. Hants.

Sr Francis Bacon. Hertf.

Sr Henry Montague. North'ton.

Sr Edward Stanhop. York.

Sr John Tindall. Norf.

Sr Mathewe Carew. London.

†Sr George Carew. „

Sr Daniel Dun.

Sr Christopher Perkins. Kent.

Sr Richard Swale. York.

Sr Thomas Crompton. London.

Sr John Gibson. York.

Sr George Coppin. Norf.

Sr Richard Coningsbie. Lond.

Sr John Drommond. Scotus.

Sr Thomas Conway. London.

Sr John Willoughbie. Line.

Sr Edward Colepeper. Sussex.

Sr John Morley. London.

Sr John Tirrell. Essex.

Sr Philip Scudamore. Heref.

Sr Thomas Dabridgecourt. Hants.

Sr William Roper. Kent.

Sr John Gilbert. Suff.

†Sr Thomas Smith. Chesh.

Sr Francis Vincent. Surrey.

Sr John Cotton. Cambr.

Sr Robert Lane. Warw.

†Sr Robert Edwards. Kent.

Sr Nicholas Gilborne. „

Sr Samuel Sandes. Worc.

Sr Thomas Mildmay. Herts.

Sr Thomas Panmer. Chesh.

Sr John Whitton.

Sr Alexander Cade.

†Sr John Tracy. Glouc.

Sr Samuel Saltonstall. Lond.

†Sr Thomas Beake.

Sr Robert Farnam. Chesh.

Sr Thomas Penruddocke. Wilts.

Sr Edward Cooke. Essex.

Sr Thomas Humphry.

Sr . . . Leicester.

Sr Thomas Undebanke. Berks.

Sr Thomas Clarke. Essex.

Sr John Wood. „

Sr Raphe Lawson. Kent.

Sr William Meredith.

Sr George Selby. Northumb.

Sr Walter Rice.

Sr Lewis Maunsell. Glam.

Sr Richard Hawkins. Kent.

Sr John Rogers.

Sr Robert Alexander. Hertf.

Sr John Browne. Dorset.

Sr Richard Skipwith. Leic.

Sr Thomas Barnardiston. Essex.

Sr William Gerrard. Berks.

Sr Thomas Palmer. Kent.

Sr Richard Aston. Chesh.



Sr William Thornegh.	Notts.	Sr Charles Mussey.	Line.
Sr Francis Bayldon.	York.	Sr James Pitts.	Worc.
Sr Edward Duncombe.		Sr William Bond.	
Sr William Hamner.	Chesh.	Sr Thomas Meneage.	Line.
Sr Henric Longbyle.	Bucks.	Sr Edmund Thorold.	
Sr John Meeres.	Kent.	Sr Henry Boule.	
Sr Charles Dymocke.	Line.	Sr Walter Lawson.	Westm't'd.
Sr Valentine Browne.	"	Sr Edmund Montford.	Norf.
Sr George Reynell.	Devon.	†Sr John Montford.	
Sr John Reade.	Line.	Sr Thomas Lambert.	Norf.
Sr John Leigh.	"	Sr William Rigdon.	Line.
Sr Edward Pitts.	Wilts.	Sr John Thornborough.	"
†Sr Thomas Roe.	London.	Sr Francis Souche ( <i>Sowth</i> ).	
Sr George Knighton.	Notts.	Sr William Somerville.	Somerset.
†Sr Henry Savile.	York.	Sr Nicholas Coote.	
Sr Goddard Pemberton.		Sr Henry Copinger.	Midd.
†Sr Walter Treadway.	North'ton.	Sr Henry Blomer.	Glouc.
Sr Henry Jones.		Sr Edward Thimblethorpe.	Norf.
†Sr Edward Poynter.		Sr Nicholas Lusher.	Surrey.
Sr Edward Tlingfeild.		Sr Robert Philipps.	Somerset.
Sr Anthony Everard.	Essex.	Sr Robert Wide.	Cambr.
Sr Raphe Bosvill.	Kent.	Sr John Philipott.	Hants.
Sr Thomas Bridges.	Glouc.	Sr Thomas Nevill.	Berks.
Sr Robert Stroude.		Sr Christopher Roper.	Kent.
Sr Stephen Borde.	Sussex.	Sr Robert Chichester.	Devon.
Sr Thomas May.	"	Sr Christopher Warte.	Kent.
Sr John Bedell.	Hunts.	Sr John Newdigate.	Beds.
Sr Thomas Bedell.	"	Sr Edward Gorges.	Somerset.
†Sr Henry Day.		Sr Martine Barnham.	Kent.
Sr John Windham.		Sr William Dorrington.	Dorset.
Sr Henry Hawley ( <i>Rowley</i> ).	Essex.	Sr Edward Gyles.	Devon.
Sr John Fity.		Sr Richard Etherington.	
Sr Francis Smith.		Sr Anthony Colepeper.	Sussex.
†Sr Henry Drury.	Norf.	Sr Richard Cooper.	Surrey.
Sr Lewis Stukeley.		Sr John Granger.	Midd.
Sr Thomas Harris.		Sr William Reade.	"
Sr George Chowne.	Kent.	Sr Henry Rainsford.	Surrey.
Sr Arthur Ackland.	Devon.	Sr John Chamberlaine.	Oxon.
Sr Thomas Reynell.	"	Sr Richard Lechford.	Kent.
Sr Richard Ferney.		Sr Tho. Septuans <i>al's</i> Warfleete.	Kent.
Sr William Barnes.	Kent.		
Sr Robert Monson.	Line.	†Sr Thomas Dutton.	Chesh.
Sr Henry Ashewe.		Sr Francis Dowse.	Somerset.

Sr Thomas Roberts.	Kent.	Sr Thomas Blennerhasset.	
Sr Henry Williams.		Sr William Gresham.	
Sr Henry Bowyer.	London.	†Sr Leonard Hassell.	
Sr Thomas Duckett.	Berks.	Sr Francis Barneham.	Kent.
Sr Thomas Darnell.	Line.	Sr George Franc.	„
Sr Robert Ashbie.	Essex.	Sr Anthony Roper.	„
Sr Thomas Martwell.		Sr Henry Stoner.	Oxon.
Sr Edward Avery.	Glouc.	Sr John Carowse.	
Sr George Sommers.	Dorset.	Sr Leonard Hyde.	Hertf.
Sr Richard Portman.	Kent.	Sr Charles Morgan.	Heref.
Sr Thomas Hunte.	Norf.	Sr Rowland Morgan.	„
Sr John Wyldegos.	Kent.	Sr . . . . Martigill.	
Sr George Peter.	Essex.	Sr Thomas Wardres.	Kent.
Sr Simon Steward.	Cambr.	Sr Richard Beaumont.	Leic.
Sr Nicholas Gascoigne.	Surrey.	Sr Thomas Warwood.	
Sr Bernard Whetston.	Line.	Sr Henry Cholmeley.	Chesh.
Sr George Walsdegrave.	Suff.	Sr Edward Peacocke.	Midd.
Sr Samuel Lennard.		Sr . . . . Wyatt.	
Sr William Barrowe.	Suff.	Sr Henry Williams.	
Sr John Wentworth.	„	Sr Drew Drurie.	Norf.
Sr Guilford Slingsbie.	York.	Sr Richard Gresham.	„
Sr Richard Smith.	Kent.	Sr Henry Rolle, Sen.	Devon.
Sr Arnold Lygon.	Worc.	Sr Henry Rolle, Jun.	„
Sr Edward Albanic.		Sr John Wacher.	
Sr George Dunge.	Somerset.	Sr William Blackston.	Durham.
Sr John Skinner.	Essex.	Sr Thomas Mildmay.	Essex.
Sr Conyers Darcie.	York.	Sr Rowland Lacie.	Oxon.
Sr William Warman.		Sr William Goodpeere.	Berks.
Sr Anthony Browne.	Essex.	Sr Timothie Lowe.	Kent.
Sr Nicholas Poynty.	Glouc.	Sr Gideon Abnsham.	Midd.
Sr Thomas Marbin.		Sr Thomas Skinner.	Essex.
Sr Owen Oglethorpe.	Oxon.	Sr James Croft.	Heref.
Sr George Wilmore.	Notts.	Sr Will'm Worthington.	Essex.
Sr Gregory Wolmore.	Line.	Sr John Dorrington.	Notts.
Sr George Buck.	„	Sr Anthony Denton.	Bucks.
Sr Thomas Conny.	„	Sr John Needham.	North'ton.
Sr Thomas Barney.	Norf.	†Sr Thomas Wlanton.	
Sr Marke Steward.	Cambr.	Sr Edward Onley.	North'ton.
Sr John Buck.	Worc.	Sr Thomas Seymore.	Somerset.
Sr Richard Weston.	Surrey.	Sr Henry Helmes.	Norf.
Sr Matthew Gamble.	Line.	Sr William Leighton.	Salop.
†Sr John Gamble.	„	Sr William Mynne.	Rutl.
Sr Henry (Thomas) May.	Sussex.	Sr James Stonchouse.	London.



S <sup>r</sup> Mark Ives.	Essex.	S <sup>r</sup> Clipesby Gawdie.	Suff.
S <sup>r</sup> Charles Delberton.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> William Northington.	
S <sup>r</sup> James Thomas.	Carnarvon.	S <sup>r</sup> William Withen.	Kent.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Capell.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> Hugh Myrrall.	
† S <sup>r</sup> William Morris.	Carnarvon.	S <sup>r</sup> Engleby Daniell.	
S <sup>r</sup> Morris Griffith.		S <sup>r</sup> Richard Saltonstall.	London.
S <sup>r</sup> Andrew Ashley.		S <sup>r</sup> . . . . . Fity Williams.	
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Sulliard.	Suff.	S <sup>r</sup> Roger Worton.	
S <sup>r</sup> Benjamin Pellett.	Sussex.	S <sup>r</sup> Vincent Fulnetby.	
† S <sup>r</sup> Andrew Pascall.	Essex.	S <sup>r</sup> Francis Egoke.	Worc.
S <sup>r</sup> Anthony Rowse.	Cornw.	S <sup>r</sup> . . . . . Aueslie.	
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Raleigh.	Warw.	S <sup>r</sup> Philip Reighley.	
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Anderson.		S <sup>r</sup> William Harris.	Essex.
S <sup>r</sup> Richard Edgcombe.	Devon.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Dallison.	Linc.
S <sup>r</sup> Richard Faughan.	Heref.	S <sup>r</sup> John Dormer.	Bucks.
S <sup>r</sup> William Cobbe.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> Francis Tanfeild.	Norf.
S <sup>r</sup> Francis Cleare.	„	S <sup>r</sup> Weston Browne.	
S <sup>r</sup> George Forster.		S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Standish.	
S <sup>r</sup> James Calthorp.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> George Belgrave.	Linc.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Darrell.		S <sup>r</sup> Clement Spilman.	Norf.
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Disney.	Linc.	S <sup>r</sup> Edward Sheffield.	York.
S <sup>r</sup> William Slingsby.	York.	S <sup>r</sup> Calthrope Parker.	Suff.
S <sup>r</sup> John Sulliard.	Suff.	† S <sup>r</sup> Edward Marbury.	Linc.
S <sup>r</sup> William Gainsford.		† S <sup>r</sup> Richard Tracy.	Glouc.
S <sup>r</sup> Philip Coningsbie.	Hertf.	S <sup>r</sup> John Dauncie.	Chesh.
S <sup>r</sup> George Cotton.	Cambr.	S <sup>r</sup> John Powell.	
S <sup>r</sup> Nicholas Smithe.		S <sup>r</sup> Robert Edolfe.	Kent.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Penruddocke.		S <sup>r</sup> David Woodroffe.	
S <sup>r</sup> William Morgan.		† S <sup>r</sup> Manwood Penruddock.	Wilts.
S <sup>r</sup> Rowland Morgan.		† S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Harwell.	Worc.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Butler.	Heref.	S <sup>r</sup> Richard Manwaring.	Chesh.
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Thinne.	Wilts.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Bigges.	Worc.
S <sup>r</sup> Richard Egerton.	Staff.	S <sup>r</sup> Edward Blenerhasset.	Norf.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Ashford.		S <sup>r</sup> Robert Welch.	Sussex.
S <sup>r</sup> Rayhe Gibbes.	Linc.	S <sup>r</sup> George Snelling.	„
S <sup>r</sup> John Gunter.		S <sup>r</sup> John Claxton.	Durham.
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Jenkins.		S <sup>r</sup> John Oteley.	
S <sup>r</sup> James Bouchier.		S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Bromley.	
S <sup>r</sup> William Gray.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> . . . . . Rudyard.	
S <sup>r</sup> Robert Dinley.		S <sup>r</sup> . . . . . Sherborne.	
S <sup>r</sup> George Selbie.		S <sup>r</sup> George Parkins.	Kent.
S <sup>r</sup> Daniell Norton.	Hants.	† S <sup>r</sup> Ralph Maddison.	„
S <sup>r</sup> George Gill.	Hertf.	S <sup>r</sup> Edward Jilmore.	

† S <sup>r</sup> Richard Wyber.		S <sup>r</sup> James Bugges.	
S <sup>r</sup> . . . Buckmore.		S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Fowler, Jun.	Midd.
S <sup>r</sup> Robert Stanford.	Staff.	S <sup>r</sup> Charles Kelke.	Linc.
S <sup>r</sup> Robert Chester.	Hertf.	S <sup>r</sup> Walter Ayscough.	„
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Gresham.	Surrey.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Ingham.	
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Warner.	Suff.	S <sup>r</sup> Richard Conquest.	Bedf.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Hayes.		S <sup>r</sup> John Bynde.	
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Ashley.	Kent.	S <sup>r</sup> Giles Howland.	London.
S <sup>r</sup> Robert Winde.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> Francis Ventris.	North'ton.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Clayborne.		S <sup>r</sup> Henry Bunbury.	Chester.
S <sup>r</sup> Francis Curson.	Salop.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Eden.	Suff.
S <sup>r</sup> William Reynard.		S <sup>r</sup> Henry James.	Kent.
S <sup>r</sup> William Steede.	Kent.	† S <sup>r</sup> Edward Awbrey.	Pemb.
S <sup>r</sup> William Aprie.	Hunts.	† S <sup>r</sup> William Awbrey.	„
S <sup>r</sup> Walter Devereux.		† S <sup>r</sup> William Howson.	Linc.
S <sup>r</sup> William Hudson.	North'l'd.	S <sup>r</sup> William Wraye.	Cornw.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Pinchon.	Dorset.	S <sup>r</sup> Richard Michelborne.	Sussex.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Freake.	„	S <sup>r</sup> Isaake Apleton.	Essex.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Prideaux.	Devon.	S <sup>r</sup> Toby Chauncey.	North'ton.
S <sup>r</sup> Robert Miller.	Dorset.	S <sup>r</sup> William Chauncey.	„
S <sup>r</sup> Fleetwood Dormer.	Bucks.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Farnam.	York.
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Maxey.	Essex.	S <sup>r</sup> Christopher Wodson.	Bucks.
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Bokenham.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> John Docton.	
S <sup>r</sup> William Samuel.		S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Smithe.	
S <sup>r</sup> John Acton.	Devon.	S <sup>r</sup> John Pawlett.	Wilts.
S <sup>r</sup> Barthol. Samborne.	Som.	S <sup>r</sup> Charles Barneby.	York.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Rockley.	York.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Drewe.	Devon.
S <sup>r</sup> Alexander Barlow.	Lanc.	S <sup>r</sup> George Southcote.	„
S <sup>r</sup> Roger Portington.	York.	S <sup>r</sup> Robert Browne.	Dorset.
S <sup>r</sup> Henry Whitehead.	Hants.	S <sup>r</sup> Anthony Drury.	Norf.
S <sup>r</sup> William Thomas.		S <sup>r</sup> Richard Cocks.	
S <sup>r</sup> Reynold Scriven.	Salop.	S <sup>r</sup> Hugh Brawne.	London.
S <sup>r</sup> John Thorney.		† S <sup>r</sup> Henry Windham.	Norf.
S <sup>r</sup> Francis Wildesley.	York.	S <sup>r</sup> Robert Drurie.	Suff.
S <sup>r</sup> Richard Pell.	Hants.	S <sup>r</sup> John Prettiman.	„
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Bartlett.	Glouc.	S <sup>r</sup> William Barrowe.	
S <sup>r</sup> Anthony Erebie.	Linc.	S <sup>r</sup> William Pawlett.	Wilts.
S <sup>r</sup> Anthony Pelham.		S <sup>r</sup> William Gray.	
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Southwell.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> John Elmer ( <i>Aylmer</i> ).	Linc.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Parham.	Linc.	S <sup>r</sup> . . . Darcy.	
S <sup>r</sup> John Bentley.	Derby.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Panmer.	Flint.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward South (? Zouch).	Som.	S <sup>r</sup> Jasper Moore.	
S <sup>r</sup> John Hubert.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> William Crayford.	Kent.

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Cotton.** Hunts.  
**S<sup>r</sup> George Grenville.** Cornw.  
**S<sup>r</sup> George Selbie (*Gilby*).** Line.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Fettiplace.** Berks.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Jeremy Morsey.** Bucks.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Goldsmith.** Kent.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Elliott.** Surrey.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Prideaux.** Devon.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Stoddard.** Kent.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Penruddocke.** Wilts.

At Whitehall, 24 of July :

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Browne.** Essex.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Marmaduke Darrell.** Bucks.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Raphe Weldon.** Kent.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Cock *alias* Cookes.** Hertf.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Bartholomew Fowkes.** „

Knights of the Bathe made at the Coronac'on of K. James, 25 July, 1603:

**S<sup>r</sup> Philip Herbert,** after Earl of Pembroke.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Barkley,** son to Lord Barkley.  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Evers,** after Lord Evers of Malton.  
**S<sup>r</sup> George Wharton,** son to Lord Wharton.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Riche,** after Earl of Warwick.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Carr,** after Earl of Somerset.  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Egerton,** after Earl of Bridgewater.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Compton,** brother to the Earl of Northampton.  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Erskinne,** son of the Earl of Marr.  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Anstruther.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Patrick Murray,** Earl of Tullibarne.  
**S<sup>r</sup> James Wye,** Lord Yester.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Lindsey.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Preston,** Earl of Desmond.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Oliver Cromwell** of Huntingdonshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Stanley** of Lancashire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Herbert** of Montgomerie.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Fulke Greville,** Lord Brooke.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Fane,** after Earl of Westmoreland.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Chichester** of Devonshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Knowles** of Berkshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Iervase Clifton** of Nottinghamshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Fortescue** of Buckinghamshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Corbett** of Shropshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Herbert,** Lord of Cherburye.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Langton** of Lancashire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Pope** of Oxfordshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Woyton** of Somersetshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Morrison** of Hartfordshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Leigh** of Warwickshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Montague** of Northamptonshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Stanhope** of Yorkshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Peter Manwood** of Kent.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Warley** of Herefordshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Strickland** of Yorkshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Watton** of Northamptonshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Griffin** of Northamptonshire.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Beville** of Huntingdonshire.



S<sup>r</sup> William Welby of Lincolnshire.

S<sup>r</sup> John Mallett of Somersetshire.

S<sup>r</sup> Walter Aston of Staffordshire.

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Gawdye of Essex.

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Musgrave of Westmoreland.

S<sup>r</sup> John Stowell of Somersetshire.

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Amcotes of Lincolnshire.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Leedes of Suffolke.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Hermin of Norfolk.

S<sup>r</sup> Raphe Warre of Hartford.

S<sup>r</sup> William Foster of Barkshire.

S<sup>r</sup> George Speake of Somersetshire.

S<sup>r</sup> George Wyde of Berkshire.

S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Felton of Suffolke.

S<sup>r</sup> William Browne of Northamptonshire.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wise of Essex.

S<sup>r</sup> Robert Chamberlayne of Oxfordshire.

S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Palmer of Suffolk (Kent).

S<sup>r</sup> Edward Heron of Lincolnshire.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Burton of Surrey.

S<sup>r</sup> Robert Barker of Suffolke.

S<sup>r</sup> William Norris of Lancashire.

S<sup>r</sup> Edward Warwell of Worcester-shire.

S<sup>r</sup> Roger Bodenharn of Herefordshire.

---

At Whitehall, 26 of Julie :

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bennett. London.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lowe. „

S<sup>r</sup> Leonard Wallday. „

S<sup>r</sup> John Watts. „

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Goddard. „

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Rowe. „

S<sup>r</sup> Edward Holmden. „

S<sup>r</sup> Robert Hampson. „

S<sup>r</sup> Humphry Weld. London.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Cambell. „

S<sup>r</sup> William Craven. „

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Anderson. „

S<sup>r</sup> William Glover. „

S<sup>r</sup> James Pemberton. „

S<sup>r</sup> John Swinerton. „

S<sup>r</sup> William Romney. „

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Middleton. „

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Hayes. „

S<sup>r</sup> William Cranley. „

At Hampton Court, 5 August :

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Beekingham. Essex.

S<sup>r</sup> James Murray.

S<sup>r</sup> John Feron (? Freame). Lond.

At South Warnborough :

S<sup>r</sup> Richard White. Hants.

At Southampton :

S<sup>r</sup> John Geffrey. Worc.

At Winchester, — October :

S<sup>r</sup> James Ochterlong.

S<sup>r</sup> William Richardson. Worc.

S<sup>r</sup> James Lancaster. Hertf.

At Wilton, 8 of October :

S<sup>r</sup> James Lea. Devon.

At Wilton, — November :

S<sup>r</sup> Mounsier Doballe.

At Woodstocke, 10 December :

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Cooke. Bucks.

At the Tower, the 14 of March :

S<sup>r</sup> Laurence Tanfeld. Oxon.

S<sup>r</sup> George Blount.

S<sup>r</sup> George Kempe.

S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Browne.

S <sup>r</sup> Nicholas Tempest.	Kent.	S <sup>r</sup> Edmond Ashfeild.	Bucks.
S <sup>r</sup> William Browne.	Sussex.	S <sup>r</sup> John Actland.	Devon.
S <sup>r</sup> Tpm. Whittingham.	Bucks.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Stanley.	Derby.
S <sup>r</sup> Anthony Browne.	Essex.	S <sup>r</sup> William Webb.	Wilts.
S <sup>r</sup> John Ashburnham.	Sussex.	S <sup>r</sup> John Hampden.	Sussex.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Bellingham.		S <sup>r</sup> Cavaliero Macott.	Kent.
S <sup>r</sup> George Dunge.		S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Colepeper.	Sussex.
S <sup>r</sup> Hamond Strange.	Norf.	S <sup>r</sup> John Wall.	Hants.
S <sup>r</sup> Gilbert Wakering.		S <sup>r</sup> Warbottell Grimston.	Suff.
S <sup>r</sup> Robert Dalington.		S <sup>r</sup> Edward Mansfeild (? Mansell).	
S <sup>r</sup> John Kerne.		S <sup>r</sup> Richard Stroude.	
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Mullyns.		S <sup>r</sup> Henric St. Barbe.	Devon.
S <sup>r</sup> Alexander Temple.	Kent.	S <sup>r</sup> William Thorold.	Linc.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Worsman.	Linc.	S <sup>r</sup> Clement Spillman.	Oxon.
S <sup>r</sup> William Bilshy.	„	S <sup>r</sup> Henry Constable.	York.
S <sup>r</sup> John Boyse.	Kent.	S <sup>r</sup> John Medworth.	Durham.
S <sup>r</sup> John Williams.		S <sup>r</sup> John Webb.	Wilts.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Lewsey.		S <sup>r</sup> Peter Garton.	Sussex.
S <sup>r</sup> Justinian Lewen.	Kent.	S <sup>r</sup> Henry Jenkinson.	
S <sup>r</sup> Stephen Proctor.	York.	S <sup>r</sup> Francis Ferney.	
S <sup>r</sup> Christopher Martine.		S <sup>r</sup> John Rodes.	Derby.
S <sup>r</sup> John Collimore.	Kent.	S <sup>r</sup> Francis Leake.	York.
S <sup>r</sup> John Conway.	Flint.	S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Knebett.	Wilts.

## 1604.

At Royston, 1 of April :

S <sup>r</sup> Richard Grobham.	Wilts.
S <sup>r</sup> George Gunter.	Sussex.
S <sup>r</sup> Richard Wide.	Cambr.
S <sup>r</sup> Charles Norwiche.	North'ton.
S <sup>r</sup> David Conningham.	

At Whitehall, — April :

S <sup>r</sup> Robert Brett.	Devon.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Neale.	
S <sup>r</sup> George Coniers.	York.
S <sup>r</sup> Robert Dolman.	Berks.
S <sup>r</sup> Francis Fitch.	
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Bodley.	
S <sup>r</sup> John Osborne.	
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Wiseman.	Essex.
S <sup>r</sup> Wilford Lawson.	Cambr.

S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Pigott.	Bucks.
S <sup>r</sup> Alexander Tutt.	Wilts.
S <sup>r</sup> Norton Knatchbull.	Kent.
S <sup>r</sup> Robert Dunge.	Somerset.
S <sup>r</sup> Michael Dormer.	Bucks.
S <sup>r</sup> Richard Greenway.	Sussex.
S <sup>r</sup> Thomas Dilkies.	
S <sup>r</sup> George Throckmorton.	Glouc.
S <sup>r</sup> Richard Engolsby.	Bucks.

†At S.W. Cornwall, 1 May :

†S<sup>r</sup> Bas. Brook (*but see* p. 140).

At Whitehall, 12 of Maie :

S <sup>r</sup> Francis Evers.	York.
S <sup>r</sup> Martine Colepeper.	Oxon.
S <sup>r</sup> Edward Boyes.	Kent.



Sr Thomas Power. York.  
 Sr Bartholomew Michell. Notts.  
 Sr Mathew Bamfield. Devon.  
 Sr Robert (*Roger*) Woodroffe.  
 Sr Wolstan Dixie. Leic.  
 Sr William Gratwicke.  
 Sr Radulphus Carie.  
 Sr John Bowyer. London.  
 Sr Edward Crippes. Kent.  
 Sr Edward West.  
 Sr Nicholas Stalage. Sussex.

At Whitehall, 30 May :

Sr Cuthbert Peyer. Line.  
 Sr Robert Osborne. North'ton.  
 Sr Gilbert Pryne. Wilts.  
 Sr Wylmond Carewe. Norf.  
 Sr Roger Owen. Essex.  
 Sr Gabriel Poynty. London.  
 Sr Richard Williamson. York.  
 Sr John Jackson. „  
 Sr William Gee. „  
 Sr Hugh Bethell. „  
 Sr Thomas Bland. „  
 Sr Charles Egerton. Staff.  
 Sr John Feron. York.  
 Sr William Barwicke. Suff.

At Greenwich, 2 June :

Sr John Sperecott. Devon.

At Greenwich, 12 June :

Sr Adam Spraklinge. Kent.  
 Sr George Smithc. Devon.  
 Sr Thomas Monpwood. Kent.  
 Sr Richard Graves. Hertf.  
 Sr Charles Hales. Kent.  
 Sr John Whitbrooke. Salop.  
 Sr John Claypoole.

At Layton, 16 June :

Sr Richard Tracy (see p. 148).  
 Sr William Stone. London.  
 Sr David Wood.

At Whitehall, 29 June :

Sr William Ford. Suff.

Sr Robert Witeham. Suff.  
 Sr Henry Townsend. Salop.  
 Sr Thomas Eden. Suff.

At Greenwich, 3 July :

Sr William Hutton. Cumb.  
 Sr William Wall. Kent.  
 Sr Edm. Perckham (*Pelham*). Suss.

At Chatham, 4 July :

Sr Francis Howard. Surrey.  
 Sr Sackford Trevor. Flint.  
 Sr Francis Cornewall. Salop.

Sr George Curson.  
 Sr Stephen Riddelsdon. York.  
 Sr Roger Nevison. Kent.  
 Sr Thomas Bludder. Essex.

Sr John Lewis.  
 Sr Walter Gore. Wilts.

Sr William Lower. Cornw.  
 Sr Peter Bucke. Kent.

Sr Walter Chetwynd. Staff.

†Sr Francis Cherry. London.

Sr William Page. Kent.

†Sr William Chetwynd. Staff.

Sr William Horwood. „

Sr Robert Jaudrell. Cambr.

Sr John Scory.

Sr William Hill. Kent.

Sr Anthony Auger (*Ancher*). „

Sr Jeremie Turner. Surrey.

Sr Edward Bromley. Salop.

Sr Edward Stoddert. Bucks.

Sr John Rawlinson. Essex.

Sr George Wright. Kent.

At Whitehall, 7 July :

Sr Thomas Forster. Hertf.

At Whitehall, 8 July :

Sr James Deane. London.

Sr Roger Jones. „

At Whitehall, 10 July :

Sr John Linwrap. Som.

Sr Edward Musgrave. Cumb.

Sr Robert Johnson. Bucks.

At Otelands, 15 July :

Sr George Lynne.  
Sr Arthur Aston. Staff.  
Sr George Keere. Kaithnes.

At Whitehall, 21 July :

Sr Gilbert Houghton. Lane.  
Sr Philip Howard. Hertf.  
Sr Nathaniell Bacon. Norf.  
Sr Martine Stutbill. Suff.  
Sr James Bacon. „  
Sr Henry Benningfeild. „

At Ware, in the King's Bedchamber,  
the 21 July :

Sr William Wiseman.

At Theobald's :

Sr Michael Hicks. Essex.  
Sr Stephen Powle. „  
Sr Thomas Dacres. York.  
Sr Christopher Pigott. Bucks.  
Sr George Wayward. London.  
Sr Arthur Dakins. York.  
Sr Oliver Butler.  
Sr Edward Mansfeild.

At Whitehall, 20 of August :

Sr Thomas Steward. Cambr.  
Sr Thomas Thinne. Wilts.  
Sr James Wellingfeild. North'ton.  
Sr George Manton. Hunts.  
Sr Phillipp Cromwell. „  
Sr Anthony Forrest. „

At Windsor, 21 September :

Sr Henry Savill. Bucks.

At Whitehall, 6 November :

Sr Richard Bulkleigh. Chesh.  
Sr Humphry Orme. Line.  
Sr George Symons. Devon.  
Sr Richard Hopton. Heref.  
Sr William Hampden. Notts.  
Sr John Druric. Essex.

At Whitehall, 11 November :

Sr John Dawson (? Dalston).

At Whitehall, 16 November :

Sr Francis Clare. Som.  
Sr Clement Fisher. Warw.  
Sr Walter Tieborne. Hants.

At Royston :

Sr Robert Jermine. Suff.

At Hinehinbroke, 24 November :

Sr Augustine Palgrave. Norf.

At Whitehall, 17 December :

Sr James Carnegie.  
Sr John Sharpe.  
Sr John Lermouth.  
Sr John Skinner.  
Sr Robert Lowreston.

At Royston, 18 December :

†Sr Richard Mussey. Salop.  
†Sr Isaac Jermyn. Suff.

At Royston, 29 December :

†Sr Edward Bushell. Glouc.

At Royston, 17 January :

Sr John Rouse.

At Royston, 18 January :

Sr John Fenwicke. North'd.

At Royston, 22 January :

Sr Thomas Muschampe. Surrey.  
Sr John Hewett. London.

At Hinehinbrooke, 30 January :

Sr Edward Kateliffe. Cambr.

At Whitehall, 3 February :

Sr Thomas Snagge. Som.  
Sr John Portman. „

At Whitehall, 14 February :

Sr Richard Welsh. Wore.

At Whitehall, 19 of February :

Sr Peter Hunge. Angus.  
Sr Edward Dimmoche. Line.

At Newmarket, 26 February :

Sr Richard Griffin. Warw.  
Sr Francis Fulford. Devon.

At Newmarket, 27 February :

Sr Thomas Fleming.	Hants.
Sr Robert Crane.	Suff.
Sr Thomas Huggon.	Norf.
Sr Henry Colte.	Suff.

At Greenwich, 23 March :

Sr Philip Cary.	Herts.
Sr John Sheffield.	York.
Sr Henry Knolles.	Berks.
Sr John Quebarra.	Line.
Sr John Eyre.	Wilts.
Sr Thomas Rowe.	Glouc.

1605.

At Greenwich, 2 April :

Sr William Merricke.	London.
----------------------	---------

At Greenwich, 9 April :

Sr Thomas Cornwallis.	Norf.
Sr John Seymore.	Som.
Sr William Uvedale.	Hants.
Sr George Aldridge.	Som.
Sr Francis Calton.	Surrey.
Sr George Ede.	Som.

At Greenwich, 14 April :

Sr Clement Scudamore.	Lond.
-----------------------	-------

At Greenwich, 22 April :

Sr Christopher Clive.	Kent.
Sr Thomas Glover.	London.

At Greenwich, 29 April :

Sr Robert Banester.	Salop.
---------------------	--------

At Greenwich, 4 May :

Sr John Selbie.	North'ton.
Sr George Flower.	Devon.

At Richmond, 14 May :

Sr Thomas Foliambe.	Derby.
Sr Roger Davill.	York.

At Richmond, 15 May :

Sr Hugh Pollard.	Devon.
Sr Hugh Montgomery.	

At Richmond, 16 May :

Sr Thomas Menley.	Kent.
Sr John Bunkley.	Derby.

At Richmond, 17 May :

Sr Robert Wright.	Surrey.
-------------------	---------

At Greenwich, 22 May :

Sr John Meux.	Hants.
Sr William Kirkham.	Devon.
Sr John Fitz Williams.	Bedf.
Sr Robert Payne.	Hunts.
Sr Hugh Platt.	Midd.
Sr Edward Cope.	North'ton.
Sr Henry Mallory.	Cambr.
Sr Rich. Wall (? Halsewell).	Devon.
Sr Anselm Wildegos.	Sussex.
Sr John Lee (Leigh).	Surrey.
Sr William Cobham.	Devon.
Sr Ambrose Button.	Wilts.
Sr Robert Albanie.	Surrey.

At Dartford, 25 May :

Sr John Spilman.	London.
------------------	---------

At Greenwich, 26 May :

Sr David Murray.	
------------------	--

At Greenwich, 29 May :

Sr George Chaworth.	Derb.
Sr Gilbert Knifton.	Notts.

At Whitehall, 5 July :

Sr William Button.	Wilts.
--------------------	--------

At Eaton, 27 July :

Sr George Periam.	Oxon.
-------------------	-------

At Oxford, 30 July :

Sr William Sidley.	Kent.
Sr George Rivers.	„

Upon the way, the same day :

Sr George Tipping.	Oxon.
--------------------	-------

At Windesore :

Sr Thomas Hoskins.	Surrey.
Sr Peter Saltonstall.	London.

At Huntingdon :

Sr Charles de Cambray.	France.
------------------------	---------

At Royston :

Sr John Smith. Essex.

At Hinchinbrooke :

Sr Thomas Hayward. Norf.

At Whitehall, 16 December :

Sr Richard White. Hants.

Sr Philip Stanhop. Leic.

Sr Ambrose Grey. "

Sr Francis Kettlebie.

Knights of the Bathe made at the crea-  
c'on of Charles, Duke of Yorke  
(Twelfth Day 1605) :

Charles, Duke of Yorke.

Sr Rob. Bertie, Lord Willoughbye.

Sr Will. Compton, Lord Compton.

Sr Grey Bridges, Lord Chandos.

Sr Francis Norris, Lord Norris of  
Ricott.

Sr William Cecill, after Earle of  
Salisbury.

Sr Allan Percy, brother of the  
Earle of Northumberland.

Sr Francis Manners, after Earle  
of Rutland.

Sr Henry Clifford, sonne to the  
Earle of Cumberland.

Sr Thomas Somersett, after Vi-  
cont Somerset of Cassell.

Sr Thomas Howard, Earle of  
Barkshire.

Sr John Harrington, of Exton.

At Whitehall, 23 January :

Sr Nicholas de Mollin, Venetian  
Ambassador.

At Whitehall, 2 February :

Sr William Tate. North'ton.

Sr Robert Purcell. Salop.

At Whitehall, 16 Februarie :

Sr Timothy Hutton. York.

Sr John Throgmorton. Line.

At Whitehall, 18 March :

Sr Henry Moody. Wilts.

1606.

At Whitehall, 14 May :

Sr John Wynne. Carnarv.

Sr John Digby. Warw.

At Theobald's :

Sr Thomas Brooke. North'ton.

At Royston :

Sr Henry Payton. Suff.

At Whitehall :

Sr William Lisle. Hants.

At Greenwich, 23 May :

Sr George Marbury. Line.

Sr Roger Moston. Flint.

At Greenwich, 25 May :

Sr Henry Middleton. Chesh.

At Richmond, 19 June :

Sr Thomas Dale. Surrey.

At Greenwich :

Sr John Burlary.

At Greenwich, 13 July :

Sr Thomas Wingeild.

At Otlands, 15 July :

Sr Henric Baker. Kent.

Sr Arthur Harris. Essex.

At Greenwich, 23 July :

Sr John Dolles. Lond.

At Hampton Court, 17 August :

Sr Thomas Glover, Ambass.

Sr Reignold Argall. Essex.

At Windsor :

Sr Thomas Jordaine.

At Farnham Castle :

Sr George Erskine.



At Beanlien, 30 August :  
**Sr John Leigh.** Hants.  
 At Hampton Court :  
**Sr William Oglander.** Hants.  
**Sr George Philpot.** „  
 At Newmarket, 17 October :  
**Sr William Hewett.** London.  
 At Newmarket, 18 October :  
**Sr Nicholas Wapes.** Hants.  
 At Newmarket, 19 October :  
**Sr Thomas Playter.** Suff.  
**Sr Edward Lewkenor.** „  
 At Royston :  
**Sr Henry Cheney.** Cambr.  
**Sr John Leigh.**  
 At Whitehall, 1 November :  
**Sr Edward Tarbocke.** Lanc.  
 At Whitehall, 3 November :  
**Sr John Grey.**  
**Sr William Wright.** Suff.  
 At Richmond, 13 November :  
**Sr Nicholas Prideaux.** Cornwall.  
 At Whitehall, 22 November :  
**Sr Robert Lobett.** Bucks.  
 At Enfield, 5 December :  
**Sr John Fleming.** Derb.  
 At Enfield, 6 December :  
**Sr Isaake Sidley.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 11 December :  
**Sr George Fullwood.** Derb.  
**Sr Anthony Hungerford.** Glouc.  
 At Whitehall, 15 December :  
**Sr William Button.** London.  
 At Whitehall, 23 December :  
**Sr Thomas Palmer.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 3 January :  
**Sr George Fitz Williams.** Line.  
 At Royston, 20 January :  
**Sr John Millescent.** Cambr.

At Whitehall, 8 February :  
**Sr John Ribes.** Dorset.  
 At Whitehall, 15 February :  
**Sr James Altham.** London.  
**Sr John (William) Poole.** Devon.  
 At Whitehall, 17 February :  
**Sr Henry Orendon.** Kent.  
**Sr Augustine (John) Nicholis.**  
 At Whitehall, 1 March :  
**Sr Thomas Bowles.** Lanc.  
 At Whitehall, 2 March :  
**Sr Thomas Panton.** Denbigh.  
 At Whitehall, 4 March :  
**Sr Thomas Crofton (? Crompton).**  
**Sr William Fellinging.**  
 At Royston :  
**Sr (Thomas) Tyrell.**  
 At Royston :  
**Sr Roger Millescent.**  
**Sr George Fitzgeffery.**

## 1607.

At Whitehall, 30 March :  
**Sr Francis Russell.**  
**Sr Robert Butler.**  
 At Newmarket, 13 April :  
**Sr Edward Fere.**  
**Sr John Fere.**  
 At Royston, 16 April :  
**Sr John Gibson.**  
 At Whitehall, 29 April :  
**Sr George Wencage.** Line.  
**Sr Dudley Digges.** Kent.  
**Sr George Mandesford.** York.  
**Sr Thomas Chicheley.** Cambr.  
 At Whitehall, 3 May :  
**Sr Edward Gostwicke.** Bedf.  
 At Whitehall, 14 May :  
**†Sr Charles Egerton.**



At Whitehall, 24 May :		At Otelands, 20 July :	
Sr John Bowyer.		Sr Thomas Norton.	Kent.
At Whitehall, 27 May :		Sr Edward Dennis.	Hants.
Sr John Keyes.	York.	At Salisbury, 20 August :	
Sr Richard Conquest.	Bedf.	Sr Edward Duke.	Kent.
At Whitehall, 28 May :		Sr Thomas Herbis.	Hants.
Sr William Dillon.	Devon.	Sr Bowyer Morsley.	„
Sr Charles Allen.	York.	At Salisbury, 26 August :	
At Whitehall, 30 May :		†Sr Edmond Uddall.	Wilts.
Sr Henric Leigh.	Midd.	At Salisbury, 29 August :	
At Whitehall, 4 June :		Sr Edward Estcourt.	Salisb.
Sr John Stanhop.	Derb.	Sr Gabriell Pile.	Wilts.
At Whitehall, 7 June :		At Windsor, 8 September :	
Sr Christopher Harris.	Devon.	Sr Edward Tyrell.	
At Whitehall, 11 June :		At Theobald's, 23 September :	
Sr George Sayer.	Essex.	Sr Thomas Darrell.	
At Whitehall, 19 June :		At Royston, — October :	
Sr Henry Mildmay.	Essex.	Sr Henric Lovell.	Essex.
At Whitehall, 29 June :		At Royston, 5 October :	
Sr Will'm Mewes (Menx).	Hants.	Sr Fabian Lebens.	
Sr George Dalton.	Westm'd.	At Royston, 7 October :	
At Richmond :		Sr Henry Cloball.	
Sr Francis Freeman.	North'ton.	Sr John Constable.	York.
†Sr Ralph Wynnwood, <i>Sec. of State.</i>		At Whitehall, 8 November :	
Sr John Pethouse.	Norw.	Sr Thomas Estcourt.	Glouc.
At Whitehall, 5 July :		At Hampton Court, 17 November :	
Sr John Doderidge.	London.	Sr William Danvers.	Wilts.
Sr Christopher Pickering.	York.	At Whitehall, 20 November :	
Sr Henry Frankland.		Sr James Oxenden.	Kent.
Sr John Wilde.		Sr Thomas Wilford.	„
Sr George Paule.	Surrey.	At Theobald's, 30 November :	
At Greenwich, — July :		Sr James (John) Colville.	Norf.
Sr John Rouse.	Wore.	Sr Raphe Shelton.	„
Sr George Douglass.	Scotus.	At Whitehall, 20 December :	
Sr John Butler.	Bedf.	Sr William Hamond.	Kent.
At Greenwich, 10 July :		Sr Robert Cooke.	Lond.
Sr Gerbaise Prie.	Wales.	At Hampton Court, 23 December :	
Sr Vincent Corbett.	Salop.	Sr John Thompson.	Kent.
At Greenwich, 19 July :		Sr Charles Bray.	Oxon.
Sr Edward Algrave.	Norf.	Sr Robert Carre.	Scotus.

At Whitehall, 7 January :  
**Sr William Powell.** Wales.  
 At Theobald's, 15 January :  
**Sr Francis Clarke.** Surrey.  
**Sr Edward Fisher.** Berks.  
 At Whitehall, 25 January :  
**Sr Robert Lewknor.** Suff.  
 At Whitehall, 1 February :  
**Sr Raphe Delaball.** North'd.  
 At Whitehall, 11 February :  
**Sr John Davies.** Lond.  
**Sr Molton Lambard.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 15 February :  
**Sr Anthony Hungerford.** Wilts.  
**Sr Henry Guntherope** (*Gontheraut*), *Teutonicus*.  
**Sr William Aclam.** Essex.  
 At Newmarket, 5 March :  
**Sr Edward Lewkenor.** Suff.  
**Sr Robert Quarles.**  
**Sr Thomas Seckford.** Bedf.

## 1608.

At Newmarket, 25 March :  
**Sr John Crompton.**  
**Sr Stephen Leisures** (? Lescher).  
 At Whitehall, 26 March :  
**Sr William Fitch.** Essex.  
**Sr John Isham.** North'ton.  
 At Whitehall, 29 March :  
**Sr Edward Mussey.**  
 At Whitehall, 30 March :  
**Sr Anthony Barker.**  
**Sr Mervine Tuchett** (*alias Audley*).  
**Sr James Altham.**  
 At Newmarket, 8 April :  
**Sr Francis Harris.**  
 At Newmarket, 17 April :  
**Sr Edward Barrett.** Essex.

At Whitehall, 26 April :  
**Sr Edward Lewis.** Wales.  
 At Whitehall, 29 April :  
**Sr William Dunge.** Berks.  
 At Whitehall, 30 April :  
**Sr Thomas Werne** (see 3 July 1603). Norf.  
 At Whitehall, 2 May :  
**Sr Thomas Motton.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 7 May :  
**Sr William Harvey.** Suff.  
 At Whitehall, 8 May :  
**Sr William Cutt.** Cambr.  
**Sr Francis Swan.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 13 May :  
**†Sr (Oliver) Pytt.** Surrey.  
 At Whitehall, 15 May :  
**Sr John Stradling.** Salop.  
**Sr Samuel Payton.** Kent.  
 At Greenwich, 24 May :  
**Sr Thomas Holland.** Norf.  
**Sr Rotheram Willoughby.**  
**Sr Anthony Pell.**  
 At Greenwich, 27 May :  
**Sr Eberard Whitney.** Heref.  
 At Greenwich, 29 May :  
**Sr George Goring.** Sussex.  
 At Greenwich, 5 June :  
**Sr Thomas Hawkins.** Kent.  
 At Greenwich, 7 June :  
**Sr John Browne.** Essex.  
 At Greenwich, 13 June :  
**Sr Marham St. Leger.** Kent.  
**Sr Richard Buller.** Cornw.  
**Sr Alexander Hayes.** Scotus.  
 At Greenwich, 19 June :  
**Sr Thomas Overburie.** Glouc.  
 At Lamore in Bedf. (co. Hertf.) :  
**Sr Henry Goodycere.**

At Grafton (co. Northampton) :

Sr Charles Morden.  
 Sr Richard Catchmay.  
 Sr Thomas Rotherham. Bedf.

At Bletsoe, July :

Sr Thomas Tresham. North'ton.  
 Sr Alexander St. John. Bedf.  
 Sr Anthony St. John. „

At Grafton :

Sr William Sanders. North'ton.  
 Sr Thomas Haselrigge. Leic.  
 Sr Thomas Cheney. Bucks.

At Alderton, at Sr Thomas Haselrigg's,  
 4 August :

Sr Henry Anderson. London.

At Holmby, 6 August :

Sr Richard Wapbur. Derb.

At Grafton, 19 August :

Sr Richard Marwood. York.  
 Sr Seymour Knightley. North'ton.  
 Sr Edward Griffen. „  
 Sr Lewis Watson. „  
 Sr Thomas Butler.

At Windsor :

Sr Edmund Lenthall.  
 Sr Robert Lee.  
 Sr Thomas Lee.

At Hampton Court :

Sr William Bodenham.

At Hampton Court, 1 October :

Sr Phillip Fairfax. York.

At Whitehall :

Sr Justine Clarke.

At Whitehall, 1 November :

Sr George Justinianus, *Venetian*.

At Royston :

Sr Francis Meale. Som.  
 Sr George Chaworth. York.  
 Sr John Peyton. Suff.

At Whitehall, 7 November :

Sr Charles Faughan. Heref.

At Whitehall, 10 November :

Sr John Molineux. Notts.

At Whitehall, 13 November :

Sr Rowland Cotton. Salop.  
 Sr William Swann. Kent.

At Whitehall, 2 January :

Sr Francis Peale. Hants.

At Whitehall, 8 January :

Sr Thomas Finch. Kent.

At Whitehall, 9 January :

Sr Robert Brooke. London.

At Theobald's, 1 February :

Sr Richard Burnaby. North'ton.  
 Sr John Andrewes. Glouc.

At Whitehall, 2 February :

Sr John St. John.  
 Sr Peter Pettesworth.

At Whitehall, 7 February :

Sr Henry Thettenham. Kent.  
 Sr William Webb.  
 Sr George Hunte. Suff.  
 Sr Robert Dowglas. Scotl.

At Whitehall, 5 March :

Sr John Davers. Glouc.

At Whitehall, 7 March :

Sr William Cavendish. Derb.  
 Sr Edmund Paston. Norf.  
 Sr Humphry Baskerville. Heref.  
 Sr William Maynard. Essex.  
 Sr Leventhorpe Franke. „  
 Sr Thomas Edolfe. Kent.  
 Sr Henry Samborne. Oxon.  
 Sr Thomas Aubrey. Heref.  
 Sr James Bogg. Linc.

At Whitehall, 22 March :

Sr George Beston. Lond.

## 1609.

At Whitehall, 30 March :		At Whitehall, 19 July :	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Henry Nevill.</b>	Berks.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Henry Skipwith.</b>	Linc.
At Whitehall, 18 April :		At Windsor, 23 July :	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Theodore Newton.</b>	Som.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Henry Minne.</b>	Rutl.
<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Crooke.</b>	Oxon.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Hayward.</b>	Salop.
At Whitehall, 27 April :		At Salisbury :	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Gainsford.</b>	Surrey.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Tracie.</b>	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> William Erskine.</b>	Scotus.	At Basing :	
At Whitehall, 8 May :		<b>S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Mayney.</b>	Kent.
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Henry Bartlett.</b>	Som.	At Theobald's, 20 September :	
At Greenwich, 23 May :		<b>S<sup>r</sup> William Lovelace.</b>	Kent.
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Gawdie.</b>	Norf.	At Hampton Court, 3 October :	
At Greenwich, 28 May :		<b>S<sup>r</sup> Henry Gostrey.</b>	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Denham.</b>	Berks.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Lidcott.</b>	Oxon.
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Francis Aungier.</b>	Surrey.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Ridermister.</b>	
At Whitehall, 2 June :		At Royston, 15 October :	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Bouchier.</b>	York.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Blenerhassett.</b>	Norf.
At Greenwich, 24 June :		At Whitehall, 11 November :	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Cage.</b>	Cambr.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Terrell.</b>	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Edward Southcott.</b>		At Royston :	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Adrian Manmaker.</b>	Middleb'g.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> James Hamilton.</b>	Scotus.
At Greenwich, 25 June :		At Theobald's, 27 November :	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Cornelius Hoffeman.</b>	Antwerp.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> Henry Bowyer.</b>	
At Whitehall, 26 June :		At Whitehall, 6 January :	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Robert Fisher.</b>	Warw.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> William St. Clare.</b>	
At Greenwich, 2 July :		At Whitehall, 7 January :	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> George Hollis.</b>		<b>S<sup>r</sup> Charles Jones.</b>	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Cottle.</b>	Teutonicus.	At Whitehall, 9 January :	
At Greenwich, 3 July :		<b>S<sup>r</sup> William Lygon.</b>	Wore.
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Verne</b> (see 30 April 1608).	Norf.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> James Altham.</b>	Essex.
At Richmond, 5 July :		<b>S<sup>r</sup> Henry Dabyes.</b>	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Edward Bullocke.</b>		<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Worton.</b>	Chesh.
At Whitehall, 7 July :		At Theobald's, 10 January :	
<b>S<sup>r</sup> John King.</b>	Ireland.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Lunsford.</b>	Sussex.
At Whitehall, 9 July :		<b>S<sup>r</sup> George Farewell.</b>	Som.
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Brian Cade.</b>	Leic.	At Royston, 16 January :	
At Whitehall, 10 July :		<b>S<sup>r</sup> Henry Tancred.</b>	York.
<b>S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Delves.</b>	Chesh.	<b>S<sup>r</sup> John Laurence.</b>	London.
		At Whitehall, 25 February :	
		<b>S<sup>r</sup> Edmund Dowse.</b>	Hants.



1610.

At Whitehall, 25 March :

**Sr Edward Bromley.** Salop.

At Whitehall, 14 May :

**Sr John Berke.****Sr Albert de Veer.****Sr Melias Oldenbarneveld.****Sr Albert Joachimi.**

(Ambassadors.)

Knights of the Bath at the creation of  
Henry, Prince of Wales, 4 June  
1610.

**Henry Fere, Earl of Orenford.****George, Lord Gordon, of Scotland.****Henry, Lord Clifford.****Henry Radcliffe, son to the Earl of  
Sussex.****Edward Bouchier, after Earl of  
Bathe.****James, Lord Hays, Earl of Carlile.****James, Lord Erskine, son to the  
Earl of Mar.****Thomas Windsore, after Lord  
Windsore.****Thomas, Lord Wentworth, after  
Earl of Cleveland.****Sr Charles Somersett, sonne to  
the Earle of Worcester.****Sr Edward Somersett, his brother.****Sr Francis Steward (Stuart), sonne  
to the Earle of Murray.**† **Sr Thomas Ratcliff, son to the  
Earl of Surrey.****Sr Ferdinando Sutton, sonne to  
the Lord Dudley.****Sr Henry Caryl, after Earle of  
Dover.****Sr Oliver St. John, Lord St. John.****Sr Gilbert Gerard, after Lord  
Gerard.****Sr Charles Stanhope, Lord Stan-  
hope.****Sr William Stuart.****Sr Edward Bruce, Lord Kinlosse.****Sr Robert (William) Sidney, after  
Earle of Leyecester.****Sr Merwin Touchett, after Lord  
Audley.****Sr Peregrine Bertie, Colonell.****Sr Henry Riche, after Earle of  
Holland.****Sr Edward Sheffield, Lord Shef-  
field.****Sr William Cavendish, after  
Viscount Mansfield.**

At Whitehall, 25 June :

**Sr Thomas Cesar.**

At Windsor :

**Sr Dudley Carleton.** Surrey.**Sr . . . Murray.**

At Whitehall, 7 January :

**Sr Peter Osborne.****Sr Edward Ferncy.** Bucks.

At Whitehall, 8 January :

**Sr William Sidney.** Kent.**Sr John Leedes.** Surrey.**Sr Richard Lea.** Salop.

At Hampton Court, 10 January :

**Sr Richard Norton.** Hants.**Sr Thomas Breeton.** Chesh.

At Theobald's, 15 January :

**Sr Francis Mortley.**

At Whitehall, 22 January :

**Sr Henry Croftes.**

At Whitehall, 8 February :

**Sr Richard Morsley.**

At Whitehall, 10 February :

**Sr Thomas Hewtas.****Sr Thomas Erskine.**



**Sr Bernard Dezhurst** (*Dias*).

**Sr Henry Kingsmill.**

At Theobald's, 12 February:

**Sr Francis Prince.** Salop.

**Sr William Spring.** Suff.

At Newmarket, 16 February:

**Sr Henry Pallavicini.** Cambr.

**Sr Charles Howard.**

At Newmarket, 3 March:

**Sr Henry Vane.** Kent.

### 1611.

At Newmarket, — March:

**Sr Robert Bell.**

At Whitehall, 28 March:

**Sr Edward Peyto.**

At Royston, 13 April:

**Sr John Steward.**

At Whitehall, 24 April:

**The Earl of Arundell**, at which time he was elected of the Garter.

At Whitehall, 25 April:

**Sr Thomas Wharton.**

At Greenwich, 5 May:

**The Venetian Ambassador.**

At Otlands:

**Sr Richard Bingley.**

At Bagshot, 1 September:

**Sr Lawrence Stoughton.** Surrey.

At Whitehall, 1 November:

**Sr John Hobart.** Norf.

At Whitehall, 10 November:

**Sr Gilbert Pickering.** North'ton.

**Sr Edward Whorwood.** Staff.

**Sr John Hunt.** Leic.

At Royston, 6 December:

**Sr Thomas Wentworth.** York.

**Sr Augustine Pethouse.** Norf.

At Theobald's, 20 December:

**Sr Ferdinando Hebborne.**

**Sr James Leveson.** Kent.

**Sr Henry Lee.**

At Whitehall, 16 March:

**Sr William (Thomas) Methold,**  
Chief Justice (*Baron*) of Ireland.

### 1612.

At Whitehall, 9 April:

**Sr Thomas Brudnell** (created Bart. 29 June 1611). North'ton.

**Sr Lewis Tresham** (created Bart. 29 June 1611). North'ton.

**Sr John Shelley** (created Bart. 22 May 1611). Sussex.

At Whitehall, 24 May:

**Sr Lyonell Talmache** (created Bart. 22 May 1611).

**Sr Thomas Spencer** (created Bart. 29 June 1611).

At Whitehall, 3 June:

**Sr John Molinex** (created Bart. 29 June 1611).

**Sr George Greisley** (created Bart. 29 June 1611).

**Sr Thomas Puckering.**

At Eltham, 5 June:

**Sr John Wackett.**

At Whitehall, 7 June:

**Sr John Wray** (created Bart. 13 August 1617).

In the progresse, 21 July:

**Sr Robert Sandie** *alias* **Napper** (created Bart. 25 Nov. 1612).

At Leicester, 19 August:

**Sr Edward Devereux** (created Bart. 25 Nov. 1612). Warw.

At Rycott (co. Oxford), 30 August:

**Sr Robert Eaton.**

At Royston, 11 October :

**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Howard** (see p. 163).

At Whitehall, 15 November :

**S<sup>r</sup> Lionell Tallmache.**

At Theobald's, 10 January :

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Knolles.**

At Newmarket, January :

**S<sup>r</sup> Humphry May.** Sussex.

**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Leigh.** Warw.

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Wingfield.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Edmund Wilde.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Ayscough.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Joseph Killegrew.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Underhill.** Warw.

**S<sup>r</sup> Nevill Poole.**

At Whitehall, 5 February :

**S<sup>r</sup> William Pordage.** Kent.

At Royston, 21 March :

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Altham.**

**S<sup>r</sup> William Tresham.** North'ton.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Woodward.**

**S<sup>r</sup> John Temple.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Roger James.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Cockett.** Norf.

At Theobald's, 22 March :

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Corney.** London.

### 1613.

At Whitehall, 27 March :

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Molineux.**

At Whitehall, 19 May :

**S<sup>r</sup> John Wynne.** Carnarvon.

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Woughton,** *the Judge.*

At Greenwich, 27 June :

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Apleton** (created Bart.  
16 Jan. 1614). Essex.

At Oteland's, 4 July :

**S<sup>r</sup> Lyonell Cranfeild.** London.

At Theobald's, 9 July :

**S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Ingram.** London.

At Theobald's, 6 October :

**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Caesar.**

At Royston, 23 October :

**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Seymor.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Wardlaw.** *Scotus.*

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Baynton.** Wilts.

At Royston, 25 October :

**S<sup>r</sup> Gerrard Herbert.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Billson.**

At Royston, 29 October :

**S<sup>r</sup> Humphry Lync.** Surrey.

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Clarke.**

At Whitehall, 8 November :

**S<sup>r</sup> Henrie Delberton.** London.

At Theobald's, 12 November :

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wrothe.**

At Royston, 13 November :

**S<sup>r</sup> William Steward.** *Scotus.*

At Royston, 19 November :

**S<sup>r</sup> William Uvedall.**

At Royston, — November :

**S<sup>r</sup> William Selbie.** North'd.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Brook.** Leic.

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Bell.** Norf.

**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Gawdie.** „

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Walsingham.** Kent.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Gill.**

At Theobald's, 14 December :

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Trenchard.** Dorset.

At Theobald's, 15 December :

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Hewett.** London.

At Royston, 18 January :

**S<sup>r</sup> Humphry Tufston.** Kent.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Clabering.**

At Royston, 9 February :

**S<sup>r</sup> Michael Everard.**

At Theobald's, 4 March :

**S<sup>r</sup> John Steede.** Kent.

**S<sup>r</sup> William Clopton.** Norf.

## 1614.

- At Theobald's, 1 April :  
**Sr Robert Darrell.** Kent.  
**Sr Henry Robinson.**
- At Theobald's, 3 May :  
**Sr Timothy Thornhill.** Kent.
- At Somerset House, 29 May :  
**Sr Edward Rodney.**
- At Whitehall, 8 June :  
**Sr Randall Crewe.**
- At Greenwich, 13 June :  
**Sr John Merrieke.**  
**Sr William Crofte** (*Crosse*).
- At Windsor, 7 July :  
**Sr John Horner.** Som.
- At the Rye in Hatfield B. Oak, 18 July :  
**Sr James Scordicke.** Belg.
- At Awdley Ende, 19 July :  
**Sr Paule Bayning**, Bar't (created 10 James I.). London.
- At Woodstock, 18 August :  
**Sr Hen. Lee**, Bar't (25 June 1611).
- At Theobald's, 2 October :  
**Sr John Franklin.** Midd.
- At Whitehall, 7 November :  
**Sr Lawrence Hyde**, *the Queene's Attorney.*
- At Newmarket, 20 November :  
**Sr William Some.**  
**Sr John Reppington.** Warw.
- At Whitehall, 31 December :  
**Sr Edward Mosceley.**
- At Newmarket, 19 January :  
**Sr Dudley Norton.**
- At Newmarket, 30 January :  
**Sr John Savage.**
- At Newmarket, 3 February :  
**Sr Robert Anastrother.**

- At Theobald's, 15 February :  
**Sr Robert Dillon.**
- At Whitehall, 26 February :  
**Sr John Blagrave.**  
**Sr John Garrard.**
- At Theobald's, 2 March :  
**Sr Edmund Wheeler.**  
**Sr Charles Noell.**
- At Newmarket, 17 March :  
**Sr William Lampton.**
- At Newmarket, 19 March :  
**Sr Nich. Claudius Foster.**
- At Royston, 21 March :  
**Sr Thomas Gerrard.**
- At Theobald's, 23 March :  
**Sr Thomas White.**

## 1615.

- At Oking, 30 March :  
**Sr Robert Vernon**, *the Avenor.*
- At Whitehall, 13 April :  
**Sr Fulke Greville.**  
**Sr Edward Banister.**  
**Sr David Bafford.**
- At Somerset House, 24 April :  
**Sr George Villers.** Leic.
- At Theobald's, 25 April :  
**Sr Thomas Lamplough.**  
**Sr John Olley.**
- At Newmarket :  
**Sr Samuel Tryan.** London.
- At Greenwich, 26 May :  
**Sr Richard Carrell.**
- At Theobald's, 2 June :  
**Sr Roger Manners.**  
**Sr Richard Newport.**
- At Theobald's, 3 June :  
**Sr John Ashfield.**

- At Greenwich, 10 June :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Blakston.**
- At Greenwich, 13 June :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Cade.** North'ton.
- At Greenwich, 18 June :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Cowley.**
- At Greenwich, 22 June :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Elways.**
- At Wanstead, 22 June :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Winne.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Souche.**
- At Greenwich, 26 June :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Elliott.**
- At Otelands, 2 July :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Lister.**
- At Havering, 13 July :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Godfrey Rodes.**
- At Theobald's, 16 July :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Garway.**
- At Theobald's, 19 July :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Southwell.**
- At Whitehall, 21 July :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Southwell.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Smith.** Chesh.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Barnaby Bryan.** Ireland.
- At Bagshot, 22 July :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Welley (? Bellew).**
- At Salisbury, 5 August :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Sambill.**
- At Lullworth, 15 August :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Fitz James.**
- At Broadlands, 27 August :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Richards.**
- At Tichborne, 29 August :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Clarke.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> John MacDowgall.** Scotus.
- At Farnham, 31 August :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Dingley.**
- At Windsor, 7 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Naunton.**
- At Theobald's, 21 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Thorney.**
- At Royston, 6 October :  
**S<sup>r</sup> George Marshall.**
- At Royston, 9 October :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Patricke Murray.**
- At Royston, 14 October :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Warington.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Winder.**
- At Theobald's, 31 October :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Crooke.**
- At Whitehall, 6 November :  
**S<sup>r</sup> George Hastings.**
- At Newmarket, 4 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Brounker.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas (John) Leighton.**
- At Newmarket, 15 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Alexander Monerick.**
- At Royston, 22 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Oglander.** Hants.
- At Theobald's, 23 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Brooke.**
- At Theobald's, 22 January :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Perient.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Leigh.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Olley.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Leigh.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Suckling.**
- At Newmarket, 27 February :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Bland.**
- At Theobald's, 16 March :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Giles Waterfleete.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Cornelius Waterfleete.** } Belg.
- At Whitehall, 21 March :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Finett.**



1616.

At Theobald's, 4 April :  
**Sr Francis Henderson.** *Scotus.*  
 At Whitehall, 24 April :  
**Sr Anthony Marbury.**  
 At Theobald's, 25 April :  
**Sr Thomas Rydell.**  
**Sr Walter Smithc.**  
 At Thetford, 4 May :  
**Sr Walter Earle.**  
 At Thetford, 8 May :  
**Sr Henry Doyley.**  
 At Thetford, 9 May :  
**Sr Edmund Gawsell.**  
 At Newmarket, 14 May :  
**Sr Stephen Butler.**  
 At Greenwich, 18 May :  
**Sr Thomas Chamberlaine.**  
 At Greenwich, 3 June :  
**Sr John Dackombe.**  
 At Theobald's, 6 June :  
**Sr Edward Bashc.**  
**Sr Thomas Braythwaite.**  
 At Alderm. Cockaine's House, 8 June :  
**Sr William Cockaine.**  
 At Theobald's, 15 June :  
**Sr Gerrard Sames.** *London.*  
**Sr John Bennett.**  
 At Greenwich, 16 June :  
**Sr Thomas Tildesley.** *Lanc.*  
**Sr Richard Tlynne.** *Carnarv.*  
 At Whitehall, 20 June :  
**Sr Henry Finche.** *Kent.*  
**Sr Conor Margwire.** *Ireland.*  
 At Greenwich, 26 June :  
**Sr Robert Wiseman.** *London.*  
**Sr Henry Fox.**  
 At Greenwich, 27 June :  
**Sr Theobald Gorges.** *Wilts.*

At Greenwich, 28 June :  
**Sr Patrickc Fox.** *Ireland.*  
 At Otelands, 30 June :  
**Sr John Fillers.** *Leic.*  
**Sr Robert Gorges.**  
 At Otelands, 2 July :  
**Sr John Sidley.** *Kent.*  
**Sr Thomas Wiseman.** *Norf.*  
 At Otelands, 3 July :  
**Sr George Stoughton.**  
 At Otelands, 4 July :  
**Sr Thomas Mildmay.**  
 At Whitehall, 10 July :  
**†Sr Humphrey Mildmay.** *Essex.*  
 At Theobald's, 15 July :  
**Sr George Smithc.** *Heref.*  
 At Theobald's, 16 July :  
**Sr Henry Leveston.** *Scotus.*  
**Sr Charles Snell.**  
 At Theobald's, 17 July :  
**Sr Sebastian Warbey.** *Lond.*  
**Sr Peirce Crosbie.** *Ireland.*  
 At Theobald's, 18 July :  
**Sr Edward Chichester.**  
**Sr Francis Annesley.**  
**Sr Arthur Bassett.**  
**Sr Edw. Carington (Dorrington).**  
**Sr William Fenton (Henton).**  
 At Theobald's, 19 July :  
**Sr Richard Lumley.** *Sussex.*  
**Sr Robert Lloyd.**  
 At Royston, 28 July :  
**Sr Archibald Xapper.** *Scotus.*  
**Sr Francis Cragge.**  
**Sr Sidney Montague.** *North'ton.*  
 At Bletsoe, 26 July :  
**Sr Thomas Watton.** *Cambr.*  
 At Burley, 6 August :  
**Sr Francis Bodenham.**



At Dingley, 17 August :	
<b>Sr Thomas Cade.</b>	Leic.
At Holmeby, 18 August :	
<b>Sr James Ware.</b>	Som.
At Woodstocke, 28 August :	
<b>Sr John Burke.</b>	Ireland.
<b>Sr Francis Rogers.</b>	Som.
<b>Sr William Pope.</b>	Oxon.
<b>Sr Richard Cecil.</b>	North'ton.
At Rycott, 29 August :	
<b>Sr John Denham.</b>	
At Bysham, 30 August :	
<b>Sr Andrew Grey.</b>	Scotus.
At Windsor, 7 September :	
<b>Sr Edward Fillers.</b>	Leic.
<b>Sr Henry Butler.</b>	Hertf.
<b>Sr John Drake.</b>	Devon.
At Theobald's, 17 September :	
<b>Sr Giles Bridges.</b>	Glouc.
At Enfield, 23 September :	
<b>Sr Francis Coningsby.</b>	Hertf.
<b>Sr William Plomer.</b>	Surrey.
At Hampton Court, 28 September :	
<b>Sr Richard St. George, Norroy.</b>	
At Theobald's, 2 October :	
<b>Sr Robert Tracy.</b>	Glouc.
At Royston, 11 October :	
<b>Sr George Sexton.</b>	
At Hinchinbrooke, 12 October :	
<b>Sr George Hamilton.</b>	Scotus.

Knights of the Bathe at the creac'on  
of Charles, Prince of Wales, 3 Nov. :

**James, Lord Maltravers.**  
**Algernon, Lord Percy.**  
**James, Lord Arbrothlesley.**  
**Theophilus, Lord Clinton.**  
**Edward Seymour, Lord Beau-**  
**champ.**  
**George, Lord Barkley.**

**John, Lord Mordant.**  
**John, Lord Erskine.**  
**Thomas, Viscount Fenton.**  
**Sr Henry Howard.**  
**Sr Robert Howard.**  
**Sr William Howard.**  
**Sr Edward Howard.**  
**Sr Edward Sackville.**  
**Sr William Seymour.**  
**Sr Montague Bertie.**  
**Sr William Stourton.**  
**Sr William Parker.**  
**Sr Dudley North.**  
**Sr Spencer Compton.**  
**Sr William Spencer.**  
**Sr Rowland St. John.**  
**Sr John Cavendish.**  
**Sr Thomas Nevile.**  
**Sr John Roper.**  
**Sr John North.**  
**Sr Henry Carpe.**

At Whitehall, 5 November :	
<b>Sr William Segar, Garter.</b>	
<b>Sr Richard Roberts.</b>	Cornw.
At Theobald's, 12 November :	
<b>Sr George Newman.</b>	Kent.
<b>Sr Charles Bowles.</b>	
At Royston, 14 November :	
<b>Sr John Lenthall.</b>	
At Newmarket, 18 November :	
<b>Sr Giles Mompeson.</b>	Wilts.
At Newmarket, 20 November :	
<b>Sr William Pelham.</b>	
At Newmarket, 25 November :	
<b>Sr Moses Will.</b>	
At Newmarket, 28 November :	
<b>Sr Huntington Colbie.</b>	Suff.
<b>Sr Ferd. Knightley.</b>	North'ton.
At Newmarket, 29 November :	
<b>Sr Robert Orenbridge.</b>	Hants.

At Newmarket, 6 December :

**Sr Charles Grosse.**

**Sr Henry Radley.**

**Sr Samuel Somester.**

**Sr Richard Sandford.**

At Newmarket, 12 December :

**Sr Richard Waldron.**

At Newmarket, 14 December :

**Sr Patrick Monypenie.**

At Newmarket, 16 December :

**Sr George Lamplough.**

**Sr Thomas Wentworth.**

At Theobald's, 21 December :

**Sr Thomas Leigh.**

At Hampton Court, 16 January :

**Sr John Herbert.**

**Sr Henry Martin.**

At Theobald's, 31 January :

**Sr William Martin.**

At Theobald's, 1 February :

**Sr John Gresham.**

At Hampton Court, 8 February :

**Sr Owen Smith.**

At Whitehall, 10 February :

**Sr Thomas Middleton.**

At Whitehall, 16 February :

**Sr Francis Howard.**

At Theobald's, 19 February :

**Sr . . . . . Pectens, a Dutchman.**

At Theobald's, 22 February :

**Sr Thomas Dacres.**

**Sr Thomas Norcliffe.** York.

At Whitehall, 23 February :

**Sr Philip Cartwright.**

At Whitehall, 28 February :

**Sr John Smith.**

At Theobald's, 1 March :

**Sr John Howland.**

**Sr William Acclom.**

At Whitehall, 6 March :

**Sr Thomas Savile.**

At Whitehall, 9 March :

**Sr John Leman, Lo. Maior.**

At Whitehall, 10 March :

**Sr George Blundell.**

At Whitehall, 12 March :

**Sr Robert Watton.**

**Sr Thomas Fisher.**

**Sr John Wolstonholme.**

**Sr Francis Jones.**

**Sr Nicholas Salter.**

**Sr William Jones.**

At Whitehall, 14 March :

**Sr Rowland Egerton.**

At Theobald's, 16 March :

**Sr Thomas Coventrie.**

**Sr Philip Deckham (?Dackombe).**

At Theobald's, 17 March :

**Sr Francis Moore.**

**Sr James Poynes (Poyntz).**

These Knights following were made by his Majesty in his journey into Scotland and backe againe, beginning at Royston 18 March 1616.

At Royston, 18 March :

**Sr Edward Hynes.**

**Sr Francis Swift.**

At Hinchinbrooke, 21 March :

**Sr Thomas Hutchinson.** Notts.

**Sr William Byrd.**

1617.

At Burley-on-the-Hill, 26 March :

**Sr James Ebington.** London.

**Sr Richard Conny.** Rutl.

At Lincoln, 4 April :

**Sr Thomas Alloughbie.**

**Sr John Bucke.** Line.

**Sr Henry Britton.** Surrey.

**Sr Will'm Willmer.** North'ton.

At Newmarket, 7 April :

S<sup>r</sup> George Peckham.      Derb.  
S<sup>r</sup> Henry Herbert, *a Captain*.

At York, 11 April :

S<sup>r</sup> William Ellis.      Line.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Ingram.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Sheffield.      York.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Hungate.      „  
S<sup>r</sup> Peter Middleton.      „  
S<sup>r</sup> John Wotham.      „  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Darley.      „  
S<sup>r</sup> Walter Bethell.      „

At York, 12 April :

S<sup>r</sup> Edwin Sandes.  
S<sup>r</sup> Ferdinando Leigh.

At York, 13 April :

S<sup>r</sup> Rob. Askwith, *Lo. M. of York*.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Hutton, *Recorder*.

At York, 14 April :

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Harper.      Derby.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Hippsley.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Bellasis.      Durham.

At York, 15 April :

S<sup>r</sup> William Chater.      York.  
S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Ellis (*of Grantham*).  
Line.  
S<sup>r</sup> George Keresby.      York.

At Ripon, 16 April :

S<sup>r</sup> John Fabasor.      York.  
S<sup>r</sup> Michaeil Marton.

At Auckland in Durham, 18 March  
(*April*) :

S<sup>r</sup> John Stanhop.      York.  
S<sup>r</sup> Tho. Merric, Clerk Compt'ler.

At Auckland, 19 April :

S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Grey.      North'l'd.  
S<sup>r</sup> Marmaduke Tibell.      York.

At (*the Bishoprick*, 23), 24 April :

S<sup>r</sup> George Tonge.      B'prick.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Blackston.      „  
S<sup>r</sup> Talbot Bowes.      „

S<sup>r</sup> Raphe Coniers.      B'prick.

S<sup>r</sup> Mathew Forster.      „

S<sup>r</sup> John Calverley.      „

S<sup>r</sup> William Wray.      „

At Newcastle, the same day :

S<sup>r</sup> William Kennett.      Newcastle.

At Hexham, 1 May :

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Babington.

At Newcastle, 4 May :

S<sup>r</sup> Peter Riddell.      Newcastle.

S<sup>r</sup> John Delaball.      „

At Chillingham, 9 May :

S<sup>r</sup> Edmund Gray.

At Berwick, 11 May :

S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Weldon, *Clarke of*  
*the Kitchine.*      Kent.

At Berwick, 12 of May :

S<sup>r</sup> Wm. Muschamp.      North'l'd.

At Berwick, 13 May :

S<sup>r</sup> Robert Jackson.      North'l'd.

At Lanark in Scotland, 29 May :

S<sup>r</sup> William Fenwick.      North'l'd.

At Edinburgh, 8 June :

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lake.      Midd.

At Edinburgh, 2 July :

S<sup>r</sup> Roger Grey.      North'l'd.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Savage.      Chesh.

S<sup>r</sup> John Caesar.

At                      in Scotland, 17 July.

These following were Pentioners that  
did attend the King's Maj'tie into  
Scotland in that journey :

S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Tirlingham.

S<sup>r</sup> Edward Goring.

S<sup>r</sup> Raphe Sidenham.

S<sup>r</sup> John Brand.

S<sup>r</sup> Sanders Duncombe.

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Greene (*Clark of their*  
*Band*).

S<sup>r</sup> Edward Fowler.

S<sup>r</sup> Arnold Herbert.

Sr Henry Keene (*Reve*).  
 Sr Thomas Evelyn.  
 Sr John Wals.  
 Sr Wm. Fryer.  
 Sr Edward Burnell.  
 Sr Edward Gilborne.  
 Sr John Farewell (*Farmer*). Kent.

At Carlisle, 6 August :

Sr Richard Fletcher. Cumb.  
 Sr Henry Blenco.        "  
 Sr Wm. Musgrave.        "

At Brome (Brougham) Castle, 8 Aug. :

Sr Francis Brandlyn. North'd.  
 Sr Henry Trotter.        Ebor.  
 Sr William Thorold.       "  
 Sr Thomas Wutton.       "  
 Sr Chris. Dalston.       Westm'd.  
 Sr Philip Mountney.       York.  
 Sr George Bowes.        B'prick.  
 Sr . . . . . Drmond.       Scotus.

At Kendall, 9 August :

Sr Henry Mildmay, } Sewers to  
 Sr George Spencer, } the King.  
 Sr Francis Knightley, Cupbearer.

In the Parke, neere the E. of Cumber-  
 land's, the same day :

Sr . . . . . a Scotchman.

At Ashton, 11 August :

Sr Charles Garrett.       Midd.  
 Sr Thomas Malmesley.   Lanc.

At Houghton Tower, 18 August :

†Sr Arthur Lake.        Midd.  
 †Sr Cecil Trafford.       Lanc.

At Lathom, 20 August :

Sr William Massie.       Lanc.  
 Sr Rob. Binlosse (*Bendloes*).   "  
 Sr (*Gilbert*) Clifton.       "  
 Sr John Talbot.        "  
 Sr Gilbert Ireland.       "  
 Sr Edward Osbaldeston.       "

At Busey (Bewsey), 21 August :

Sr Thomas Ireland.  
 Sr Lewis Pemberton.       Hertf.

At Leigh, 23 August :

Sr George Calverly.

At Vale Royal, 24 August :

Sr Henry Ley.  
 Sr Richard Grosvenor.       Chesh.

At Sr John Done's house, 25 August :

Sr John Done.  
 Sr Andrew Corbett.       Salop.

At Nantwich, 26 August :

Sr Hugh Motesley.       Chesh.  
 Sr William Owen of Condovery.  
 Sr John Davenport.       Chesh.

At Gerards Bromley (co. Stafford),  
 28 August :

Sr Roger Pulestone.       Flint.  
 Sr Thomas Wolseley.       Staff.  
 Sr Richard Lydall.       Berks.

At the last bounds of the Shire :

Sr Henry Agard, Sheriff of Derb.

At Ashby de la Zouche, 2 September :

Sr Walter Devereux (*base brother to the Earl of Essex*).

Sr Mathew Sanders.       Leic.  
 Sr John Ball.        "  
 Sr William Hartop.       "  
 Sr Francis Ashbie.       Midd.  
 Sr Thomas Trentham.       Staff.

At Coventry, 4 September :

Sr William Bowyer.  
 Sr Henry Snelgrove.  
 Sr Wm. Cade, *Pensioner*. Hertf.  
 Sr John Bodley.       Surrey.  
 Sr Fran. Crane, *Sec. to the Prince*.

At Warwick, 5 September :

Sr William Burlacie.       Berks.  
 Sr Wumph. Ferrers.       Warw.

At Compton, 6 September :

Sr William Maxey.       Warw.



S<sup>r</sup> Richard Samuell. North'ton.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Henry Gibbes. Warw.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Somerville. "  
 S<sup>r</sup> Hercules Underhill. "

At Woodstock, 10 September :

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Clemham. Suff.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Henry Rowe. Midd.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wlayman. Oxon.

At Rycott, 11 September :

S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Vincent.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Robert Dormer. Oxon.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Colepeper. Sussex.

At Windsor, 15 September :

S<sup>r</sup> Raphe Freeman. London.

At Hyde Park, the same day :

S<sup>r</sup> Anth. Benn, Recorder of Lond.

At Whitehall, 16 September :

S<sup>r</sup> Alexander Denton.

At Enfield, 23 September :

S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Capell. Hertf.

At Hampton Court, 29 September :

S<sup>r</sup> Clement Edmonds. North'ton.  
 S<sup>r</sup> George Calbert. York.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Albert Morton. Kent.  
 (Clerks of the Counsell.)

At Whitehall, 1 October :

S<sup>r</sup> Grebill Ferney.

At Theobald's, 3 October :

S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Kempe. London.

At Hinchinbrooke, 22 October :

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Engelsbie.

At Royston, 28 October :

S<sup>r</sup> George Aylofe. Essex.

At Whitehall, 8 November :

S<sup>r</sup> John Killegrewe.

At Hatton House, the same day :

S<sup>r</sup> William Wythipole.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Riche. London.

S<sup>r</sup> Francis Needham.

S<sup>r</sup> Peter Chapman.

At Theobald's, 11 November :

S<sup>r</sup> John Wild. Kent.

At Theobald's, 12 November :

S<sup>r</sup> Edward Gresham. Surrey.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Porter (*Parker*).  
 S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Buckle. Essex.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Gabriel Dowse. Hants.

At Newmarket, 17 November :

S<sup>r</sup> Robert Digbie.

At Newmarket, 27 November :

S<sup>r</sup> William Fishc.

At Newmarket, 3 December :

S<sup>r</sup> Charles Mussey.

At Newmarket, 6 December :

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Saltingstall (see 12  
November 1618).

At Newmarket, 14 December :

S<sup>r</sup> . . . . Skept, Ambassador.

At Whitehall, 7 January :

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Dunge. London.

At Whitehall, 8 January :

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Lucie. Warw.

At Theobald's, 10 January :

S<sup>r</sup> Edward Fleetwood.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Rowland Faughan.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Bingley.

At Newmarket, 30 January :

S<sup>r</sup> Francis Blundell. Ireland.

At Newmarket, 3 February :

S<sup>r</sup> Simon Norwich.

At Newmarket, 7 February :

S<sup>r</sup> Michael Longbyle.

At Newmarket, 8 February :

S<sup>r</sup> Jasper Herbert.

At Whitehall, 23 February :

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Delberton.



At Theobald's, 25 February :  
**Sr James Hales.** Kent.  
 At Theobald's, 26 February :  
**Sr Walter Scott.**  
 At Whitehall, 16 March :  
**Sr Hugh Clotworthy.** Devon.  
 At Hampton Court, 18 March :  
**Sr Edward Broughton.**  
 At Okeing (Woking), 20 March :  
**Sr Henry Manwaring.** Surrey.  
 At Whitehall, 23 March :  
**Sr Gabriel Lowe.**

## 1618.

At Whitehall, 25 March :  
**Sr Edward Conway.**  
 At Theobald's, 28 March :  
**Sr Henry Palmer.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 30 March :  
**Sr Benjamin Rudiard.**  
 At Whitehall, 3 April :  
**Sr John Manwood.**  
 At Whitehall, 6 April :  
**Sr Raphe Birkenshaw.** Ireland.  
 At Theobald's, 10 April :  
**Sr Thomas Stepney.**  
**Sr Thomas Garton.**  
 At Whitehall, 22 April :  
**Sr Thomas Bladder.**  
**Sr John Tracie.**  
 At Whitehall, 25 April :  
**Sr William St. Leger.**  
 At Theobald's, 28 April :  
**Sr James Reynolds.**  
 At Theobald's, 29 April :  
**Sr William Russell.**  
 At Theobald's, 30 April :  
**Sr Robert Jenkinson.**

At Whitehall, 4 May :  
**Sr Thomas Hawkins.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 6 May :  
**Sr William Andrewes.**  
 At Whitehall, 9 May :  
**Sr Mathew Boynton.**  
 At Whitehall, 10 May :  
**Sr John Elliott.**  
 At Whitehall, 14 May :  
**Sr Francis Beaumont.**  
 At Theobald's, 20 May.  
**Sr Henry Bosville.** Kent.  
 At Greenwich, 26 May :  
**Sr Andrew Hume.**  
 At Greenwich, 31 May :  
**Sr Geo. Bowles,** Lo. M. of Lond.  
 At Greenwich, 8 June :  
**Sr Francis Weynman.**  
 At Theobald's, 16 June :  
**Sr William Woughton** (*Hallon*).  
**Sr Roger North.**  
 At Greenwich, 22 June :  
**Sr Francis Metcalfe.**  
 At Greenwich, 23 June :  
**Sr William Ford.**  
 At Halsted, 25 June :  
**Sr Thomas Watson.** Kent.  
 At Greenwich, 26 June :  
**Sr William Campion.**  
 At Greenwich, 29 June :  
**Sr William Barnes.**  
 At Otclands, 30 June :  
**Sr John Stepney.**  
 At Otclands, 4 July :  
**Sr Edmund Scorie.**  
 At Windsor, 5 July :  
**Sr Francis Ashley.**

At Windsor, 6 July :

**Sr James Kirton.**

**Sr Edward Morley.**

At Windsor, 7 July :

**Sr Francis Wyatt.**

At Windsor, 8 July :

**Sr Charles North.**

At Theobald's, 15 July :

**Sr William Wendy.**

**Sr John Price.**

At Whitehall, 20 July :

**Sr Thomas Willson.**

**Sr Edward Wardour.**

**Sr Henry Spiller.**

At Woking (*Halsted*), 21 July :

**Sr Charles Pleydell.**

At Bromham, 1 August :

**Sr Rawlyn Bussey.**

At Salisbury, 10 August :

**Sr George Wroughton.**

**Sr Anthony Bugg.**

At Cranborne, 14 August :

**Sr Hercules Pawlett.**

At Tichborne, 29 August :

**Sr Thomas Timperley.**

**Sr Benjamin Tichborne.**

**Sr John Chapman.**

At Aldershot, 2 September :

**Sr Richard Uvedale.**

At Whitehall, 22 September :

**Sr John Smith.**

At Hampton Court, 30 September :

**Sr William Drurie.**

At Whitehall, 1 October :

**Sr Gregory Jenner.**

At Royston, 8 October :

**Sr Thomas Clarke.**

At Theobald's, 31 October :

**Sr Edward Stafford.**

At Whitehall, 3 November :

**Sr Thomas Littleton.**

At Wycombe, 9 November :

**Sr Edward Sulyard.**

At Theobald's, 11 November :

**Sr Shilston Calmadie.**

At Theobald's, 12 November :

**Sr Richard Saltingstall** (see  
3 Dec. 1617).

**Sr George Ellis.**

**Sr Robert Kempe.**

At Newmarket, 23 November :

**Sr Benjamin Thornborough.**

At Newmarket, 24 November :

**Sr George (*Edward*) Wardley.**

**Sr Nathaniel Papper.**

At Newmarket, 30 November :

**Sr Thomas Derham.**

At Newmarket, 1 December :

**Sr John Ware.**

At Newmarket, 4 December :

**Sr Philip Beddingfield.**

At Newmarket, 5 December :

**Sr Robert Willoughbie.**

At Newmarket, 11 December :

**Sr Francis Leigh.**

At Newmarket, 12 December :

**Sr John Brewse.**

At Newmarket, 15 December :

**Sr Nathaniel Barnardiston.**

**Sr Stephen Soame.**

At Theobald's, 21 December :

**Sr Francis Rynaston.**

At Whitehall, 1 January :

**Sr Walter Deveningham.**

At Whitehall, 2 January :

**Sr Robert Mordaunt.**

At Theobald's, 8 January :

**Sr Robert Baynard.**

Norf.

At Theobald's, 9 January :  
**Sr Francis Vidyen.**  
**Sr John Lane.**  
 At Newmarket, 21 January :  
**Sr Robert Lacie.**  
**Sr John Miller.**  
 At Newmarket, 22 January :  
**Sr Edward Dering.** Kent.  
 At Newmarket, 24 January :  
**Sr Robert Filmer.** Kent.  
 At Theobald's, 1 February :  
**Sr Thom. Polley (Polhill).** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 2 February :  
**Sr Nicholas Fortescue.**  
**Sr John Osborne.**  
**Sr Francis Goston.**  
**Sr Richard Sutton.**  
**Sr William Pitt.**  
 At Whitehall, 10 February :  
**Sr George Etherington.**  
**Sr George Horsey.**  
**Sr Robert Seymour.**  
**Sr Richard Wiseman.**  
 At Theobald's, 17 February :  
**Sr Thomas Musgrave.**  
**Sr Henry Roswell.**  
 At Newmarket, 26 February :  
**Sr Thomas Fleetwood.**

## 1619.

At Royston, 9 April :  
**Sr Isaake Wake.**  
 At Royston, 19 April :  
**Sr Henry Merwin.**  
**Sr John Jackson.**  
 At Royston, 20 April :  
**Sr Henry Hingate.**  
 At Theobald's, 24 April :  
**Sr Charles Rich.** Lond.

At Theobald's, 26 April :  
**Sr Robert Ruolles.**  
 At Theobald's, 27 April :  
**Sr Peter Wrothe.** Kent.  
 At Theobald's, 10 May :  
**Sr John Wtingfeild.**  
 At Greenwich, 18 May :  
**Sr Charles Chibborne.** Essex.  
**Sr John Walter.**  
**Sr John (Thomas) Trebor.** Lond.  
 At Greenwich, 21 May :  
**Sr Chris. (Charles) Warfleete.** Kent.  
 At Greenwich, 24 May :  
**Sr Alexander Munerife.** Scotus.  
 At Whitehall, 1 June :  
**Sr Nicholas Lower.**  
 At Whitehall, 8 June :  
**Sr Miles Sandes.**  
 At Greenwich, 9 June :  
**Sr John White.**  
 At Greenwich, 10 June :  
**Sr Joseph Hayes.**  
 At Greenwich, 11 June :  
**Sr Robert Bennett.**  
 At Greenwich, 13 June :  
**Sr Robert Gorges.**  
**Sr Sampson Darrell.**  
 At Wansted, 18 June :  
**Sr John Wonywood.** Kent.  
 At Wansted, 22 June :  
**Sr Nicholas Fuller.**  
 At Greenwich, 24 June :  
**Sr Thomas Ridley.**  
 At Greenwich, 28 June :  
**Sr Charles Smith.**  
 At Wimbledon, 28 June :  
**Sr Samuel Rolles.**

At Greenwich, 29 June :

Sr James Wolberidge.

Sr Richard Moore.

Sr Eubule Thelwall.

Sr Robert Rich.

At Otelands, 1 July :

Sr Thomas Winton.

Sr Baptist Jones.

At Windsor, 7 July :

Sr Thomas Trevor.

Sr Alexander Hume.

Sr John Howell.

At Windsor, 8 July :

Sr Robert Vaughan.

At Wanstead, 9 July :

Sr Edward Eldnall. Surrey.

At Theobald's, 13 July :

Sr John Coehre (Coker).

Sr Edmund Fanderduffin.

Sr Joachim Lynes.

Sr John Tunstall. Surrey.

At Theobald's, 15 July :

Sr John Clarke.

Sr Edward Engham. Kent.

At Theobald's, 19 July :

Sr Nicholas Trott.

Sr James Chisseline.

Sr George Crayford.

Sr William Parkhurst. Kent.

Sr James St. Low.

At Royston, 21 July :

Sr Thomas Rrade.

At Bletsoe, 24 July :

Sr Henry St. John.

Sr Beauchamp St. John.

At Ashby, 25 July :

Sr Cornelius Vaucheline.

At Ashby, 27 July :

Sr Francis Browne.

At Rockingham Park, 28 July :

Sr Edward Watson.

At Kirkby, 29 July :

Sr William Beecher.

Sr Robert Charnocke.

At Beaver Castle, 3 August :

Sr Wm. Roberts, *Sheriff of Leic.*

At Beaver, 6 August :

Sr James Buchanan. *Scotus.*

At Welbeck, 10 August :

Sr Sutton Conny. *Line.*

Sr Charles Cabendish.

Sr Edward Richardson.

Sr William Carnabie.

At Nottingham, 12 August :

Sr Raphe Mansbie. *Line.*

Sr John Ramsden. *Derby.*

At Nottingham, 13 August :

Sr William Balfour. *Scotus.*

Sr Thomas Barton.

At Tutbury, 17 August :

Sr Francis Cooke.

Sr William Powell.

In the fields in Staffordshire :

Sr Thomas Scrimshire, *Sheriff.*

At Tamworth, 12 August :

Sr Philip Eaton.

At Warwick, 21 August :

Sr Bartholomew Hales. *Warw.*

Sr Richard Browne.

At Woodstock, 25 August :

Sr Wector Pawlett.

At Rycott, 27 August, in the fields :

Sr William Guise.

Sr Edward Jenner, *Sher. of Oxon.*

Sr Francis Duncombe. *North'ton.*

Sr John Catcher. *Lond.*

At Windsor, 5 September :

Sr Anthony Thomas. *Lond.*

At Theobald's, 19 September :

Sr Francis Nethersole. *Kent.*



At Theobald's, 23 September :

**Sr John Fowle.** Kent.

**Sr Thomas Colepeper.** ”

At Alderman Jaye's house, 23 Sept. :

**Sr Thomas Hoord.** Salop.

At Whitehall, 23 September :

**Sr Samuel Thwaites.**

At Royston, — October :

**Sr William Steward.**

At Royston, 13 October :

**Sr Edmund Skerne.** Line.

At Royston, 14 October :

**Sr William Lewis.**

At Hinchinbrook, 19 October :

**Sr Henry Crimston.** Kent.

**Sr John Pickering.**

At Whitehall, 3 November :

**Sr George Hastings.**

At Whitehall, 4 November :

**Sr George (Thomas) Hughes.**

At Whitehall, — November :

**Sr John Bruen.**

**Sr Edward Lawrence.**

At Greenwich, 8 November :

**Sr Edward Fowell.**

**Sr Rich. (John) Carnshaw.** Line.

At Whitehall, 9 November :

**Sr John Amy.**

**Sr James Mussey.**

**Sr John Hayward.** Salop.

**Sr John Michell.** Surrey.

**Sr Edward Lawley.** Hertf.

At Theobald's, 10 November :

**Sr William Reeves.**

**Sr John Thornhill.** Kent.

At Theobald's, 11 November :

**Sr John Bourchier.**

**Sr Richard Roberts.**

At Whitehall, 2 March :

**Sr George Sherley,** Ch. J. Ireland.

1620.

At Theobald's, 1 April :

**Sr Archibald Atcheson.** Scotus.

At Hampton Court, 11 April :

**Sr George (Gra.) Abercromie.**

At Hampton Court, 15 April :

**Sr Archibald Beton.** Scotus.

At Whitehall, 19 April :

**Sr Lewis Dibr.**

At Greenwich, 1 May :

**Sr Allan Zouch.** Greenwich.

At Greenwich, 13 May :

**Sr . . . Ramsay.**

At Theobald's, 31 May :

**Sr Henry Bellingham.**

At Greenwich, 1 June :

**Sr Roger Twisden.**

At Theobald's, 18 June :

**Sr Clipsebie Crewe.**

At Oteland's, 4 July :

**Sr Daniell de Ligne.**

**Sr Anthony Winton.**

In the Progresse since the 5 July.

At . . . , — August.

**Sr Samuall Awbrey.** Heref.

At . . . , — September :

**Sr Stafford Willmott.** Heref.

**Sr Andrew Boyd.**

**Sr Paule Pindar.**

**Sr (John) Weydon.**

At . . . , — October :

**Sr Thomas Lambert.**

**Sr James Whitlocke.**

At Theobald's, 5 November :

**Sr Henry Stradling.**

**Sr William (Henry) Delberton.**

**Sr David Watkins.**

At Newmarket, — December :

**Sr Francis Michell,** since degraded  
(June 1621).



At Theobald's, — December :  
 (Sr Alex. Norton, Harl. MS. 6062.)  
 Sr Gilbert Cornwall.

At Whitehall in Christmas, 26 Dec. :  
 Sr Clem. Cotterell, *Groome Porter*.  
 Sr Henry Carbell.

At Theobald's, 23 January :  
 Sr Gerbaise Hollis.

At Whitehall, 28 January :  
 Sr Robert Heathe.

At Whitehall, 1 February :  
 Sr William Elliott.

At Whitehall, 13 February :  
 Sr Richard Brooke.

## 1621.

At Whitehall, 25 March :  
 Sr Thomas Richardson, *Speaker*.

At Whitehall, 2 April :  
 Sr Peter Scott.

At Whitehall, 8 April, the States of  
 the Low Countries sente to the  
 King as Ambassadors :

Sr Jacob de Wingerden.

Sr Jo. Camerling.

Sr Albertus Suche.

Sr Albertus Bruyning.

Sr Jacob de Schott.

Sr Frederike de Verber.

*All sine feodo.*

At Theobald's, 10 April :  
 Sr Charles Williams.

At Whitehall, 24 April :  
 Sr Leonard Bosville.

At Theobald's, 11 May :  
 Sr Wm. Wall, Capt. in Ireland.

At Greenwich, 13 May :  
 Sr James Baylic.

At Greenwich, 16 May :  
 Sr Francis Glanville.

At Greenwich, 18 May :  
 Sr Alexander Chaulke.  
 Sr Robert Joselyne.

At Greenwich, 23 May :  
 Sr Anthony Haselwood.

At Theobald's, 31 May :  
 Sr William Kuce.

At Theobald's, 2 June :  
 Sr Peter Hays.  
 Sr Patrick Hays.

At Theobald's, 18 June :  
 Sr Nicholas Tempest.

At Wanstead, 22 June :  
 Sr Thomas Springett.

At Greenwich, 24 June :  
 Sr William Whitmore.

At Windsor, 9 July :  
 Sr Henry Campion. Kent.

At Theobald's, 13 July :  
 Sr Robert Pye.

At Theobald's, 16 July :  
 Sr Arthur Ingram.  
 Sr Thomas Ledison.  
 Sr Thomas Eversfield.

At Royston, 19 July :  
 Sr John Fenner.  
 Sr Richard Rogers.

At Ampthill, 21 July :  
 Sr William Crawford.  
 Sr Robert Cooke.  
 Sr Edward Salter.

At Bletsoe, 24 July :  
 Sr Francis Stanton.

At Castle Ashby, 26 July :  
 Sr John Lambe.

At Burley-on-the-Hill, 4 August :  
 Sr Anthony Colly.

At Belvoir Castle, 6 August :  
 Sr Edward Mortley.  
 Sr Thomas Savage.

At Tutbury, 19 August :

**Sr Robert King.**

At Willenhall, 20 August :

**Sr Henry Merry.**

At Tamworth, 21 August :

**Sr Edmond Windesore.**

At Warwick, 22 August :

**Sr Nicholas Overbury.**

**Sr Edward Littleton.**

At Woodstock, 28 August :

**Sr (Richard) Hawkesworth.**

At Esthamsted, 31 August :

**Sr Richard Harrison.**

At Windsor, 9 September :

**Sr Edward Leach.**

At Whitehall, 11 September :

**Sr Maurice Berkley.**

At Theobald's, 18 September :

**Sr Arthur Gorges.**

At Whitehall, 5 November :

**Sr Peter Vanlore.**

At Theobald's, 9 November :

**Sr Henry Bourchier.**

At Newmarket, 19 November :

**Sr Alexander Colepeper.**

At Newmarket, 8 December :

**Sr Thomas Liddell (*Lydall*).**

At Theobald's, 22 December :

**Sr Thomas Farnfield.**      *Sussex.*

At Whitehall, 31 December :

**Sr Francis Godolphin.**

At Whitehall, 5 January :

**Sr Thomas Stanley.**

**Sr John Botiler.**

At Theobald's, 11 January :

**Sr Tracy Smart.**

At Theobald's, 14 January :

**Sr John Colepeper.**      *Kent.*

At Theobald's, 17 January :

**Sr William Washington.**

At Newmarket, 12 February :

**Sr George Hapes.**

At Newmarket, 21 February :

**Sr Thomas Barker.**      *Suff.*

1622.

At Hampton Court, 6 April :

**Sr Mathew Brand.**

At Whitehall, 7 April :

**Sr Marmaduke Lloyd.**

At Theobald's, 13 April :

**Sr Robert Sharpeigh.**      *Kent.*

At Whitehall, 18 April :

**Sr Thomas Gee.**      *Suff.*

At Whitehall, 1 May :

**Sr Henry Wolcroft.**

At Whitehall, 14 May :

**Sr Paule Bowle, a Dutchman.**

Knights made since his Ma<sup>ty</sup> direction to the Earle of Arundell, Earle Marshall, for recording their names by Privie scale dated the 15 of May 1622, whereof all such are written with this Paragraph ¶ upon them have brought certificates into the Office of the certaine tyme of their Knighting, the rest have not :

At Whitehall, 22 May :

¶ **Sr Tho. Sherley** of Betlebrig.

At Greenwich, 31 May :

**Sr William Courteen.**

At Whitehall, 5 June :

**Sr Peter Moton.**

At Greenwich, 11 June :

¶ **Sr Jeromino (*Sercomius*) Lando,**  
the Venetian Ambassador.

At Whitehall, 12 June :

¶ **Sr Tho. Sackville**, Gent. Usher.

At Greenwich, 16 June :

¶ **Sr Edw. Barkham**, *Lo. Maior.*

At Wanstead, 18 June :

¶ **Sr Francis Lower**. Cornw.

At Wanstead, 20 June :

¶ **Sr William Waller**. Kent.

At Rochester, 26 June :

¶ **Sr Samuel Argall**. Essex.

At Otelands, 3 July :

¶ **Sr William Sherrard**.

At Windsor, 10 July :

**Sr John Cowper**.

At Wanstead, 13 July :

**Sr John Prescott**.

**Sr Francis Ireland**.

At Wanstead, 14 July :

**Sr William Hobbys**.

At Woodford-row, 14 July :

¶ **Sr Humphry Manford**, Sheriff  
of London.

At Theobald's, 23 July :

¶ **Sr Richard Reynell**.

At Whitehall, 25 July :

¶ **Sr Thomas Holland**.

At Guildford, 27 July :

¶ **Sr Richard Weston**.

¶ **Sr Robert Spiller**.

At Windsor, 6 August :

**Sr John Meldrum**. *Scotus.*

At Esthampsted, 10 August :

**Sr Francis Englefeild**.

At Farnham, 11 August :

**Sr Humphry Style**. Kent.

At Holte, 12 August :

**Sr John Compton**.

**Sr Thomas Holmeden**.

At Windsor, 5 September :

¶ **Sr Thomas Greebe**.

At Windsor, 6 September :

**Sr Francis Byondy**. *Italicus.*

At Theobald's, 17 September :

¶ **Sr Thomas Millersdon**. Bedf.

At Royston, 21 October :

**Sr Charles Herbert**.

At Theobald's, 7 November :

**Sr Percy Herbert**.

At Royston, 8 November :

**Sr . . . . Ballantine**. *Scotus.*

At Newmarket, 16 November :

**Sr William Beecher**, *Clerke of  
the Counsell.*

At Newmarket, 3 December :

**Sr Giles Estrourte**.

**Sr William Master**.

At Newmarket, 9 December :

**Sr John Madeson**.

At Newmarket, 11 December :

**Sr Thomas Manton**.

At Newmarket, 13 December :

**Sr Peter Beelen**.

At Theobald's, 18 December :

**Sr Walter Waller**.

At Theobald's, 1 February :

**Sr Henry Batten** (*Batty*).

At Theobald's, 12 February :

**Sr John Proude**. Kent.

**Sr William Monson**.

At Newmarket, 21 February :

**Sr John Mashington**.

At Newmarket, 2 March :

**Sr John Meade**.

At Newmarket, 12 March :

**Sr Thomas Sanders**.

## 1623.

At Newmarket, 25 March:

**Sr John (Thomas) Simons.**

At Hampton Court, 27 April:

**Sr Richard Wigham.**

**Sr William Dorrington.**

At Hampton Court, 29 April:

**Sr Charles Howard**, son to the  
Earl of Notts. Also 2 April 1624.

At Whitehall, 30 April:

**Sr Robert Napper.**

At Greenwich, 4 May:

**Sr John Burgh.**

At Greenwich, 6 May:

**Sr Christopher Delberton.**

At Theobald's, 9 May:

**Sr Henry Audley.**

At Theobald's, 28 May:

**Sr . . . . Spott.**

At Greenwich, 2 June:

**Sr Paule Fleetwood.**

At Greenwich, 8 June:

**Sr Peter Proby**, *Lo. Maior.*

At Greenwich, 15 June:

**Sr Erasmus de la Fountain.**

At Greenwich, 22 June:

**Sr Meneage Finch.** Kent.

At Greenwich, 29 June:

**Sr George Crooke.**

At Greenwich, 30 June:

**Sr Edward Barkham.**

**Sr Thomas Cannon.**

At Wanstead, 12 July:

**Sr Richard Lechford.**

At Theobald's, 18 July:

**Sr Thomas Cecil.**

At Whitehall, 21 July:

**Sr Randall Cranfield.**

At Wilton, 7 August:

**Sr Henry Herbert**, *Master of the  
Revells.*

**Sr Thomas Morgan**, *Steward to  
the Lo. Chamb.*

At Salisbury, 8 August:

**Sr John Eveline.**

**Sr Thomas Sadler.**

**Sr Miles Hobart.**

**Sr Augustine Sotherton.**

**Sr William Browne.**

At Cranborne, 19 August:

**Sr John Bath.**

At Bewley, 26 August:

**Sr Charles Bartley.**

At Tichborne, 29 August:

**Sr Henry Tichborne.**

At Easthamsted, 3 September:

**Sr Bedis Thelwall.**

At Windsor, 7 September:

**Sr Richard Kingsmill.**

At Wansted, 12 September:

**Sr William Playter.**

At Hampton Court, 29 September:

**Sr Christopher Darcy.**

At Theobald's, 3 October:

**Sr Simon Harvie.**

At Theobald's, 4 October:

**Sr James Hillersdon.**

**Sr John Cotton**, *Serg.-at-Arms.*

At Royston, 20 October:

**Sr Thoby Mathew.**

At Hinchinbrooke, 28 October:

**Sr Renelme Digby.**

At Theobald's, 12 November:

**Sr Christopher Wray.** Kent.

**Sr Jasper Fowler.** Dover.



At Whitehall, 17 November :  
**Sr Thom. Crewe**, S. L. North'ton.  
**Sr Thomas** (Hetley *vulgo*) **Hedley**,  
S. L. Hants.  
At Theobald's, 22 November :  
**Sr Thomas Moston**. Flint.  
At Theobald's, 1 December :  
**Sr Giles Overburie**. Glouc.  
**Sr John Stroude**. Dorset.  
At Theobald's, 2 December :  
**Sr William Smithc**. Essex.  
At Theobald's, 3 December :  
**Sr Thomas Longville**. Berks.  
At Whitehall, 7 December :  
**Sr John Bridgman**. Glou.  
At Whitehall, 8 December :  
**Sr William Howard**.  
At Whitehall, 11 January :  
**Sr John Lloyd**. Merioneth.  
At Theobald's, 15 January :  
**Sr Egremont Thinne**. Hertf.  
At Whitehall, 12 February :  
**Sr Walter Cobert**. Kent.  
At Whitehall, 22 February :  
**Sr Peter Courteen**. Lond.  
At Whitehall, 25 February :  
**Sr William Ingram**. York.  
At Hampton Court, 26 February :  
**Sr Arthur Smith**. Glouc.  
At Theobald's, 4 March :  
**Sr Thomas Croke**. Ireland.  
At Woking, 11 March :  
**Sr Raphe Cantrell**. Suff.  
At Whitehall, 23 March :  
**Sr William Dove**. North'ton.

1624.

At Theobald's, 9 April :  
**Sr Cornelius Baltis**, of Tregose in  
Zealand.

At Theobald's, 19 April :  
**Sr John Sanders**. Bedf.  
At Greenwich, 7 May :  
**Sr Walter Roberts**. Kent.  
At Greenwich, 18 May :  
**Sr William Roberts**. Midd.  
At Greenwich, 19 May :  
**Sr John Breerton**. Chesh.  
At Greenwich, 23 May :  
**Sr Martin Lumley**, Lo. Maior of  
Lond.  
At Theobald's, 1 June :  
**Sr John Danvers**. North'ton.  
At Theobald's, 2 June :  
**Sr Anthony Erbie**. Line.  
**Sr Richard Onslowe**. Surrey.  
At Greenwich, 10 June :  
**Sr Lucas Dillon**. Ireland.  
**Sr Thomas Conny**. Rutland.  
At Greenwich, 13 June :  
**Sr Peter Cleene**. Norf.  
At Theobald's, 15 June :  
**Sr John Wuyon**. Zealand.  
**Sr William Cobbe**. Oxon.  
At Greenwich, 17 June :  
**Sr Hum. Davenport**, S.L. Chesh.  
At Wanstead, 19 June :  
**Sr William Theekston**.  
At Wanstead, 23 June :  
**Sr Edward Hawley**. Som.  
At Oteland's, 2 July :  
**Sr George Winter**. Glouc.  
At Windsor, 4 July :  
**Sr Robert Craford**. Kent.  
At Windsor, 7 July :  
**Sr Raphe Done**. Chesh.  
At Kensington, 9 July :  
**Sr Francis Bindlosse** (*Benloss*).  
Lanc.



At Wanstead, 10 July :

Sr Thomas Thorwood. Staff.

Sr William Lee. Glouc.

At Theobald's, 14 July :

Sr (*Theodore*) Mayherne, the K.'s  
Phisitcon.

Sr Thomas Conway, Sen.

Sr Thomas Conway, Jun.

At Theobald's, 17 July :

Sr John Borrough, Norroy.

Sr John Coniers. Wore.

Sr Jacob Astley. Norf.

At Royston, 18 July :

Sr Peter Le Maire. London.

In the waie betweene Royston and  
Houghton Lodge, 19 July :

Sr Clement Scudamore, *Sheriff of*  
*Hereford.*

At Houghton Lodge, 20 July :

Sr William Fleetwood.

Sr Samuel Luke. Bedf.

In the way betweene Bletsoe and Castle  
Ashby, 23 July :

Sr Francis Clarke, *Sheriff of Bedf.*

At Castle Ashby, 23 July :

Sr Will'm Lytton. Hertf.

At Burley, 3 August :

Sr George Quarles.

At Belvoir, 4 August :

Sr John Bale, *Sheriff of Leic.*

At Belvoir, 5 August :

Six Frenchmen K'ted.

At Belvoir, 7 August :

Sr John Savage.

Sr John Winter.

Sr John Thimbleby. Line.

Sr John Medlicott.

At Newmarket, — August :

Sr Thomas Martop. Leic.

At Welbeck, 10 August :

Sr John Fitzherbert. Norbury.

Sr John Fitzherbert. Tissington.

At Nottingham, 14 August :

Sr Mathew Palmer, *Sher. of Notts.*

At Derby, 16 August :

Sr Roger Cooper. Notts.

At Tutbury, 17 August :

Sr Henry Rainsford. Glouc.

At Tutbury, 18 August :

Sr Edward Fernon. Derby.

Sr Gervaise Cutler. York.

At Tamworth, 19 August :

Sr John Skeffington. Leic.

At Bastwell Hall, 24 August :

Sr Richard Skeffington. Staff.

At Warwick, 27 August :

Sr Simon Archer. Warw.

At Woodstock, — August :

Sr John Kepington. Warw.

Sr Ralph Dutton. Glouc.

At Sr Timothy Tirrell's Lodge in Ox-  
fordshire, 29 August :

Sr Timothy Tirrell. Oxon.

Sr John Farmer. "

At Whitehall, 9 September :

Sr John Cooke, *Mr of the requests.*  
Hertf.

At Theobald's, 19 September :

Sr Thomas Fanshawe. Essex.

The Venetian Ambassador.

At Enfield, 23 September :

Sr William Terry. London.

At Hampton Court, 26 September :

Sr Anthony Browne. Surrey.

Sr . . . . Scotus.

At Theobald's, 3 October :

Sr Edward Carr, Sen. Surrey.

Sr Edward Carr, Jun., Pencioner.

At Theobald's, 5 October :

**Sr Henry Gibb.**

At Royston, 29 October :

**Sr William Gourdon.** *Scotus.*

At Chesterford Park, 6 November :

**Sr William Mason.** *Bering.*

At Newmarket, 19 November :

**Sr Phillipp Parker.** *Suff.*

At Newmarket, 2 December :

**Sr Alexander Brett.**

At Royston, 19 December :

**Sr Robert Rokewood.** *Suff.*

At Whitehall, 25 December :

†Two Scotch Captains.

At Whitehall, 27 December :

**Sr Archibald Douglas.**

At Whitehall, 29 December :

†Four Frenchmen.

**Sr . . . Hudson.**

At Whitehall, 30 December :

**Sr Robert Dallington.**

**Sr James St. Clerc.**

At Whitehall, 3 January :

**Sr . . . Drummond,** *a Scotchman.*

At Whitehall, 4 January :

**Sr . . . Boswell,** *a Scotchman.*

**Sr . . . St. Clerc,** *a Scotchman.*

At Whitehall, 29 January :

**Sr James Key,** *a Scotchman.*

At Newmarket, 8 February :

**Sr Thom. Swinborne.** *North'd.*

At Newmarket, 15 February :

**Sr Nicholas Martin.** *Devon.*

At Newmarket, 20 February :

**Sr Thomas Culpeper.** *Kent.*

At Chesterford Park, 24 February :

**Sr Roger Thornton.** *Cambr.*

**Sr Edmund Sawyer.** *London.*

At Royston, 28 February :

**Sr Richard Brettenson.** *Essex.*

Knightes made by our Most Gracious Soberaigne Lord

## King Charles

after his happie comeringe to the Crowne, being proclaimed at London  
on the 27 of March 1625.

(Harl. MS. 6062 to the year 1636, compared with, and from that time continued from, Walkley's Catalogue, 1652, the differences in the latter being given in italics. A few additions are also made from 'Symonds's Diary.')

1625.

At Whitehall, 12 April :

**Sr Morris Abbott,** *Ald. of Lond.*

At Whitehall, 22 April :

**Sr Abraham Williams.**

At Whitehall, 25 April :

**Sr John Wisley.** *Scotus.*

At Whitehall, 30 April :

**Sr Paul Warris.** *Salop.*

At Whitehall, 6 May :

**Sr John Miller.** *Dorset.*

**Sr Charles Clemenham.** *Suff.*

At Whitehall, 15 May :

**Sr Edward Clerk.** *Berks.*

At Whitehall, 20 May :  
**Sr Edward Griffin.** North'ton.  
 At Whitehall, 24 May :  
**Sr John Wales.**  
 At Whitehall, 26 May :  
**Sr Walter Long.** Wilts.  
**Sr Thurston Smith.** Suff.  
 At Canterbury, 15 June :  
**Sr Christopher Man.** Kent.  
**Sr John Finch.** "  
**Sr Robert Wynywood.** "  
 At Whitehall, 18 June :  
**Sr Thomas Power.** Newcastle.  
 At Whitehall, 20 June :  
**Sr Hugh Stewkley.** Hants.  
 At Whitehall, 27 June :  
**Sr Roger Martin.** Suff.  
 At Whitehall, 4 July :  
**Sr William Gourdon.** Scotus.  
 At Hampton Court, 9 July :  
**Sr Martin Lister.** London.  
 At Hampton Court, 10 July :  
**Sr Maurice Drummond.** Scotus.  
 At Windsor, 16 July :  
**Sr Nicholas Rowe.** Midd.  
 At Windsor, 17 July :  
**Sr Richard Wutton.** York.  
 At Woking, 19 July :  
**Sr Morgan Randall.** Surrey.  
 At Woodstock, 3 August :  
**Sr Thomas Pope.** Oxon.  
 At Woodstock, 7 August :  
**Sr Thomas Morton.** Kent.  
**Sr Thomas York.** North'ton.  
 At Woodstock, 8 August :  
**Sr Thomas Baker.**  
 At Woodstock, 15 August :  
**Sr Henry Killigrew.**

At Holbury (Albury), 31 August :  
**Sr William Sanderson.** Linc.  
**Sr Thomas Brodrick.** Wilts.  
 At Tichfield, 4 September :  
**Sr William Morley.**  
 At Tichfield, 12 September :  
**Sr John Ashburnham.** Surrey.  
 At Burton, 13 September :  
**Sr Edward Barkley.** Som.  
 At Ford, 15 September :  
**Sr Richard Reynell.** Devon.  
**Sr Thomas Reynell,** his brother.  
**Sr John Dounge.** Devon.  
 At Plymouth, 16 September :  
**Sr John Chichester.** Devon.  
 At Plymouth, 17 September :  
**Sr John Carrow.** Devon.  
 At Saltcombe, 19 September :  
**Sr James Bagg.** Devon.  
 At Plymouth, 23 September :  
**Sr Thomas Thornix.**  
**Sr William Courtney.**  
**Sr Henry Sprye.**  
**Sr Thomas (James) Scott.**  
**Sr John (Sheffield) Clapham.**  
**Sr John Gibson.**  
**Sr Henry Willoughby.**  
**Sr Thomas Louc (Love).**  
**Sr Michael Gere.**  
**Sr John Watts.**  
**Sr John Chidley.**  
 (Sea-captains.)  
 At Ford, 26 September :  
**Sr Simon Leech.** Devon.  
 At Hinton St. George, 27 September :  
**Sr Francis Deddington.** Som.  
**Sr Amyas (Thomas) Paulet.** "  
 At Wilton, 3 October :  
**Sr Thomas Jay.** Wilts.

At Salisbury, 18 October :

Sr Robert Cock, Cl. of the Cheque.

At Hampton Court, 31 October :

Sr Richard Shelton (*Shelden*).

At Nonsuch, 3 November :

Sr Edward Bathurst. Kent.

At Hampton Court, 18 December :

Sr Edward Bishop. Sussex.

At Hampton Court, 27 December :

Sr Edward Spencer. Midd.

At Hampton Court, 29 December :

Sr Peter Killigrew.

Knights of the Bath made at the Coronation of King Charles, 2 Feb. 1625 (Lansd. MS. 866) :

George Feilding, Fise. Callon.

James Stanley, Lord Strange.

Charles Cecil, Lo. Cranbourne.

Charles, Lo. Herbert, of Shurland.

Robert, Lord Riche.

James, Lord Maye.

Basill, Lord Feilding.

Oliver, Lord St. John.

Mildmay, Lord Fane.

Henry, Lord Pawlett.

Sr Edward Montague.

Sr John Carpe.

Sr Charles Howard.

Sr William Howard.

Sr Robert Stanley.

Sr Pawlett St. John.

Sr Francis Fane.

Sr James Howard.

Sr William Cavendish.

Sr Thomas Wentworth.

Sr William Pagett.

Sr William Russell.

Sr Henry Stanhope.

Sr Richard Vaughan.

Sr Christopher Nevill.

Sr Roger Bertie.

Sr Thomas Wharton.

Sr St. John Blunt.

Sr Rafe St. Clare.

Sr John Maynard.

Sr Francis Carew.

Sr John Byron.

Sr Roger Palmer.

Sr Henry Edwards.

Sr Rafe Hopton.

Sr William Brooke.

Sr Alexander Radeliffe.

Sr Edward Scott.

Sr Christopher Watton.

Sr Thomas Sackville.

Sr John Monson.

Sr Peter Wentworth.

Sr John Butler.

Sr Edward Hungerford.

Sr Richard Leveson.

Sr Nathaniel Bacon.

Sr Robert Poyntz.

Sr Robert Beville.

Sr George Sands.

Sr Thomas Smith.

Sr Thomas Fanshawe.

Sr Miles Hobart.

Sr Henry Hart.

Sr Francis Carew *alias* Throgmorton.

Sr John Backhouse.

Sr Mathew Mynnes.

Sr John Stowell.

Sr John Jennings.

Sr Steven Warbye.

1626.

At Whitehall, 12 April :

Sr Dodmer Cotton.

At Whitehall, 12 May :

Sr William Killigrew.

At Whitehall, 29 May :

Sr Hugh Cholmley.

York.



At Whitehall, 4 June :

**Sr John Gore**, late Lo. Maior.

**Sr Allen Cotton**, then Lo. Maior.

At Whitehall, 6 June :

**Sr John Lowther**. Westm'l'd.

At Whitehall, 2 July :

**Sr Francis Harvey**. North'ton.

At Otelands, 22 July :

**Sr John Underhill**.

At Hampton Court, 7 September :

**Sr William Gardner**. Peckham.

At Whitehall, 27 November :

**Sr George Rnebett**, a Captain.

At Whitehall, 30 November :

**Sr Thomas Munkes**, Lieut.-Col.

At Whitehall, 2 December :

**Sr Thomas Richardson**. Norf.

At Whitehall, 3 December :

**Sr Walter Leech**. Devon.

At Whitehall, 6 December :

**Sr Symond D'Ewes**. Suff.

At Whitehall, 9 December :

**Sr Miles Sandes**. Cambr.

At Whitehall, 11 December :

**Sr Richard Minshull**. Chesh.

**Sr Robert Sandes**, bro. of Sr M.

At Whitehall, 16 December :

**Sr Peter Wliche**.

At Whitehall, 28 January :

**Sr Nicholas Wyde**. Wilts.

At Whitehall, 8 February :

**Sr Francis Clarke**. Bucks.

At Whitehall, 4 February :

**Sr George Kempe**. Essex.

At Newmarket, 4 March :

**Sr William Craven**. Berks.

At Newmarket, 6 March :

**Sr William Carr**.

At Whitehall, 22 March :

**Sr William Alexander**.

1627.

At Whitehall, 9 April :

**Sr Christopher Trentham**. Staff.

At Whitehall, 10 April :

**Sr Edward Schright**. Worc.

At Whitehall, 14 April :

**Sr Robert Berkeley**. Worc.

At Whitehall, 19 April :

**Sr Thomas Kellion**. *Scotus*.

At Whitehall, 21 April :

**Sr Toby Cage**. Woodford Br.

At Whitehall, 29 April :

**Sr John Manbury**. North'ton.

**Sr William Bryers**. Bedf.

At Whitehall, 20 May :

**Sr Cuthbert Wacket**, Lo. Maior.

At Whitehall, 23 May :

**Sr Martin Snouckaert**. Flanders.

At Portsmouth, 20 June :

**Sr Richard Grenvile**.

**Sr Thomas Fryer**.

**Sr William Cunningham**.

**Sr John Tolcarne**.

(Captaynes going the voyage with the  
Duke of Buckingham.)

At Southwick, at Sr Daniel Norton's  
house, 22 June :

**Sr John Savill**. York.

At Whitehall, 26 June :

**Sr Symon Marcourt**, *Captain*.

At Otelands, 7 July :

**Sr Robert Wonywood**, servant to  
the Queen of Bohemia.



At Theobald's, 17 July :  
**Sr Drew Deane.** Essex.

At Ampthill, 22 July :  
**Sr John (George) Russell.** Bedf.

At Ampthill, 23 July :  
**Sr Henry Austrey.** Bedf.

At Alderton, 29 July :  
**Sr Lawrence WASHINGTON.**

At Birham, 7 August :  
**Sr Edward Clarke.** Berks.

At Windsor, 22 July :  
**Sr Cope Dopley.** Bucks.

These six Knights following were knighted by the King of Sweden at Darsen in Prussia in the midst of his whole Armie in the King's tent with great honor and triumph, the King himself at the same time receiving the Order of the Garter, being upon Sunday, 23 Sept. :

**Sr Peter Dunge,** a Gent. Usher and dayly wayter to K. Charles.

**Sr Henry St. George,** Richmond Herald.

Being both sent with the Order of the Garter as Ambassadors from the King to the King of Sweden, who likewise gave to each of them as a perpetual badge of Honor the Arms of the Kingdom of Sweden to be joyned with their own Arms for ever.

**Sr Palmer Ruthin.** *Scotus.*

**Sr Alexander Lesley.** „

**Sr Thomas Muschamp.** „

**Sr John Wborn,** Lief.-Colonel.

At Whitehall, 8 October :  
**Sr Henry Morison.** Leic.

At Whitehall, 13 October :  
**Sr William Blake.** Midd.  
**Sr Garret Rainsford.**

At Whitehall, 31 October :  
**Sr William Denny.** Norw.

At Whitehall, 5 December :  
**Sr John Tufton,** son and heir to the Lord Tufton.

At Whitehall, 23 December :  
**Sr George Vernon.** Chesh.

At Whitehall, 20 January :  
**Sr Francis Radcliffe.** Northumb.

At Whitehall, 27 January :  
**Sr John Tirrell.** Essex.

At Whitehall, 1 February :  
**Sr Phillip Oldfield.** Chesh.

At Whitehall, 5 February :  
**Sr Marmaduke Langdale.** York.

At Whitehall, 15 February :  
**Sr White Beconshaw.** Hants.

At Whitehall, 18 February :  
**Sr Basill Dixwell.** Kent.

At Whitehall, 21 March (*Newmarket*, 21 March 1626) :

**Sr William Peshall.** Cannell.

## 1628.

At Whitehall, 1 April :  
**Sr Timothy Fetherstonhalgh.**  
 Northumberland.

At Whitehall, 14 April :  
**Sr Thomas Lucas.** Essex.

At Whitehall, 16 April :  
**Sr John Sackville.** Sussex.

At Whitehall, 29 April :  
**Sr Thomas Lewis.** Glam.

At Whitehall, 12 May :  
**Sr Charles Crofts.** Suff.

At Whitehall, 20 May :  
**Sr Edward Richards.** Hants.

At Whitehall, 23 May :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Lister.** York.  
 At Whitehall, 25 May :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Hugh Bethell.** York.  
 At Whitehall, 3 June :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Morton.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 4 June :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wope.** *Scotus.*  
 At Whitehall, 8 June :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Hugh Hammersley, Lo. Maior.**  
 At Whitehall, 29 June :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thom. Garret (Gerrard).** Leic.  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Trelawny.** Cornw.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Walter Langdon.** „  
 At Whitehall, 11 July :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Fotherby.** Kent.  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Rowth.** Derby.  
 At Whitehall, 12 July :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Hopkins.** Warw.  
 At Beverley, 5 August :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Mills.** Kent.  
 At Southwick, 16 August :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Esmond (Ismond).**  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Crosby.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Grise.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Warbye.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Langworth.**  
 (Captains.)  
 At Southwick, 1 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Leigh.** Hants.  
 At Farnham, 8 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Cheney Culpeper.** Sussex.  
 At Windsor, 13 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John (George) Willmott.** Berks.  
 At Windsor, 24 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Lodovick ab Alteren.** Dutch.  
 At Windsor, 25 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Cornelius Fairmedow.** Midd.  
 At Whitehall, 29 October :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Dodsworth.** York.

At Whitehall, 2 November :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Salter.** Bucks.  
 At Whitehall, 8 November :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Gerbaise Nevill.** Linc.  
 At Whitehall, 6 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Catchmay.** Glouc.  
 At Whitehall, 10 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Quadring.** Linc.  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Culpeper.**  
 At Theobald's, 19 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Ashton.** Bedf.  
**S<sup>r</sup> George Symes.** Surrey.  
 At Whitehall, 23 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> James Harrington.** Oxon.  
 At Whitehall, 1 January :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Bracken.** Bedf.  
 At Whitehall, 6 January :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Cornelius Vermuyden.** York.  
 At Whitehall, 7 January :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Haydon.** Norf.  
 At Whitehall, 9 January :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Graham (Grimes).**  
 At Whitehall, 22 January :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Rowe.** Essex.  
 At Whitehall, 27 January :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Manley,** one of the  
 Grene Cloth.

## 1629.

At Whitehall, 25 March :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Lewis Morgan,** son of S<sup>r</sup> Tho.  
 At Whitehall, 26 April :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Gerbais Elwes.** London.  
 At Whitehall, 28 April :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Dalton.** York City.  
 At Greenwich, 3 May :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Vere,** E. of Oxford.

At Greenwich, 31 May :  
**Sr Richard Deane**, Lo. Mayor.  
**Sr William Acton**, Sher. of Lond.

At Greenwich, 11 June :  
**Sr William Calley**. Wilts.  
**Sr . . . . Balthazar**. Dutch.

At Greenwich, 21 June :  
**Sr Crammer Harris**. Essex.

At Greenwich, 28 June :  
**Sr John Lee**. Suff.

At Nonsuch, 6 July :  
**Sr Wardres Waller**. Kent.

At Greenwich, 19 July :  
**Sr Anthony Mansel**. Glam.

At Otclands, 11 August :  
**Sr Popham Southcote**. Devon.

At Bagshot, 14 August :  
**Sr Henry Cason**. Peyton, Suff.

At Barton, 18 August :  
**Sr Charles Wiscman**. Berks.

At Barton, 19 August :  
**Sr John Date**. Berks.

At Woodstock, 23 August :  
**Sr Nathaniel Brent**,  
 LL.D. Merton Coll.

At Oxford, 27 August :  
**Sr William Spencer**. Oxon.

At Abingdon, 28 August :  
**Sr William (John) Stonehouse**.  
 Berks.

At Hampton Court, 24 September :  
**Sr Thomas Wortley**.

At Hampton Court, 4 October :  
**Sr Thomas Warner**, *Capt. Ship*  
*Sr Christopher*.

At , 16 October :  
**Sr Christopher Abdy**. Kent.

At Whitehall, 9 December :  
**Sr Lennard Ferby**. Kent.

**Sr Edmond Mondeford**. Norf.  
**Sr Thomas Cawdy**. „

At , 6 February :

**Sr Ferdinando Cary**.

At Whitehall, 11 February :  
**Sr Thomas Thornborow**. Wore.

At Whitehall, 12 February :  
**Sr Nicholas Biron**. Notts.

At Whitehall, 15 February :  
**Sr Edmund Scott**. Surrey.

At Whitehall, 21 February :  
**Sr Ralph Blackstone**. Durham.

**Sr Peter Paul Rubens**.

At Newmarket, 1 March :  
**Sr Dudley Carleton**. Oxon.

At Whitehall, 21 March :  
**Sr George Werbert**. Ireland.

## 1630.

At Somerset House, 17 April :  
**Sr Lawrence de la Chambre**.  
 Sussex.

At Whitehall, 25 April :  
**Sr George Wentworth**. York.

At Whitehall, 1 May :  
**Sr John Morley**. Sussex.

At Somerset House, 3 May :  
**Sr Oliver Nicholas**. Wilts.

At Whitehall, 23 May :  
**Sr James Cambell**, Lo. Mayor.

At Whitehall, 25 May :  
**Sr Philip Stapleton**. York.

At Whitehall, 1 June :  
**Sr William Fairfax**. York.

At St. James's, 4 June :  
**Sr Robert Needham**.

At Whitehall :  
**Sr Philip Langton**. Leic.

At St. James's, 7 June :  
**Sr Edward Masters.** Kent.

At Whitehall, 24 June :  
**Sr Thomas Cower.** York.  
**Sr William Strickland.** „

At Whitehall, 27 June :  
**Sr Gerbase Scroope.** Line.

At St. James's, 28 June :  
**Sr Edward Lloyd.** Montgomery.

At Whitehall, 29 June :  
**Sr Walter Pye.** Heref.

At St. James's, 29 June :  
**James Stuart, Duke of Lennox.**

At Whitehall, 4 July :  
**Sr Stephen Scott.** Kent.  
**Sr John Harper.** Derb.

At Whitehall, 7 July :  
**Sr James Montgomery.** Scotus.

At Theobald's, 9 July :  
**Sr Richard Pigott.** Bucks.

At Nonsuch, 19 July :  
**Sr Thomas Bowes.** Essex.

At Moore Park, 14 September :  
**Sr John Thorowgood.**

At Theobald's, 19 September :  
**Sr John Suckling,** Witton (in  
 Twickenham), co. Midd.

At Hampton Court, 27 September :  
**Sr Henry Dawtrey.** Sussex.

At Windsor, 5 October :  
**James, Marquess Hamilton.**

At Hampton Court, 16 October :  
**Sr Thomas Carlton.** Cumb.  
**Sr Frederick Cornwallis.** Suff.  
**Sr Walter Alexander.** St James's.

At Whitehall, 27 September :  
**Sr Henry Atkins.** London.

At Theobald's, 13 January :  
**Sr Thomas Swan.** Kent.

At Whitehall, 15 February :  
**Sr Arthur Robinson.** York.

## 1631.

At Whitehall, 25 April :  
**Sr Martin Barnham.** Kent.

At Greenwich, 21 May :  
**Sr James Weston.** Cambr.

At Greenwich, 5 June :  
**Sr Robert Duce, Bart.,** Lo. Mayor.

At St. James's, 12 June :  
**Sr John Banks.** Gray's Inn.  
**Sr Robert Delberton.**

At Hampton Court, 13 October :  
**Sr William Poley.** Suff.

At St. James's, 30 October :  
**Sr John Caswell,** a Captain with  
 the King of Sweden.

At St. James's, 21 November :  
**Sr Edward Powell, Bart.**

At , 27 November :  
**Sr Thomas Windham.** Som.

At St. James's, 6 February :  
**The Venetian Ambassador.**

At Newmarket, 18 March :  
**Sr William Widdrington.**  
 Northumberland.

At Theobald's, 22 March :  
**Sr George Devereux.** Warw.

## 1632.

At Whitehall, 30 April :  
**Sr Francis Astley.** Warw.

At Whitehall, 6 May :  
**Sr John Somersct.** Glouc.



At Greenwich, 23 May :  
**Sr Richard Prince.** Salop.  
 At Greenwich, 27 May :  
**Sr George Whitmore,** Lo. Mayor.  
 At Greenwich, 3 June :  
**Sr George Fleetwood,** Col. to the  
 King of Sweden.  
 At Greenwich, 6 June :  
**Sr George Carnegie.** Scotus.  
 At Greenwich, 18 June :  
**Sr Francis Windebank.**  
 At Theobald's, 22 June :  
**Sr Francis Rainsford.**  
 At Otelands, 2 July :  
**Sr James Carmichael.** Scotus.  
 At Greenwich, 3 July :  
**Sr George Cary,** son of Sr Edw.  
 At St. James's, 5 July :  
**Sr Anthony Vandyke.**  
 At Otelands, 29 July :  
**Sr John Wall.**  
 At Bagshot Hill, 4 August :  
**Sr Robert Pain.** Hants.  
 At Nonsuch, 24 August :  
**Sr Nicholas Slanning.** Devon.  
 At Wanstead, 11 September :  
**Sr John Melton.** York.  
 At Whitehall, 4 November :  
**Sr Francis Crawley.** Bedf.  
 At Hampton Court, 22 November :  
**Sr Thomas Wonywood.** Essex.  
 At Whitehall, 8 December :  
**Sr Edward Alford.** Sussex.  
 At Whitehall, 18 February :  
**Sr William Brockman.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 24 February :  
**Sr Arnold Taring.** Bucks.  
 At Whitehall, 4 March :  
**Sr John Colt.** Hertf.

## 1633.

At Whitehall, 21 April :  
**Sr Henry Knolles.**  
**Sr John Ramsey.**  
 At Whitehall, 2 May :  
**Sr Alexander Hall.**  
 At Whitehall, 5 May :  
**Sr Nicholas Rainton,** Lo. Mayor.  
 At Whitehall, 8 May :  
**Sr John Tolstenholme.** Lond.  
**Sr Abraham Dawes.** Putney.  
**Sr John Jacob.** London.  
 At Worksop, — May :  
**Sr George Douglas.** Scotus.  
 At York, 26 May :  
**Sr Wm. Allenson,** Lo. M. of York.  
**Sr William Belt,** Recorder „  
 At Bishopsthorpe, 27 May :  
**Sr Paul Peile,** son to the Archb'p  
 of York. Derby.  
 At Newcastle, 4 June :  
**Sr Lyonell Maddison.**  
 In the Army of the States, at Buckstal  
 near Balduck (Bois-le-Duc) in  
 Brabant, 25 July :  
**Sr William Boswell,** Resident  
 for the King of Great Britain  
 with the States of the United  
 Provinces, was made Knight by  
 the Lord Vere of Tilbury and  
 other Commissioners named in  
 His Majesty's Letters Patent, the  
 same day that the Prince Elector  
 Palatine received the Order of the  
 Garter; which said Patent or  
 Commission bare Teste in England  
 8 June.  
 At Edinburgh, 17 June :  
**Sr William Robinson.**



At Dunfermline, 4 July :

**S<sup>r</sup> Edmund Bowyer.** Surrey.

At Anderweck (Innerwick), 16 July :

**S<sup>r</sup> Pelham Cary.**

**S<sup>r</sup> John Coke,** son to S<sup>r</sup> John  
Coke, Principal Sec. of State.

The names of such Gentlemen Pen-  
tioners as were knighted the 16 of  
July 1633 at Anderweck in Scot-  
land in Master James Maxwel's  
House :

**S<sup>r</sup> Patrick Abercrompy.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Hopton.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Aston.**

**S<sup>r</sup> William Eyre.**

**S<sup>r</sup> James Achmuti (Achmuty).**

**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Sidenham.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Wood.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Matthew Howland.**

**S<sup>r</sup> George Theobalds.**

**S<sup>r</sup> John Saltingston.**

**S<sup>r</sup> George Windham.**

**S<sup>r</sup> David Kirk.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Tress.**

**S<sup>r</sup> John Thorowgood.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Servin.**

**S<sup>r</sup> John Temple.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Roger Wiggess.**

At Berwick, 17 July :

**S<sup>r</sup> Tho. Dakers (Dacre).** Cumb.

At Newcastle :

**S<sup>r</sup> Wm. Riddell.** Northumb'td.

At Greenwich, 5 August :

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Wobert.**

At Woodstock, 27 August :

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Coghill.** Oxon.

**S<sup>r</sup> Selwin Parker,** Gent.-Pens'r.

At Abingdon, 27 August :

**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Porris.** Oxon.

At Whitehall, 4 February :

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Darrell.** Bucks.

1634.

Aboard the "Unicorn," 14 April :

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas (John) Pennington.**

At Whitehall, 23 April :

**S<sup>r</sup> William Le Neve,** Norroy.

At Greenwich, 1 June :

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Moulson,** Lo. Mayor.

At Wentridge (Hertf.), 17 July :

**S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Cage.** Cambr.

At Belvoir, 25 July :

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Martopp.** Leic.

At Whitehall, 24 November :

**S<sup>r</sup> John Bramston.** Essex.

1635.

At Whitehall, 8 April :

**S<sup>r</sup> Jacob Skitter.**

**S<sup>r</sup> John Arus.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Gustavus Banir.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Gabriel Oxenstern.**

These four gentlemen came over with  
the Swedish Ambassador.

At Greenwich, 10 May :

**S<sup>r</sup> John Skitter,** Junior.

At Greenwich, 24 May :

**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Parkhurst,** Lo. Mayor.

At Whitehall, 6 June :

**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Littleton.**

Aboard His Majestie's Royal Ship  
called the "Marie Honor" by the  
Earl of Lindsey, 23 September :

**S<sup>r</sup> John, Lord Pawlet.**

**S<sup>r</sup> John Pawlet,** his son.

**S<sup>r</sup> James Douglas.**

**S<sup>r</sup> John Digby.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Howard,** son and heir  
to S<sup>r</sup> Francis.

**S<sup>r</sup> Elias Hicks,** Gent.-Pens'r.

At Hampton Court, 4 October :

**Sr Ralph Whitfield.** Kent.

At Royston, 12 October :

**Sr Thomas Corbett.** Norf.

At Whitehall, 7 December :

**Sr Richard Weston.** Staff.

At St. James's, 8 January :

**Sr John Dalton.** Cambr.

At Whitehall, 1 March :

**Sr Richard Ffbian.** Cornw.

At St. James's, 8 March :

**Sr Henry Calthrop.** Norf.

### 1636.

At St. James's, 28 March :

**Sr William Shelley.** Sussex.

At Hampton Court, 29 May :

**Sr Chas. Herbert of Moor.** Hertf.

At Oxford, 30 August :

**Sr Simon Baskerville, M.D.**

At Oatlands, 11 October :

**Sr Matthew Lyster.** London.

At Newmarket, 16 October :

**Sr Thomas Ingram.** York.

At Hampton Court, 15 January :

**Sr Christ'r Clitheroe, Lo. Mayor.**

At Whitehall, 3 February :

**Sr William Elberton.** Scotus.

At Whitehall, 7 February :

**Sr William Howard.** York.

### 1637.

At Whitehall, 4 June :

**Sr Edward Bromfield, Lo. Mayor.**

At Oatlands, 7 August :

**Sr Charles Mordant.** Norf.

At Whitehall, 4 December :

**Sr Job Warbey.** London.

At Whitehall, 2 February :

**Sr Arthur Hopton.** Som.

At Whitehall, 12 February :

**Sr Rowland Mandesford.** York.

At Whitehall, 24 March :

**Sr Thomas Milward.** Derby.

### 1638.

At Whitehall, — May :

**Sr John Barrington.** Essex.

At Whitehall, 8 May :

**Sr John Lucas.** Essex.

At Windsor, 20 May :

**Charles, Prince of Wales.**

Knighted with the Prince's Highness  
at his Installation of Knights of  
the Garter :

**Robert Devereux, E. of Essex.**

**Wick de Burgh, E. of St. Albans.**

**Thomas Bruce, E. of Elgin.**

**William Filliers, F. Grandison.**

At Whitehall, 27 May :

**Sr Richard Fen, Lo. Mayor.**

At Greenwich, 23 June :

**Sr Thomas Beddingfield.** Midd.

At Hampton Court, 2 October :

**Sr Balthazar Jarbire.**

At Whitehall, 8 January :

**Sr Edmund Williams.** London.

### 1639.

At Whitehall, 26 March :

**Sr Arthur Jermy.** Suff.

**Sr Richard Allen.**

**Sr Gllam Merriek.**

At York, 1 April :

**Sr Roger Jaques, Lo. M. of York.**

**Sr Tho. Widdrington, Recorder.**

**Sr Alexander Davison.** Durham.

**Sr Thomas Riddell.** „

At Berwick, 23 June :		1640.	
Sr John Wile.	Devon.	At Whitehall, 31 March :	
Sr James Thinne.	Wilts.	Sr Thomas Fotherly.	Hertf.
Sr Bevil Grenbille.	Cornw.	At Whitehall, 2 April :	
Sr Edward Savage.	Westm'r.	Sr George Sayer.	Essex.
Sr William Darcy.	Durham.	At Whitehall, 12 May :	
At Berwick, 26 June :		Sr Nathaniel Finch.	Kent.
Sr William Bellasis.	Durham.	At Whitehall, 31 May :	
At Newcastle, 6 July :		Sr Henry Garway, Lo. Mayor.	
Sr Charles Gawdy.	Suff.	At Whitehall, 23 June :	
At Berwick, 26 July :		Sr Henry Vane, Junior.	
Sr William Selby.	Durham.	At Whitehall, 30 June :	
At Berwick, 27 July :		Sr Thomas Ashton.	Lanc.
Sr Vivian Molineux.		At York, — August :	
Sr John Pawlett.		Sr Robert Belt, Lo. Mayor.	
Sr Humphrey Sidenham.		Sr Thomas Wrioughtington.	York.
Sr Peregrine Bertie.		At York, 11 October :	
Sr Charles Howard.		Sr Thomas Harrison.	York.
Sr Richard Bellors.		At Whitehall, 22 November :	
Sr John Morley.		Sr George Vane.	
Sr William Gun.	Scotus.	At Whitehall, 24 December :	
Sr Charles Lucas.	Essex.	Sr Weneage Proby.	
Sr Michael Earnley.		At Whitehall, 4 January :	
Sr . . . Douglas.		Sr John Harrison.	Hertf.
Sr John Barkley,		At Whitehall, 9 January :	
Brothers to Sr Charles.		Sr Martin Lumley, Bart.	Essex.
At Whitehall, 4 September :		At Whitehall, 25 January :	
Sr Thomas Not.	Worc.	Sr John Gore.	Hertf.
Sr Jervis Eyre.	Notts.	At Whitehall, 28 January :	
Sr William Craben.	Warw.	Sr Thomas Fairfax.	York.
At Whitehall, 12 October :		Sr Edward Werbert.	
Sr Edmond Rebe.	Norf.	At Whitehall, 1 February :	
At Whitehall, 31 December :		Sr Robert Wildgoose.	Sussex.
Sr Thomas Dawes.	Surrey.	At Whitehall, 11 February :	
At Whitehall, 1 January :		Sr Simon Fanshaw.	Hertf.
Sr Nicholas Crisp.	London.	Sr Nicholas Cole, Bart.	Durham.
Sr John Pulls.	„	At Whitehall, 15 February :	
Sr Robert Forster.	Surrey.	Sr Arthur Ashton.	
At Whitehall, 21 March :			
Sr Henry Blunt.			

At Whitehall, 16 February :  
**Sr John Witterong.** Hertf.

At Whitehall, 25 February :  
**Sr Thomas Meautis.** Hertf.

At Whitehall, 26 February :  
**Sr Wilfrid Lawson, Bart.**  
 Northumberland.

At Whitehall, 8 March :  
**Sr Ralph Ferney,** son of Sr Edm.

At Whitehall, 21 March :  
**Sr Nicholas Miller.** Kent.

## 1641.

At Whitehall, 26 March :  
**Sr Richard Howel.**

At Whitehall, 18 April :  
**Sr William Palmer.**

At Whitehall, 19 April :  
**Sr William Pool.** Wilts.

At Whitehall, 27 April :  
**Sr Edmund Pye.** Bucks.

At Whitehall, 30 April :  
**Sr Peter Ricaut** of Aylesford in  
 Kent.

At Whitehall, 13 May :  
**Sr Samuel Oldfield.** Line.

At Whitehall, 24 May :  
**Sr John Ray.** York.

At Whitehall, 29 May :  
**Sr William Butler.** Kent.

At Whitehall, 31 May :  
**Sr Nicholas Remis** of Keven  
 Mabley, co. Glam.

At Whitehall, 1 June :  
**Sr Robert Thorold.** Line.

At Whitehall, 4 June :  
**Sr Simon Every.** Derby.  
**Sr John Morley.** Staff.  
**Sr George Winter.**

At Whitehall, 5 June :  
**Sr Roger Fielding.** Warw.

At Whitehall, 6 June :  
**Sr Peter Temple.** Bucks.

At Whitehall, 18 June :  
**Sr Herbert Whitfield.**

At Whitehall, 19 June :  
**Sr Thomas Dyke.** Sussex.

At Whitehall, 20 June :  
**Sr Edmund Wright,** Lo. Mayor.

At Whitehall, 23 June :  
**Sr George Courthope.** Sussex.  
**Sr Robert de Grey.** Norf.  
**Sr Christopher Athowe.** „

At Whitehall, 24 June :  
**Sr Thomas Cade.** North'ton.

At Whitehall, 25 June :  
**Sr John Evelyn.** Surrey.

At Whitehall, 26 June :  
**Sr John Cotton.**

At Whitehall, 28 June :  
**Sr Thomas Whitmore.** Salop.  
**Sr John Palgrave.** Norf.

At Whitehall, 29 June :  
**Sr Vincent Corbet.** Salop.  
**Sr John Mayney.** Kent.  
**Sr Gerrard Papper.** Dorset.

At Whitehall, 30 June :  
**Sr Rowland Barkley.** Worc.

At Whitehall, 2 July :  
**Sr Valentine Pell.** Norf.

At Whitehall, 4 July :  
**Sr William Butler.** Bedf.  
**Sr Anthony Acher.** Kent.  
**Sr Richard Papper.** Bucks.  
**Sr Thomas Barnardeston.** Suff.

At Whitehall, 6 July :  
**Sr Thomas Mallet.**

At Whitehall, 8 July :  
**Sr Thomas Abdy.** Essex.  
**Sr Samuel Sleigh.** Derby.



At Whitehall, 9 July :		At Whitehall, 7 August :	
Sr William Doyle.	Norf.	Sr Robert Kemp.	Essex.
Sr Thomas Gubbon.	„	Sr Sampson Eare.	
At Whitehall, 10 July :		Sr Henry Heyman.	Kent.
Sr Thomas Hewit.	Hertf.	Sr John Glandvile.	Wils.
At Whitehall, 11 July :		At Whitehall, 8 August :	
Sr Edward Duke.	Suff.	Sr Thomas Hamersly.	
At Whitehall, 13 July :		At Whitehall, 9 August :	
Sr Roger Smith.	Leic.	Sr John Rolt.	Bedf.
At Whitehall, 14 July :		Sr Francis Rhodes.	Derb.
Sr Robert Litton.	Warw.	Sr Robert Crook.	Oxon.
Sr William Drake.	Bucks.	Sr John Potts.	Norf.
At Whitehall, 18 July :		Sr Thomas Bishop.	Lin.
Sr Roger Burgoyne.	Bedf.	Sr George Ascough.	
At Whitehall, 19 July :		Sr Francis Williamson.	
Sr John Norwich.	North'ton.	Sr Robert Fen, Clerk Comptrouller.	
At Whitehall, 21 July :		Sr Michael Hutchinson.	
Sr Thomas Godfrey.	Kent.	Sr Isaac Sidley.	Kent.
Sr Peter Godfrey.	„	At Whitehall, 10 August :	
At Whitehall, 22 July :		Sr Hugh Owen.	Pembr.
Sr Thomas Woolridge.	Salop.	Sr Hugh Windham.	Dorset.
At Whitehall, 23 July :		At Kingsland, 25 November :	
Sr Thomas Eversfield.	Sussex.	Sr Richard Gurney, Lo. Mayor.	
At Whitehall, 26 July :		Sr Thomas Gardner, Recorder.	
Sr Henry Pratt, Bart.	Berks.	At Guildhall, 25 November :	
At Whitehall, 27 July :		Sr John Pettus.	Norf.
Sr John Wenden.	Kent.	At Whitehall, 30 November :	
Sr John Gore.	Hertf.	Sr Edward Nicholas.	
At Whitehall, 29 July :		At Hampton Court, 3 December :	
Sr John Wilde.	Salop.	Sr John Cordell.	
Sr Thomas Bridges.	Som.	Sr Thomas Soame.	
At Whitehall, 30 July :		Sr John Gayer.	
Sr Norton Knatchbull.	Kent.	Sr Jacob Gerrard.	
Sr George Stroud.	„	Sr John Mollaston.	
At Whitehall, 31 July :		Sr George Garret.	
Sr Wm. Dalston, Bart.	Cumb.	(The last five Aldermen.)	
Sr Edward Partridge.	Kent.	Sr George Clark, Sheriff of Lond.	
At Whitehall, 5 August :		At Whitehall, 5 December :	
Sr John Curson.	Derb.	Sr Edward Astley, bro. to Sr Isaac.	
Sr Robert Barkham.	Midd.	At Whitehall, 8 December :	
		Sr Anthony Percival.	Kent.



At Whitehall, 12 December :  
**Sr Thomas Treber.** Midd.  
 At Whitehall, 18 December :  
**Sr John Spelman.** Norf.  
 At Whitehall, 20 December :  
**Sr John Roberts.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 21 December :  
**Sr John Tufton.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 23 December :  
**Sr John Mallory.** York.  
 At Whitehall, 27 December :  
**Sr Henry Cholmley.**  
 At Whitehall, 28 December :  
**Sr Thomas Lunsford.** Sussex.  
 At Whitehall, 5 January :  
**Sr Thomas Martin.** Cambr.  
**Sr Richard Walford.** Leic.  
 At Windsor, 12 January :  
**Sr John Dorrell.** Kent.  
 At Whitehall, 21 January :  
**Sr Isaac Astley,** son to Sr Jacob,  
 the famous general.  
**Sr John Rayney.** Kent.  
 At Hampton Court, 10 February :  
**Sr William Springate.** Kent.  
**Sr John Jermy.** Suff.  
 In His Majesty's journey towards  
 Dover, 14 February :  
**Sr Henry Palmer.** Kent.  
 At Canterbury, 15 February :  
**Sr Edward Filmer.** Kent.  
 At Dover, — February :  
**Sr Henry Stradling.** Glam.  
**Sr John Menys,** Vice-Admiral.  
**Sr William Man.** Kent.  
**Sr Martin Van Tromp,** Admiral  
 of Holland.  
 At Theobald's, 1 March :  
**Sr William Cooper.** Kent.

At Theobald's, 2 March :  
**Sr William Cawley.**  
 At Newmarket, 12 March :  
**Sr John Read,** 2 son to Sr Thomas.  
**Sr Robert Crompton.** Midd.  
 At Newmarket, 13 March :  
**Sr John Fortescue.** Suff.  
 At Huntingdon, 14 March :  
**Sr Richard Stone.** Hunts.  
 At York, 20 March :  
**Sr Edmund Cooper,** Lord Maior  
 of York.

1642.

At York, 18 April :  
**James, Duke of York.**  
**Robert, Earl of Carnarvon.**  
**(George) Stuart, Lo. D'Aubigny.**  
**Lord John Stuart.**  
**Lord Barnard Stuart.**  
 At , 21 April :  
**Sr Brian Palmes.** Rutland.  
 At Durham, 23 April :  
**Sr Thomas Norcliff.** York.  
 At York, 24 April :  
**Sr Thomas Pennyman.** York.  
 At York, 1 May :  
**Sr Francis Butler.** Hertf.  
 At York, 2 May :  
**Sr Tho. Boswell** (? Bosvile). Kent.  
**Sr Jordan Metham.** York.  
 At York, 21 May :  
**Sr Richard Tankard.** York.  
 At York, 6 June :  
**Sr John Girlington.** York.  
 At York, 7 June :  
**Sr Thomas Williamson.** York.  
 At York, 25 June :  
**Sr Ingram Woyton.** York.  
**Sr Francis Monkton.** "

At York, 26 June :		At Nottingham, 13 September :	
Sr George Middleton.	Lanc.	Sr Robert Stapleton.	York.
At York, 27 June :		At Wellington, 19 September :	
Sr Edmond Duncomb.	York.	Sr John Wilde.	Salop.
At York, 28 June :		At Shrewsbury, 21 September :	
Sr Peter Courtney.	Cornw.	Sr Francis Otley.	Salop.
At Newark, 12 July :		At Shrewsbury, 22 September :	
Sr John Digby.	Notts.	Sr John Wilde, Junior.	Salop.
At Lincoln, 14 July :		Sr Walter Wrottesley.	Staff.
Sr Charles Dallison.	Line.	At Chester, 25 September :	
Sr William Conny.	"	Sr Hugh Calveley.	Chesh.
Sr Robert Tredway.	"	At Chester, 26 September :	
Sr Richard Winghamfield.	"	Sr Richard Crane.	
Sr John Burrell.	"	At Shrewsbury, 27 September :	
Sr Jordan Crosland.	York.	Sr Thomas Biron.	
At Leicester, 26 July :		At Shrewsbury, 29 September :	
Sr Euseby Pelsant.	Leic.	Sr Arnold de Lille.	<i>French.</i>
At Beverley, 28 July :		In the field at the head of his Com-	
Sr George Binnion.	Lond.	pany, at Shrewsbury, 29 Sept. :	
Sr Anthony Sellenger.	Kent.	Sr Thomas Scriven.	Salop.
At Beverley, 30 July :		At Shrewsbury, 1 October :	
Sr Francis Cob.	York.	Sr Richard Willis, brother to	
At York, June or July :		Sr Thomas.	
Sr Patrick Drummond.	<i>Scotus.</i>	Sr Thomas Lister.	
At York, 8 August :		Sr Richard Biron.	
Sr William Clark.	Kent.	At Wrexham, 7 October :	
At York, 9 August :		Sr Richard Lloyd.	Denbigh.
Sr Edmond Fortescue.	Devon.	At Shrewsbury, 9 October :	
Sr Edward Garret, Colonel.		Sr Garret Eaton.	Derby.
At Leicester, 19 August :		At Shrewsbury, 11 October :	
Sr George Theam.		Sr Thomas Eaton.	Salop.
At Stoneleigh Abbey, 21 August :		At Southam, 21 October :	
Sr Robert Leigh.	Warw.	Sr Anthony Morgan.	North'ton.
At Stoneleigh Abbey, 22 August :		At Edgecot, 22 October :	
Sr Thomas Leigh.	Staff.	Sr Richard Shukborough.	Warw.
At Nottingham, 24 August :		At Edgehill, 24 October :	
Sr John Middleton.	York.	Sr John Smyth, bro. to Sr Chas.	
At Nottingham, 7 September :		He recovered the King's great	
Sr Henry Jones.	Carm.	banner which the rebels had taken	
		in battle the day before.	
		Sr Robert Walsly.	

At Oxford, 2 November:  
**Sr William Palmer.**

At Reading, 7 November:  
**Sr Wellingfield Bodenhām.** Rutl'd.

At Reading, 9 November:  
**Sr Edward Sidenham.** Essex.

At Maidenhead, 10 November:  
**Sr Henry Wene.** Berks.

At Coalbrook, 12 November:  
**Sr John Tiringham.** Bucks.

At Reading, 29 November:  
**Sr Thomas Manwaring.** Berks.

At Oxford, 27 December:  
**Sr Thomas Blackwell.** Notts.

At Oxford, 1 January:  
**Sr Henry Wickets.**

At Oxford, 9 January:  
**Sr Edward Chester.** Hertf.

At Oxford, 10 January:  
**Sr Robert Murray.** Scotus.

At Oxford, 14 January:  
**Sr Henry Faughan,** Lient.-Col.

At Oxford, 1 February:  
**Sr William Mallory,** Captain.

At Oxford, 3 February:  
**Sr William Neal,** Scout Master,  
upon bringing the news to the  
King of the taking of Cicester.

At Oxford, 6 February:  
**Sr George Faughan.** Wilts.

At Oxford, 22 February:  
**Sr Edward Wide.**

At Oxford, 23 February:  
**Sr Isaac Astley,** son to Sr Jacob.

At Oxford, 24 February:  
**Sr John Penruddock.** Wilts.

At Oxford, 26 February:  
**Sr John Winford.** Wore.

At Oxford, 2 March:  
**Sr Henry Hunlock.** Derby.

At Oxford, 5 March:  
**Sr Thomas Bad.** Hants.  
**Sr John Penruddock** (*see* 24 Feb.).

At Oxford, 22 March:  
**Sr John Scudamore.** Heref.

At Oxford, 24 March:  
**Sr Walter Lloyd.** Card.  
**Sr Francis Lloyd.** Carm.

## 1643.

At Oxford, 12 April:  
**Sr William Blackstone.** Durham.

At Oxford, 23 April:  
**Sr Lewis Kirk.** Salop.

At Oxford, 17 May:  
**Sr Edward Laurence.** Dorset.

At Oxford, 1 June:  
**Sr James Murray.** Scotus.

At Oxford, 13 June:  
**Sr Charles Remish.** Glam.  
**Sr Edward Stradling.** „  
**Sr John Urrey.** Scotus.

At Oxford, 24 June:  
**Sr Humble Ward.** Staff.

At Oxford, 15 July:  
**Sr . . . Butler.** Irish.

At Bristol, 3 August:  
**Sr Charles Mohun.** Cornw.  
**Sr John Greenbile,** son to Sr  
Bevil.  
**Sr Samuel Cosworth.** Cornw.  
**Sr Christopher Wray.** „

In the Army, by Sudley, 15 August:  
**Sr Richard Chomley.**

At Sudley Castle, 8 September:  
**Sr William Merton.** Oxon.

At Sudley Castle, 9 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Hayward.** Surrey.

At Gloucester, — September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Wm. Dabenant,** Poet Laur.

At Newbury, 22 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Michael Woodhouse.**

At Oxford, 24 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Timothy Tirrel.** Oxon.

At Oxford, 28 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> George ap Roberts.** Monm.

At Oxford, 30 September :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Alstone.** Oxon.

At Oxford, 4 October :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Ford.** Sussex.

At Oxford, 7 October :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Peter Ball.** Devon.

At Oxford, 20 October :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Choke.** Berks.

At Oxford, 9 November :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Blany.** Montgom.

At Oxford, 10 November :  
**S<sup>r</sup> . . . . . Otley.**

At Oxford, 11 November :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Joseph Leamore.** Devon.

At Oxford, 17 November :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Orlando Bridgman.** Lane.

At Oxford, 22 November :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Bard,** Colonel.

At Oxford, 24 November :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edward Vaughan.** Cornw.

At Oxford, 6 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Breerwood.** Chesh.

At Oxford, 9 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Edmund Ferney.**

At Oxford, 12 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Charles Compton.**

**S<sup>r</sup> William Compton.**

**S<sup>r</sup> Spencer Compton.**

(Brothers to the Earl of Northampton.)

At Oxford, 28 December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Marmaduke Rawdon.** Hertf.

At Oxford, — December :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Pert,** Colonel.

At Oxford, 4 January :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Lane.**

At Oxford, 9 January :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Manwaring.** Chesh.

At Oxford, 19 January :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Wolborn.**

At Oxford, 5 February :  
**S<sup>r</sup> John Reed.** *Scotus.*

1644.

At Oxford, 25 March :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Gardner,** who was knighted by his Majesty whilst he sat at dinner upon the delivery of the news of Prince Rupert's success against the Rebels that had besieged Newark.

At Oxford, 2 April :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Hugh Cartwright.** Notts.

At Oxford, 9 April :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Courtney.**

At Oxford, 16 April :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Wood.**

At Oxford, 19 April :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Chedle.**

At Oxford, 24 April :  
**S<sup>r</sup> George Filliers.**

At Oxford, 25 April :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Francis Camull.**

At Oxford, 6 May :  
**S<sup>r</sup> William Godolphin.** Cornw.

At Oxford, 12 May :  
**S<sup>r</sup> Robert Biron.**  
**S<sup>r</sup> George Parrey.**



At Burford, 18 June :

**Sr Bernard Astley.**

At Worcester, 18 June :

**Sr Martin Sandes.**

**Sr Daniel Tyas, Mayor.**

At Evesham, — June :

**Sr John Knotsford.** Warw.

At Cropredy Bridge, 29 June :

**Sr Robert Howard**, a younger son  
to the Earl of Berks, for taking  
Wemes, the Scot, General of Sr  
William Waller's Artillery.

At Williamscot, 29 June :

**Sr Thomas Hooper.**

At Exeter, 27 July :

**Sr Hugh Crocker, Mayor.**

At Crediton, 30 July :

**Sr Thomas Basset.**

**Sr Francis Basset.**

**Sr Joseph Wagstaff.**

† **Sr Henry Carey.**

At Boconnock, — August :

**Sr Charles Trebanion.** Cornw.

**Sr John Arundel.** „

**Sr James Cobb.**

At Liskeard, 3 August :

**Sr John Grills, Sheriff.**

In the field, at the pursuit of Essex's  
Army, 1 September :

**Sr Edward Brett, Colonel.**

**Sr Thomas Prestwich.**

**Sr Sackvil Glenham**, son of Sr  
Thomas.

**Sr William Ratcliff.**

Upon Redheath, 22 October :

**Sr John Boys.**

Near Newport Pagnell, — October :

**Sr John Campsfield.**

At Oxford, 1 November :

**Sr Henry Gage, Governor.**

**Sr Charles Lloyd.** Card.

At Oxford, 2 November :

**Sr Peter Brown.** Oxon.

At Oxford, 3 November :

† **Sr Anthony Greene.**

† **Sr Charles Waldron, Captain.**

At Oxford, 7 November :

**Sr William Campion.** Kent.

At Oxford, 17 December :

**Sr John Owen, Colonel.**

† **Sr William Rollock.** Scotus.

At Oxford, 18 December :

**Sr Christopher Lewkenor, Col.**

† **Sr James Croft.**

At Oxford, 14 January :

**Sr Gilbert Talbot.**

At Oxford, 17 January :

**The Lord Capel.**

**The Lord Henry Seymore.**

At Oxford, 23 January :

**Sr Henry Chicheley.** Cambr.

At Oxford, 27 January :

**Sr Richard Watton.** North'ton.

At Oxford, 30 January :

**Sr George Bunckly.** Greenwich.

At Oxford, 1 February :

**Sr Thomas D'Abridgercourt.**

At Oxford, 2 February :

**Sr Edward Walker, Garter.**

**Sr Stephen Hawkins, Colonel.**

At Oxford, 20 March :

**Sr Thomas Reeves, King's Advoc.**

At Oxford, 21 March :

**Sr Charles Cotterel.**

**Sr Richard Braham.**

1645.

At Oxford, 28 March :

**Sr Richard Maleverer.** York.

**Sr Robert Peake, Lieut.-Colonel.**

† **Sr William Mason.**



At Oxford, 3 April :

**Sr John Ratcliff.**

At Oxford, 29 April :

**Sr Lodowich Wyer.** German.  
Slain at Naseby Field.

At Oxford, 5 May :

**Sr Bartholomew La Roche.**  
*Gallus.*

At Droitwich, 14 May :

**Sr Edward Barret.** Wore.

At the Countess of Devon's house near  
Leicester, 2 June :

**Sr Richard Page,** Colonel.

**Sr William Bridges,** Mayor.

**Sr Matthew Appleyard,** Colonel.

At Leicester, 4 June :

**Sr Edward Hopton,** Colonel.

At Hereford, 25 June :

**Sr Dudley Wyatt.**

At Hereford, 6 July :

**Sr Henry Lingen,** Colonel.

At Monmouth, 6 July :

**Sr Herbert Lunsford,** Governor.

At Ragland, 10 July :

**Sr Edmond Peirce.** Kent.

At Cardiff Castle, 31 July :

**Sr John Malpole.** Line.

At Hereford, 5 September :

**Sr William Layton,** Colonel.

**Sr Barnaby Scudamore.**

At Chirk Castle, 15 September :

**Sr Henry Wroth,** Gent.-Pens'r.

At Chirk Castle, 23 September :

**Sr John Watts,** Gov. of the Castle.

At Newark, 27 October :

**Sr Theophilus Gilby,** Colonel.

At Oxford, 20 December :

**Sr Edward Cooper,** Gent.-Pens'r.

At Oxford, 21 December :

**Sr George Lisle,** Colonel.

**Sr Ferdinando Fisher.**

At Oxford, 25 December :

**Sr Charles Lee,** bro. to Sr Robert.

At Oxford, 2 February :

**Sr John Ogle.**

At Oxford, 4 February :

**Sr Anthony Willoughby.**

At Oxford, 16 February :

**Sr Allen Butler.** Bucks.

At Oxford, 17 February :

**Sr John Southcote.**

At Oxford, 25 February :

**Sr Thomas Shirley.** Sussex.

**Sr William Biron.**

## 1646.

At Oxford, 2 April :

**Sr George Aglionby,** Major.

At Oxford, 4 April :

**Sr Francis Rouse,** Scout M'r.-Gen.

At Oxford, 8 April :

**Sr James Bridgeman,** Colonel.

At Oxford, 11 April :

**Sr Edmund Poley.** Suff.

---

The King went from Oxford the 27 of  
April 1646.

---

Knights made in this reign, but the  
dates not known :

**Sr Thomas Longueville.**

**Sr Edward Bathurst** of Lechlade.

**Sr Edward Bray.**

**Sr Edward Pridcaur.**

**Sr Allen Zouch.**

**Sr William Morgan.**

**Sr Edward Malgrave.**

**Sr John Norris.** North'ton.

**Sr Camaliel Dudley.**

In the Isle of Wight :

**Sr John Duncomb** of Battlesden  
in the county of Bedford.

Knights made in 1649 by the Speaker  
of the House of Commons by re-  
commendation of the House :

**Sr Thomas Andrews**, Lo. Mayor.

**Sr Isaac Pennington**, Alderman.

**Sr Thomas Atkins**, Alderman.

Knights made by  
**King Charles the Second**  
in Scotland, 1650-1.

(Sir James Balfour's Historical Works, vol. iv., pp. 81 and 256-7.)

1650.

At Falkland, 10 July :

**Sr Thomas Nicolson**, his Majesty's  
Advocate.

1651.

At Scone, 2 January :

**Sr Lawrence Oliphant.** Gask.

**Sr James Drummond.** Machiny.

**Sr George Hay, Jun.** Meginchie.

**Sr John Ker.** Lochetoure.

At Perth, 3 January :

**Sr James Richardson.** Synton.

**Sr Alexander Blair.** Balthayoeke.

At Perth, 8 January :

**Sr Archibald Douglas, Jun.,**  
Sheriff of Teviotshire. Cavers.

At the Earl of Wemyss's House,  
14 February :

**Sr David Achmuty.**

**Sr Thomas Gourley.** Kinneraige.

At Largo Sands, the same day when  
the King ran at the glove :

**Sr Walter Scott** of Whitsted,  
base son to Walter, First Earl of  
Baleleuche, Col. of a Regiment of  
Horse.

**Sr Gilbert Elliot, Jun.,** of Stobes,  
Col. to Whitsted.

**Sr Alexander Seton**, 2 son to  
George, E. of Winton, created by  
His Majesty Viscount of Kingston  
and Lord Craigiehall, by Patent  
dated at Perth 4 January 1651.

At Dundee, 21 February :

**Sr James Durham**, eldest son to  
the Laird of Pittcarrow.

At Dundee, 22 February :

**Sr James Hay**, brother's son to  
the Earl of Tweeddale. Linplume.

At Aberdeen, — February :

**Sr Patrick Lesley**, once Provost.

**Sr Robert Farquhar**, present  
Provost.

**Sr . . . Mowat**, son to Mr. Peter  
Mowat of Baquhale, Advocate.

At Dundee, — March :

**Sr Thomas Mudie**, Provost.

## Knights made between 1653 and 1658.

(Memoirs of the House of Cromwell, by Mark Noble, 2 ed., vol. i., p. 442.)

By OLIVER CROMWELL, Protector.

Sr Henry Cromwell, his son.

Sr Thomas Viner, Lo. Mayor, 8 Feb. 1653.

Sr William Boteler, 1653 or 1654.

Sr John Copleston, 1 June 1655.

Sr John Reynolds, 11 June 1655.

Sr Christopher Pack, Lo. Mayor, 23 Sept. 1655.

Sr Peter Julius Coyet, 1655.

Sr James Whitlock, 6 Jan. 1655.

Sr Thomas Pride, 17 Jan. 1655.

Sr John Barkstead, 19 Jan. 1655.

Sr Gustavus du Fale.

Sr George Fleetwood.

Sr William Lockhart.

Sr James Calthorp.

Sr Robert Titchborne.

Sr Hislebone Long, 15 Dec. 1655.

Sr Bulstrode Whitlock, as least as early as 1655.

Sr Richard Combe, Aug. 1656.

Sr John Dethick, 15 Sept. 1656.

Sr Tho. Dickinson, 3 March 1656.

Sr Richard Stainer, 11 June 1657.

Sr John Clappoole, 16 July 1657.

Sr Wm. Wheeler, 26 Aug. 1657.

Sr Edward Ward, 2 Nov. 1657.

Sr Thomas Foote, 5 Dec. 1657.

Sr John Hewson.

Sr James Drax, 6 Jan. 1657.

Sr Henry Pickering, 1 Feb. 1657.

Sr Philip Twistleton, 1 Feb. 1657.

Sr John Lenthall, 9 March 1657.

Sr John Kerton.

Sr Henry Jones, 17 July 1658.

Sr Veronymous Sankey.

Sr Anthony Morgan.

Sr Thomas Whitgrave.

Sr William Ellis.

By RICHARD CROMWELL, Protector.

Sr John Morgan, 26 Nov. 1658.

Sr Richard Becke, 6 Dec. 1658.

# Knights made in Ireland

between 1566 and 1698.

(From Add. MS. 4763; Carew MSS.; Lans. MS. 678; Harl. MS. 6063; and Sir Thomas Phillipps's book of Knights made in Ireland, to the end of 1631, and from that time from information kindly furnished by Sir Bernard Burke, Knight, Ulster King of Arms.)

By and in the time of **Sr HENRY**  
**SIDNEY**, Kt., Lo. Deputy.

1566.

**Sr Thomas Butler**, E. of Ormond.

**Sr Owen MacCarty More**,  
Earl of Clancarty.

**Sr James Barry**, Lord Barry.

**Sr David Roche**, Lord Roche.

At Limerick, — March :

**Sr Thomas Gerald**, Lord Fitz-  
maurice of Kerry.

At Drogheda :

**Sr Christopher Nugent**, Lord of  
Delvin.

**Sr Robert Barnewell**, Baron of  
Tremelestown.

**Sr Thomas Plunket**, Lo. of Lowth.

**Sr Barnaby FitzPatrick**, Lo. of  
Upper Ossory (see p. 116).

**Sr Gerald Courcy**.

**Sr William Ockervill** (O'Carroll),  
Baron of Elye.

**Sr Derly McCarty**, Lord of  
Muskerry.

**Sr Robert de Lion** of the New  
Town.

**Sr Christopher Chivers** of Massy  
Town.

**Sr Oliver Plunket** of Ramore.

**Sr John Bedlo** *alias* **Bellew**.

**Sr Nicholas Bagnall**.

**Sr Edward Fitton**.

**Sr Peter Carew**.

**Sr James Fitz Gerald**, bro. to the  
E. of Desmond at . . . .

**Sr Christ'r Barnewell** of Turvey.

**Sr Patrick Barnewell** of Fields-  
town.

**Sr Thomas Fitz William** of  
Merion.

**Sr William Sarsfeld** of Lucan.

1567.

At Clonmell, 24 February :

**Sr Theobald Butler**. Cahir.

At Limerick, 3 March :

**Sr Donough MacCarty Reagh**.

**Sr John Desmond**, bro. to Gerald,  
E. of Desmond.

**Sr William Burke**. Castle Eeny.

At Balliloughrea, 4 April :

**Sr Hugh O'Donnell**.

**Sr Daniel O'Connor**. Sligo.

At Knockfergus, — September :

**Sr Brian Phelim O'Neill**.

1569.

At Drogheda, 9 February :

**Sr Christopher St. Lawrence**,  
Lo. of Howthe.

At Limerick, 2 September :

**Sr Thomas Fitz Gerald** *alias*  
**O'Desmond**.

At Drogheda, 1 January :

**Sr Humphrey Gilbert** (see p. 126).



By **Sr WILLIAM FITZ WILLIAMS.**

1572.

**Sr Connough McTege.**

1573.

**Sr James Fitz Gerald**, of the  
House of Dromaney, 26 April.

1576.

At Drogheda :

**Sr Lucas De Lone** *alias* **De Lion.**

At Dublin, 23 April :

**Sr Henry Coulke.**

1578.

At Athlone, 7 October :

**Sr Nicholas Malbey.**

**Sr Henry Warrington.**

**Sr Henry Bagnall.**

**Sr Brian O'Rorke.**

---

By **Sr WILLIAM DRURY**, Lo. Deputy.

1578—1579.

**Sr William Pelham.**

**Sr William Gerald**, Lo. Chanc.

**Sr William Gorge.**

**Sr William Stanley.**

**Sr Edward Moore.** Melivant.

**Sr George Bouchier.**

**Sr Edward Fitton.** } See previous

**Sr Peter Carew.** } page.

**Sr Thomas Perrott.**

**Sr Patrick Walsh.**

---

By **ARTHUR**, LORD GREY of Wilton,  
Lo. Deputy.

1580.

**Sr William Russell**, 11 Sept.

**Sr William Burke**, 16 Sept.

**Sr Robert Dillon** of Riverstone,  
Ch. J. Com. Pleas, 11 November.

By **ADAM LOFTUS**, Archb'p of Dublin,  
and **Sr HENRY WALLOP**, Kt., Lords  
Justices.

1582.

**Sr Anthony Colclough**, Tinterne,  
7 September.

1583. 6 May.

**Sr John Burke**, Baron of Leitrim.

**Sr Thomas Fleming**, Baron of  
Slane.

**Sr Patrick Barnewell**, Baron of  
Trimleston.

---

By **Sr JOHN PERROTT**, Kt., Lo. Deputy.

1584.

**Sr James Dowdall**, Ch. Justice  
K.B., 12 June.

**Sr Edward Waterhouse.**

**Sr Richard Bingham.**

**Sr Nich. White**, M<sup>r</sup> of the Rolls.

**Sr Thomas Le Strange.**

**Sr William Collyer.**

**Sr Thomas Jones.**

**Sr Arthur Peale.**

**Sr Charles O'Carroll.**

**Sr Morogh Redo O'Flaharte.**

1585.

**Sr Rob. Bourke** *alias* **McDavies**,  
16 May.

**Sr Morrice Fitz James.**

**Sr George Carew.**

**Sr Connough MacGupre.**

**Sr John Dogherty.**

In Christchurch, 24 February :

**Sr John Tirrell** of the Pace.

1588.

In Christchurch :

**Sr Tho. Fitz Williams**, 14 April.

**Sr Nicholas St. Lawrence**, son  
and heir to the Lo. Howth, 1 May.



Sr William Brereton. Chesh.  
 Sr Patrick Barnewell of Gracedew,  
 28 February.  
 Sr John O'wgan. Beleston.  
 Sr Edward Barkley, 14 May.

---

By Sr WILLIAM FITZ WILLIAMS, Kt.,  
 Lo. Deputy.

Sr George Clive, 4 July.  
 Sr Thomas Norris, Vicegerent of  
 Munster.  
 Sr George Bingham. Sligo.  
 Sr Thomas Masterson.  
 Sr Henry Duke.  
 Sr Tirlough Lynagh O'Neill.  
 Sr Geoffrey Fenton.  
 Sr Nicholas Le Strange.

1589.

Sr Richard Shee, 12 Aug. Kilk.  
 Sr Edward Denny, 26 Oct. Essex.  
 Sr Thomas Shirley.  
 Sr Walter Longe. Wilts.  
 Sr Hugh Magwier, 24 January.

1591.

Sr George Deloys (? Delvers).  
 Sr Nicholas Devereux. Wexf.  
 Sr Thomas Colclough, 24 Oct.

1592.

Sr Michael Molyns, — Feb.

1593.

Sr Tho' Moore, 28 May. King's Co.  
 Sr Edward Rynaston, 17 Jan.  
 Salop.  
 Sr Anthony Maney. Kent.  
 Sr George Filliers.  
 Sr Edward Fitz Gerald.  
 Sr John Hollis. Notts.  
 Sr Robert Salisburie.  
 Sr Raphe Lane.  
 Sr George Colley. King's Co.  
 Sr Dudley Loftus.

Sr Edward Werbert. King's Co.  
 Sr John Dowdall.  
 Sr Thomas Posthumous Woby.  
 Sr Stephen Thornehurst.

---

By Sr WILLIAM RUSSELL, Kt.,  
 Lo. Deputy.

1594.

Sr William Clarke, upon a hill  
 near to Enishkillinge, which was  
 then distressed, 1 Sept.  
 Sr Robert Needham, — Sept.

1595.

Sr Edward Monins, at Mone,  
 20 April.  
 Sr Edward Brabazon. Leic.

In Christchurch :

Sr Wl. Waldegrave, 24 Aug.  
 Sr Richard Wingham, 9 Nov.  
 North'ton.  
 Sr Henry Warren, 4 Jan.

1596.

In Christchurch :

Sr John North, 11 April.

In the Glynes, where that Traytor  
 Feagh Mac Hugh sometymes re-  
 mayned, 4 March :

Sr John Chichester. Devon.

1597.

In St. Patrick's Church, 27 March :

Sr William Lane. North'ton.

In the Glynes, 8 May :

Sr Richard Trevor. Denbigh.  
 Sr Calisthenes Broke. Kent.  
 Sr Thomas Maria Wingham.

---

By Lo. THOMAS BURGH, Baron Gains-  
 borowe, Lo. Deputy.

At the Fort of the Blackwater, 19 July :  
 Sr Thomas Waller. Kent.

At his Manor House, Dunsaghy :

**Sr Christopher Plunkett.**

At Drogheda, 24 September :

**Sr Henry Broucker.** Essex.

By **Sr THOMAS NORRIS**, Kt., Lord Justice.

**Sr Nicholas Walsh.**

**Sr Warham St. Leger.**

By **ADAM LOFTUS**, Archb'p of Dublin,  
and **Sr ROBERT GARDINER**, Kt.,  
Joint Lords Justices.

In St. Patrick's Church, 22 January :

**Sr Walter Butler**, son and heir to  
John Butler third brother to the  
Earl of Ormond.

**Sr James Butler.** Lismalyne.

1598.

In Christchurch :

**Sr Garrett Aylmer**, 8 June.

**Sr Richard Pearse**, 24 Sept.

**Sr Robert Ashfield**, 24 Sept.

1599.

In Christchurch :

**Sr John Egerton**, 8 April.

By **ROBERT**, EARL OF ESSEX AND EWE,  
Lo. Lient. and Governor-General  
of Ireland.

At Dublin, 9 May :

**Sr Thomas Austian.**

**Sr Thomas Tasborough.** Bucks.

At the Fort of Lease, Maryborough :

**Sr Francis Rushe**, 17 May.

At Kiltanan in Munster :

**Sr Terence O'Dempsey**, 22 March.

At Cahir Castle, 30 May :

**Sr Roger Manners**, E. of Rutland.

At Asheton :

**Sr Francis Barkley**, 12 June.

At Killmallock :

**Sr George Thornton**, 19 June.

At **Sr John Colley's** House :

**Sr James Devereux.**

At his own house at Fernes :

**Sr Richard Masterson.**

At Dublin, 12 July :

**The Lord Grey of Wilton.**

**The Lord Mountcragle.**

**Sr Thomas West.**

**Sr Robert Fernon.**

**Sr Henry Carp.**

**Sr Arthur Champenoun.**

**Sr William Constable.**

**Sr John Davies.**

**Sr John Pooley.**

**Sr Carew Keynell.**

**Sr George Manners.**

**The Lord Cromwell.**

At Dublin :

**Sr William Godolphin**, 13 July.

**Sr William Courtney**, 13 July.

**Sr Francis Lacon**, 13 July.

**Sr Robert Bassett**, 15 July.

**Sr Robert Constable**, 22 July.

**Sr Edward Warren**, 22 July.

**Sr Cuthbert Walsall**, 22 July.

At Meath, 24 July :

**Sr Hewet Osborne.**

In the Camp, 24 July, at the meeting  
with **Sr Conyers Clifford**, who  
fought well the day before :

**Sr Hugh O'Connor.**

**Sr John McCoghlan.**

**Sr Mullmore MacSwine.**

**Sr Theobald Dillon.**

At the rising of the Camp after the  
fight at Ophaley, 30 July :

**Sr Jocelin Percy.**

**Sr Thomas Burke.**

**Sr William Warren.**

**Sr Henry Linley.**

**Sr Theophilus Finch.**

**Sr John Faughan.**

Sr William Lovelace.  
 Sr John Harrington.  
 Sr William Gascoigne.

At Dublin, 4 August :

Sr Robert Digby.  
 Sr Edward Blunt.

At Dublin, 5 August, in the forenoon :

Sr Henry Goodyer.  
 Sr Edward Essex.  
 Sr William Cornwallis.  
 Sr Richard Lovelace.  
 Sr Edward Read, in the afternoon.  
 Sr Edward Morgan.  
 Sr Henry Carew.  
 Sr Richard Morison.  
 Sr Charles Willmot.  
 Sr Edw. Michelborne, the same day.  
 Sr John Haydon.  
 Sr Francis Merriek.

At Dublin, 6 August :

Sr John Croftes.  
 Sr George Leicester.

At Dublin :

Sr Henry Mallopp.  
 Sr John Sames.  
 Sr Henry Hookes.  
 Sr William Boustred.

At Dublin, 6 September :

Sr John Chamberlaine.  
 Sr Robert Haxley.  
 Sr Gerratt Moore.  
 Sr John Talbott.

At Dublin, 10 September :

Sr Jonathan Petto.  
 Sr Robert Brooke.

At Sr Robert Gardiner's house in  
 Dublin, 24 September :

Sr Robert Osborne.  
 Sr John Pooley.

On the Sands, same day :

Sr John Ratliff.  
 Sr Edward Baynham.

Sr Thomas Loftus.  
 Sr Edward Loftus.

By ADAM LOFTUS, Archb'p of Dublin,  
 and Sr GEORGE CARY, Kt., Joint  
 Lords Justices :

Sr Edmund Sandes.

By Sr CHARLES BLUNT, Baron Mount-  
 joy, Lord Deputy.

In Christchurch, 28 February :

Sr Oliver St. John.

1600.

In Christchurch, 6 April :

Sr Francis Shane.

At Dublin, 1 May :

Sr James Fitz Pierce.

At Drogheda, 17 November :

Sr William Fortescue.  
 Sr John Rotherham.  
 Sr James Dillon.

At Dublin :

Sr Benjamin Berry, 19 November.  
 Sr Richard Creame, 10 March.

1601.

Sr Thomas Savage, 31 October.

At Tyrone's overthrow at Kinsale, 24  
 December :

Sr Richard Bourke, Earl of Clan-  
 rickard.

Sr John Fitz Edward Fitz=  
 Gerrald of Clone, 11 March.

At 14 March :

Sr Tegue Tirlough O'Brian,  
 uncle to the Earl of Thomond.

At Waterford, 18 March :

Sr John Fitz Gerald.  
 Sr Edward Gough.

1602.

At Dublin :

Sr Henry Slingsby, 19 April.  
 Sr Miles Fleetwood, 29 April.

In the Castle, 13 May :

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Allward.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edward Noell.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Neale Garry O'Donnell.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Cahir O'Doghertie.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Randolph McDonell.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Randal MacSorley Boy.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Theobald Bourke *alias* Mac-  
 Long, 4 January.

At Trim :

S<sup>r</sup> Randolfe Mannering, 5 Dec.

### 1603.

In his Majesty's Castle at Dublin :

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Leigh, 19 April.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Jarman Poole, 19 April.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edward Blaney, 29 May.

By S<sup>r</sup> GEORGE CAREY, Lo. Deputy.

At Christchurch, 25 July :

S<sup>r</sup> Ralph Bingley.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Williams.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edmond Fetteplace.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Toby Caulfeild.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Tirrell, Mayor of Dublin.

At Dublin Castle, same day :

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Coach.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Ferdinando Freckleton.  
 S<sup>r</sup> George Greame.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Mulroney O'Carroll.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Ash.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Usher.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard Boyle.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Laurence Esmond, after supper.

At Christchurch, 4 September :

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Wilbraham.

At Christchurch, 16 September :

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Roper.

At Christchurch, 18 September :

S<sup>r</sup> William Windsor.

At Dublin Castle, 29 September :

S<sup>r</sup> Roderick O'Donnell, Earl of  
 Ticonell.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Francis Roore.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Henry Crofte.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Rafe Constable.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard Nugent, Lo. of Delvin.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Ralphe Sydly.  
 S<sup>r</sup> James Gough.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Macnamara, Thomond.

At St. Mary's Abbey, 2 October :

S<sup>r</sup> William Harpole.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Edward Fisher.

At Dublin Castle, 18 October :

S<sup>r</sup> John Tophson.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Davies.

At Reban Castle, 22 February :

S<sup>r</sup> William Brabazon.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Francis Ringsmill, 9 March.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Elias Jones.

### 1604.

At Reban Castle, 25 March :

S<sup>r</sup> Josias Bodley.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Owsley.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Taafe.

At Reban Castle, 17 April :

S<sup>r</sup> Teige O'Rourke.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Donnoghe O'Connor. Sligo.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Terloghe McHenry O'Neale.

At Loxlipp :

S<sup>r</sup> Lyonell Guest, 5 May.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Parr Lane, 8 May.  
 S<sup>r</sup> George Beverley, 8 May.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard Grymes, 1 July.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Daniel O'Brian, 1 July.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Mordante, 1 July.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Ambrose Foord, 2 August.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Sydney, 15 August.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Bryan McHugh Oge Mc-  
 Mahowne, 27 August.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Patrick McCarty Moyle,  
 28 August.



Sr Henry Oge O'Neale, 12 Oct.  
 Sr Richard Mansard, 12 Oct.  
 Sr Arthur Magennis, 1 Nov.  
 Sr Cawen Harbey, 7 November.  
 Sr Christopher Nugent.

At Christchurch:

Sr Adam Loftus, 25 December.

By Sr ARTHUR CHICHESTER, Kt.,  
 Lord Deputy.

At Dublin Castle, 10 February:

Sr Thomas Rotheram.  
 Sr John Everard.  
 Sr Dominick Sarsfield.  
 Sr Charles Calthorpe.

1605.

Sr Charles Butler, 12 April.  
 Sr Henry Mildmay, 25 May.  
 Sr Francis Slingsbie, 5 June.  
 Sr Allen Apslye, 5 June.  
 Sr Robert Newcomen, 9 June.  
 Sr John Bingham, 19 June.  
 Sr Edmond Mayneman, 18 July.  
 Sr Cormack McBaron O'Neale  
 of Merion.

Sr Thomas FitzWilliams.  
 Sr Christ'r Bellew or Bedlowe,  
 20 September.  
 Sr Thomas Burton, 5 October.  
 Sr Hugh Owen, 13 October.  
 Sr Thomas Muncke, 24 Nov.  
 Sr Robert Nugent, 14 January.

1606.

At Christchurch, 1 June:

Sr Edmond Walsh.

At Dublin Castle, 7 June:

Sr William Glynn.  
 Sr William Synnott, 22 June.  
 Sr George Sherlock, 28 Nov.

At Drogheda:

Sr Edmond FitzGerald, 1 Dec.  
 Sr Roger Jones, 24 March.

Sr Thomas Phillips, 24 March.  
 Sr Jo. More of Croaghan, 24 Mar.

1607.

At Slane:

Sr George Pawlett, 26 June.  
 Sr Donnell O'Cahan, 28 June.  
 Sr Thomas Chichester, 10 Aug.

At Christchurch, 5 November:

Sr Robert Jacob.

At Dublin Castle:

Sr Thomas Browne, 29 Nov.  
 Sr William St. John, 21 Dec.

1608.

Near Dundalk, 6 July:

Sr Robert Ridgeway.

At Christchurch:

Sr George Chute, 14 October.  
 Sr Barnard Grenville, 5 November.

At Dublin Castle:

Sr Robert Ogleshorpe, 6 January.  
 Sr John Elliott, 14 February.

1609.

Sr Nicholas White, 30 Sept.  
 Sr James Carroll, 30 September.  
 Sr Robert Pigott, 30 September.  
 Sr William Power, 24 March.

1610.

Sr Francis Willoughbie, 30 Oct.  
 Sr Adam Loftus, 22 January.  
 Sr John Bourchier, 24 March.

1611.

Sr Francis Cooke, 6 October.  
 Sr Mathew Carew, 6 October.  
 Sr Thomas Stafford, 6 October.

1613.

Sr Richard Aldworth, 22 April.  
 Sr Edward Moore, 20 July.  
 Sr Gamaliel Capell, 1 August.



By THOMAS, Lo. Archbishop of Dublin,  
and S<sup>r</sup> RICHARD WINGFIELD, Kt.,  
Lords Justices.

## 1614.

S<sup>r</sup> John Smyth, 5 Nov. Warw.  
S<sup>r</sup> Rowland Ridgley, 5 Nov.  
S<sup>r</sup> Oliver Shortales, 12 February.  
S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Dillon, 21 Feb.

## 1615.

S<sup>r</sup> Pierce Butler, 30 April.  
S<sup>r</sup> . . . Porter, 11 July.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Cooly of Edendery,  
23 July.  
S<sup>r</sup> Henry Belyng, 19 July.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Beare, the King's Serjt.

By S<sup>r</sup> OLIVER ST. JOHN, Lord Deputy.

## 1616.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Button, 30 August.  
S<sup>r</sup> Charles Coote, 5 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> Basil Brooke, 2 February.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Faughan, 2 February.  
S<sup>r</sup> Roger O'Shaghness, 14 Feb.  
S<sup>r</sup> Beverley Newcomen, 24 Mar.

## 1617.

S<sup>r</sup> John FitzGerald, 27 April.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Kingsmill, 29 June.  
S<sup>r</sup> George Trebellian, 29 July.  
S<sup>r</sup> Edward Trevor, 5 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Cole, 5 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Moore, 24 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Sarsfield, 30 Nov.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Dowdall, 24 March.

## 1618.

S<sup>r</sup> Christopher Sibthorpe, 3 May.  
S<sup>r</sup> Garret Lowther, 3 May.  
S<sup>r</sup> Henry Lee, 19 May.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Caulfield, 8 June.  
S<sup>r</sup> Charles Blunt, 4 July.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Bolton, 4 July.  
S<sup>r</sup> Richard Calveley, 19 July.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Hibbotts, 5 Nov.  
S<sup>r</sup> Edward Davies, 21 February.  
S<sup>r</sup> James Blunt, 24 March.

## 1619.

S<sup>r</sup> Robert Loftus, 5 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Bellew, 5 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> Edward Butler, 5 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> Edmund Tuitt, 5 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Will, 5 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> Maurice Griffith, 5 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Sparke, 21 Nov.  
S<sup>r</sup> Charles McCarty, 24 March.

## 1620.

S<sup>r</sup> William Parsons, 7 June.  
S<sup>r</sup> Robert Tuitt, 4 July.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Dillon, 5 November.  
S<sup>r</sup> Laurence Parsons, 26 Nov.

## 1621.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Malrond, 12 August.  
S<sup>r</sup> Hercules Langford, 19 Aug.  
S<sup>r</sup> Robert Cressie, 17 December.  
S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Pudent, 11 January.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Meade, 28 January.  
S<sup>r</sup> Daniel Leigh, Bart., 2 Feb.

## 1622.

S<sup>r</sup> James Barrett, 7 February.  
S<sup>r</sup> John Parsons, 31 March.  
S<sup>r</sup> Randall Cleyton, 28 April.  
S<sup>r</sup> William Temple, 4 May.  
S<sup>r</sup> Roger Wope, 4 May.

By S<sup>r</sup> ADAM LOFTUS and S<sup>r</sup> RICHARD  
WINGFIELD, Kt., Visc. POWERS-  
COURT, Lords Justices.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Allen, Bart., 8 June.  
S<sup>r</sup> Charles O'Connor, Bart.

By ADAM, VISCOUNT LOFTUS, and  
RICHARD, EARL OF CORK, Lords  
Justices.

## 1629.

S<sup>r</sup> Edward Povey, 15 November.

Sr Percy Smith, 17 January.  
 Sr Dudley Loftus, 28 February.  
 Sr James Ware, 28 February.  
 Sr John Browne, 12 March.

1630.

Sr Christ'r Forrester, 15 July.  
 Sr James Moore, 15 July.  
 Sr Malsingham Coke, 15 July.  
 Sr Robert Eton, — August.  
 Sr Roger Langford, 14 December.  
 Sr Vincent Cookins, 13 February.

1631.

Sr Samuel Mayart, 5 November.  
 Sr Gerrard Lowther, 9 Nov.  
 Sr John Philpot, — November.  
 Sr Lancelot Lowther, 4 Dec.  
 Sr John Sherlock, 11 December.  
 Sr William Piers, 2 February.

By Lo. WENTWORTH, Lo. Deputy.

1633.

At Dublin Castle, 25 July :

Sr George Wentworth, 5 bro. to  
 the Lo. Dep.

Sr Thomas Danby. York.  
 Sr Thomas Remington. "

At Dublin Castle :

Sr Richard Plomley.

At Dublin Castle, 1 November :

Sr George Radcliffe. York.

1634.

At Dublin Castle :

Sr Lorenzo Cary, 27 March.  
 Sr Arthur Loftus, 27 April.  
 Sr Philip Mainwaring, 13 July.

At the Mayor's House, 22 September :

Sr Robert Dixon, Ma. of Dublin.  
 Sr Robert Farrer, 5 November.

1635.

Sr Nathaniel Catlyne, 18 April.

Sr William Wentworth, eldest  
 son to the Lo. Deputy, 28 June.

Sr Edward Rhodes, bro. to the  
 Lady Wentworth, 28 June.

Sr Richard Scott, 30 June.

At Galway, 11 August :

Sr Dominick Browne, Mayor.

At Dublin :

Sr Robert Meredyth, 6 September.

Sr Richard Dyett, 13 September.

Sr John Sherlock, 13 January.

Sr John Cyfford, 16 January.

Sr Edward Bolton, 2 February.

Sr Leo. Blenrhassett, 6 March.

1636.

Sr John Gibson, 3 April. York.

Sr William Usher, 26 May.

Sr Paul Davies, 2 June.

Sr Philip Percival, 2 June.

Sr John South, 27 November.

Sr Henry Frankland, 27 Novemb.

1637.

Sr Richard Osbaldeston, 9 April.

Sr W'm Wentworth, 23 July.

Sr Dominick White, 28 August.

1638.

Sr Morrice Williams, 22 April.

Sr Robert Parkhurst, 29 April.

Sr Randall MacDonell, Earl of  
 Antrim, 17 March.

Sr Phelim O'Neale, 17 March.

1639.

Sr Andrew Barrett, 7 July.

Sr William Sambrick, — Sept.

1640.

Sr James Barry, — August.

Sr Thomas Tempest, 30 Dec.

1641.

Sr John Wye, 23 October.

Sr John Borlase, 1 November.

Sr William Courtenay, 1 Nov.

By HENRY CROMWELL, Lord Deputy-  
General of Ireland.

1657.

In the Council Chamber :

S<sup>r</sup> Mathew Thomlinson, 24 Nov.

1658.

S<sup>r</sup> Robert Goodwin, 3 May.

At Cork House, 7 June, forenoon :

S<sup>r</sup> Maurice Fenton.

In the Council Chamber, 7 June,  
afternoon :

S<sup>r</sup> John King.

At Dublin Castle :

S<sup>r</sup> William Berry, 21 July.

S<sup>r</sup> John Perciball, 22 July.

S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Morgan, 26 July.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Herbert, 26 July.

S<sup>r</sup> Hierome Sanky, 16 November.

S<sup>r</sup> Daniel Abbott, 16 November.

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Piers, 30 November.

S<sup>r</sup> William Pen, 30 December.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Stanley, 24 January.

S<sup>r</sup> Oliver St. George, 23 Feb.

By S<sup>r</sup> MAURICE EUSTACE, Lord Chan-  
cellor, ROGER, EARL OF ORRERY,  
and CHARLES, EARL OF MOUNT-  
RATH, Lords Justices.

1660.

S<sup>r</sup> William Bury, 26 January.

S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Denny, 16 February.

S<sup>r</sup> Boyle Maynard, 16 February.

S<sup>r</sup> Werb. Adrian Ferbere, 21 Feb.

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Lane, 22 February.

S<sup>r</sup> John Rowley, 13 March.

S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Purdon, 14 March.

S<sup>r</sup> Peter Courthop, 15 March.

S<sup>r</sup> William King, 16 March.

S<sup>r</sup> Ralph Wilson, 18 March.

S<sup>r</sup> Francis Foulke, 19 March.

S<sup>r</sup> St. John Broderic, 20 March.

1661.

S<sup>r</sup> James Donnalán, 23 April.

S<sup>r</sup> William Titchborne, 23 April.

S<sup>r</sup> William Dixon, 23 April.

S<sup>r</sup> Francis Gore, 8 May.

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Reacles, 19 May.

S<sup>r</sup> George St. George, 29 May.

By JAMES, DUKE OF ORMONDE, Lord  
Lieut.

1662.

S<sup>r</sup> James Weymes, 3 August.

S<sup>r</sup> William Davies, 3 August.

S<sup>r</sup> George Carr, 3 August.

S<sup>r</sup> Nicholas Loftus, 24 August.

S<sup>r</sup> Toby Poyntz, 7 September.

S<sup>r</sup> George Gilbert, 30 Sept.

S<sup>r</sup> Daniel Bellingham, 30 Sept.

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Waddington, 16 Nov.

1663.

S<sup>r</sup> Peter Pett, 30 March.

S<sup>r</sup> John Temple, 15 August.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Fortescue.

By THOMAS, EARL OF OSSORY,  
Lord Deputy.

1664.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Warman, 5 June.

S<sup>r</sup> Henry Brookes, 5 June.

S<sup>r</sup> Francis Peasley, 7 August.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Morssop, 4 Sept.

S<sup>r</sup> Tristram Beresford.

S<sup>r</sup> George Ingoldsby.

S<sup>r</sup> Albert Cunningham.

S<sup>r</sup> Charles Meredith.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Newcomen.

S<sup>r</sup> John Davys.

S<sup>r</sup> John Edgeworth.

S<sup>r</sup> Michael Cole.

S<sup>r</sup> John Totty, 7 April, 1672.

S<sup>r</sup> Charles Fielding.

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Aldworth.

1674.

S<sup>r</sup> Joshua Allen, 29 May.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Arthur Jones.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Champanti, 13 Dec.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Robert Colville.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Parker.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Topham.

By JAMES, DUKE OF ORMOND, Lord-  
 Lieut.

1677.

S<sup>r</sup> John Dillon.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Crosley.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Henry Wemyss.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Meade.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard Moll.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Samuel Foxen. Limerick.  
 (The last three made in the progress.)

1678.

S<sup>r</sup> Robert Gore, 23 February.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Osborne, 5 November.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Henry Ponsonby.

1680.

S<sup>r</sup> John Magill, 5 November.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Mathew Deane, 3 December.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Philip Cootc, 21 December.

1681.

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Reeves, 1 May.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Humphrey Jervis, 5 Nov.

By RICHARD, EARL OF ARRAN, Lord  
 Deputy.

1682.

S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Atkins, 29 January.

1683.

S<sup>r</sup> James Leigh, 21 April.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Richard Dixon, 24 February.

1684.

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Carney, King of  
 Arms, 6 April.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Elias Best, Lo. Mayor, 23 April.

By JAMES, DUKE OF ORMOND, Lo. Lieut.

S<sup>r</sup> Abell Ram, Lo. Mayor, 13 Nov.  
 S<sup>r</sup> William Dombville, 7 Jan.

1685.

By HENRY, EARL OF CLARENDON,  
 Lo. Lieut.

S<sup>r</sup> John Fleming, 6 February.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Knox, Lo. Mayor, 6 Feb.

1686.

S<sup>r</sup> Michael Cragh, 23 April.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Coghill, 5 June.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Castleton, 1 January.

By RICHARD, EARL OF TYRCONNEL,  
 Lo. Deputy.

S<sup>r</sup> Richard Nagle, 20 February.

1687.

S<sup>r</sup> Stephen Rice, 21 August.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Wackett, Lo. Mayor,  
 31 October.  
 S<sup>r</sup> John Barnswall, Recorder,  
 1 November.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Anthony Mullaly, 13 March.

1688.

S<sup>r</sup> Mathew Bridges, who brought  
 news of the Prince's birth.

By his Majesty King JAMES II., who  
 landed at Kinsale, 12 March.

S<sup>r</sup> Theodore Butler.

1690.

S<sup>r</sup> Terence McDermot, Lord  
 Mayor, 14 May.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Trigue O'Regan, 12 May.

By HENRY, VISCOUNT SYDNEY,  
 Lord Lieut.

1692.

S<sup>r</sup> Michael Mitchell, Lo. Mayor,  
 5 September.  
 S<sup>r</sup> Rich. Lebings, 23 September.



In the Presence Chamber, 5 Nov. :

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Pyne**, Lo. Ch. J. Com.  
Pleas.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Wely**, Lo. Ch. Baron.

**S<sup>r</sup> Richard Cox**, Judge Com. Pleas.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Jeffreyson**, Judge Com.  
Pleas.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Lyndon**, Judge Q. Bench.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Echlin**, Judge Q. Bench.

1693.

**S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Packenham**, 12 May.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Rogerson**, Lo. Mayor  
Elect, 12 June.

By **LORD CAPEL**, **SIR CYRIL WYCH**,  
and **WILLIAM DUNCOMBE**, Lords  
Justices.

1694.

**S<sup>r</sup> Henry Titchbourne**, 28 March.

By **CHARLES**, EARL OF MOUNTRATH,  
and **HENRY**, EARL OF DOUGLAS,  
Lords Justices.

1696.

**S<sup>r</sup> Patrick Dunn**, 29 January.

By the **MARQUIS OF WINCHESTER**, the  
EARL OF GALWAY, and the **LORD**  
VILLIERS.

1697.

**S<sup>r</sup> William Billington**, Lo.  
Mayor, 17 June.

1698.

**S<sup>r</sup> John Mason**, 20 July.





# APPENDIX.

---

## KNIGHTS NOT INCLUDED IN THE PRECEDING PAGES.

1449.

Knights of the Bath made at Christmas at Greenwich (Sir N. H. Nicolas's Orders of Knighthood):

S<sup>r</sup> EDMUND TUDOR.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JASPER TUDOR.  
 S<sup>r</sup> THOMAS NEVILLE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN NEVILLE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM HERBERT.  
 S<sup>r</sup> ROGER LEWKNOR.                      Sussex.  
 S<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM CATESBY.

1464.

Knights of the Bath made at the Coronation of Elizabeth, Queen of Edward IV., 20 May (*Ibid.*):

S<sup>r</sup> HEN. STAFFORD, 2 Duke of Bucks.  
 S<sup>r</sup> . . . STAFFORD, his brother.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN DE VERE, 13 E. of Oxford.  
 S<sup>r</sup> THOMAS TALBOT, 2 Visc. Lisle.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN FITZALAN, Lord Maltravers, son and heir of John Fitzalan, 2 Earl of Arundel.  
 S<sup>r</sup> GEORGE GREY, son and heir of Edmund, 1 Earl of Kent.  
 S<sup>r</sup> RICHARD WIDVILE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN WIDVILE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> RALPH JOSSELYNE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> RICHARD BINGHAM, Justice of the Common Pleas.  
 S<sup>r</sup> ROBERT DANYERS, Justice of the King's Bench,

S<sup>r</sup> JOHN NEEDHAM, Justice of the Common Pleas.  
 S<sup>r</sup> RICHARD CHOKE, Justice of the King's Bench.  
 S<sup>r</sup> WALTER MOYLE, Justice of the King's Bench.  
 S<sup>r</sup> RICHARD ILLINGWORTH, Chief Baron of the Exchequer.  
 S<sup>r</sup> . . . HINGHAM.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN ARUNDELL.  
 S<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM CALTHORP.  
 S<sup>r</sup> THOMAS BREWCE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> GEORGE DAVILLE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> RICHARD HARCOURT.  
 S<sup>r</sup> WALTER MANTELL.  
 S<sup>r</sup> EDMUND REDE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> WILLIAM HAWTE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN CLIFFORD.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN SAY.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN CHEYNEY of Canterbury.  
 S<sup>r</sup> ROBERT DARCY.  
 S<sup>r</sup> THOMAS UVEDALE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN DURWARD.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN HENINGHAM.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN SAVAGE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> ROGER CORBET of Murton.  
 S<sup>r</sup> (NICHOLAS ?) CULPEPER.  
 S<sup>r</sup> THOMAS COOKE.  
 S<sup>r</sup> JOHN PLOMER.  
 S<sup>r</sup> HENRY WAFYR.  
 S<sup>r</sup> MATHEW PHILIP.  
 Lord DURAS, a Gascon.  
 S<sup>r</sup> BARTELOT DE ROBERT, a Bayonne Gascon,

## 1522.

Knights made by the Lord Admiral  
after the taking of Morlaix, 1 July,  
15 Hen. VIII., "for ther hardines  
and noble courage" (Hall's  
Chronicle):

Sr FRANCIS BRYAN.  
Sr ANTHONY BROWNE.  
Sr RICHARD CROMWELL.  
Sr HENRY MORE.  
Sr GILES HUSSEY.  
Sr JOHN RUSSELL.  
Sr JOHN RAYNSFORD.  
Sr GEORGE COBHAM.  
Sr JOHN CORNWALLIS.  
Sr EDWARD RIGLEY, and divers  
others.

## 1553.

Knights made at the Coronac'on of  
Queen Mary, not included in  
Cotton MS., Claudius, c. iii.  
(I., 7, Coll. Armor.; Harl. MS.  
6063):

Sr HENRY GASTON (Gascon, Harl.  
6063).  
Sr RICHARD MORGAN, Chief Justice.  
Sr THOMAS WHITE, Mr of the  
requests.  
Sr RICHARD LAWSON.  
Sr HENRY CRIPPS.  
Sr THOMAS ANDREWS.  
Sr JOHN CROFTS.  
Sr EDWARD, LORD DUDLEY (but see  
p. 107).  
Sr ROWLAND STANLEY.  
Sr RICHARD BRAYE.  
Sr EDW. PYLSON (I., 7, Coll. Armor.;  
Edmond Pinson, Harl. 6063).  
Sr WILLIAM LAWSON.  
Sr JOHN BREWSE.  
Sr RICHARD CHUDLEY.

Knights not included in Cotton MS.,  
Claudius, c. iii., taken from "a  
Catalogue of all the Knights  
dubbed in the tyme of Queene  
Elizabeth, drawne into Alphabet,"  
Harl. MS. 6063, compared with  
and corrected from Lans. MS. 678:

Sr EDWARD BUTLER, brother to the  
Earl of Ormond. 1559.  
Sr EDWARD STANLEY, brother to the  
Earl of Derby. 1559.  
Sr JOHN ALLOTT, Lo. Mayor. 1591.  
Sr EDMOND BUTLER, Ireland. 1567.  
Sr EDMOND BUTLER, Ireland. 1583.  
Sr RICHARD BOURK. 1583.  
Sr GEORGE BARNE, Lo. Mayor. 1586.  
Sr BARTHOLOMEW BAFFORD. 1586.  
Sr GEORGE BOND, Lo. Mayor. 1587.  
Sr PAUL BACKES. 1588.  
Sr THOMAS BASKERVILE. 1588.  
Sr WILLIAM BEVILL. 1589.  
Sr MICHAEL BLOUNT. 1590.  
Sr GEORGE BROWNE. 1591.  
Sr WILLIAM BRIDGES. 1592.  
Sr WILLIAM BRINKERD. 1592.  
Sr HENRY BROMLEY. 1592.  
Sr HENRY BILLINGSLEY, Lo. Mayor.  
1596.  
Sr GEORGE BOOTH. 1599.  
Sr EDWARD BROOKE. 1599.  
Sr CUTHBERT COLLINGBOURNE.  
1570.  
Sr HENRY COWLEY. 1576.  
Sr ROWLAND CLARKE. 1578.  
Sr ROBERT CLARKE, Baron of the  
Exchequer. 1578.  
Sr WILLIAM CLARKE. 1578.  
Sr THOMAS CUSACK. 1583.  
Sr HENRY CONSTABLE. 1586.  
Sr MARTIN CALTHORPE, Lo. Mayor.  
1588.  
Sr GEORGE E. of Cumberland. 1588.  
Sr ROBERT CECILL. 1591.  
Sr WALTER COVERT. 1591.  
Sr JOHN CARRELL. 1591.  
Sr CONYERS CLIFFORD. 1591.

S <sup>r</sup> ANTHONY COPE.	1591.	S <sup>r</sup> EDWARD LAYTON.	1591.
S <sup>r</sup> ARTHUR CHICHESTER.	1596.	S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS LUCY, Junior.	1592.
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS DESMOND.	1583.	S <sup>r</sup> RICH. LEVER, a stranger.	1596.
S <sup>r</sup> LEWIS DYVE.	1587.	S <sup>r</sup> PETER LEE, Ireland.	1599.
S <sup>r</sup> ROBERT DORMER.	1591.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN LYNE.	1599.
S <sup>r</sup> FRANCIS DARCY.	1591.	S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD LEE.	1599.
S <sup>r</sup> EDWARD DYER.	1596.	S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD LEWKENOR.	1600.
S <sup>r</sup> ROBERT DUDLEY.	1596.	S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD LEE (see above).	1600.
S <sup>r</sup> OCHEMACH DRINIR.	1596.	S <sup>r</sup> PETER MANNERINGE.	1565.
S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM EYRE.	1592.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN MCCOSTLYN.	1584.
S <sup>r</sup> CHRISTOPHER EDMONDS.	1592.	S <sup>r</sup> . . . . McNEALE (Neale, Lans.	678).
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS FITZ WILLIAM.	1565.		1584.
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS FITZ MORRIS.	1567.	S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD MALORY.	1586.
S <sup>r</sup> FRANCIS FLEMING.	1583.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN MANNERS.	1587.
S <sup>r</sup> PIERCE FITZJAMES.	1585.	S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS MORGAN.	1587.
S <sup>r</sup> EDWARD FERRERS.	1590.	S <sup>r</sup> ANTHONY MANEY (but see p. 208).	
S <sup>r</sup> HUMPHRY FOSTER.	1592.		1588.
S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD FYNES.	1592.	S <sup>r</sup> RICH. MARTIN, Lo. Mayor.	1589.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN FORTESCUE.	1592.	S <sup>r</sup> GEORGE MANNERING.	1595.
S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD FETIPLACE.	1599.	S <sup>r</sup> . . . . MOLINES, Jun <sup>r</sup> (Lans. 678).	
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS GORGES.	1586.		1596.
S <sup>r</sup> HENRY GREY.	1587.	S <sup>r</sup> BARRENTINO MOLINES (Harl.	6063).
S <sup>r</sup> ROBERT GARDINER.	1591.		1596.
S <sup>r</sup> HENRY GLEHAM.	1591.	S <sup>r</sup> HENRY NORTH.	1586.
S <sup>r</sup> HENRY GORING.	1591.	S <sup>r</sup> HENRY NEWTON.	1592.
S <sup>r</sup> HENRY GUILFORD.	1591.	S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS NAPPER.	1593.
S <sup>r</sup> . . . . GUILFORD.	1596.	S <sup>r</sup> ONY OBASTRICH (Oshastrich,	Lans. 678).
S <sup>r</sup> BASSINGBOURNE GAWDY.	1597.		1567.
S <sup>r</sup> ARTHUR GORGES.	1597.	S <sup>r</sup> FRANCIS ODRISCOLL.	1583.
S <sup>r</sup> NICHOLAS HERON.	1565.	S <sup>r</sup> DONOUGH OLIVER.	1583.
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS HUMFREY.	1581.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN ODONERLEY.	1585.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN HART, Lo. Maior.	1590.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN PERROTT.	1561.
S <sup>r</sup> RALPH HORSEY.	1590.	S <sup>r</sup> BRYAN PHILLYN.	1567.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN HUNGERFORD.	1590.	S <sup>r</sup> HORATIO PALAVICHINI.	1587.
S <sup>r</sup> WALTER HARCOURT.	1591.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN PACKINGTON.	1587.
S <sup>r</sup> CLEMENT HIGHAM.	1591.	S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD PAWLETT.	1591.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN HICKFORD.	1591.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN PUCKERINGE.	1592.
S <sup>r</sup> FRANCIS HASTINGS.	1592.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN POPHAM.	1592.
S <sup>r</sup> HUGH JAMES.	1597.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM PERIAM.	1592.
S <sup>r</sup> HENRY KILLEGREW.	1591.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN PEYTON.	1596.
S <sup>r</sup> HENRY LEA.	1561.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN ROPER.	1587.
S <sup>r</sup> EVAN LLOYDE.	1586.	S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS READ.	1592.
S <sup>r</sup> WALTER LEVESON.	1587.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM ROWE.	1593.
S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM LEIGH.	1589.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM READ.	1595.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN LEVESON.	1589.	S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS RIDGWAY.	1600.
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS LLOYDE <i>alias</i> FLUDD.		S <sup>r</sup> ANTHONIE STANDEN.	1559.
	1589.	S <sup>r</sup> GEORGE STANLEY.	1565.



Sr WARHAM ST. LEGER.	1565.
Sr WARHAM ST. LEGER.	1583.
Sr CONNOGH MCSKRINE.	1585.
Sr MARTIN SKINKE.	1586.
Sr ALEXANDER STEWARD.	1586.
Sr JOHN SPENCER.	1588.
Sr WILLIAM SACKVILL.	1589.
Sr WALTER SANDES.	1591.
Sr JOHN SEYMOUR.	1591.
Sr ANTHONY SHELLEY.	1591.
Sr WILLIAM SPENCER.	1592.
Sr ANTHONY ST. LEGER.	1593.
Sr JOHN SPENCER, Lo. Mayor.	1595.
Sr JOHN STANHOP.	1596.
Sr RICHARD SALTINGSTALL, Lord Mayor.	1597.
Sr FRANCIS STAFFORD.	1599.
Sr JOHN SAVAGE.	1599.
Sr THOMAS THROCKMORTON.	1587.
Sr GEORGE TRENCHARD.	1588.
Sr JAMES WHITNEY.	1578.
Sr THOMAS WEST.	1587.
Sr RICHARD WELCHE.	1590.
Sr THOMAS WEST (but see above).	1591.
Sr WM. WEBB, Lo. Maior.	1592.
Sr EDWARD WOTTON.	1592.
Sr HENRY WINSTON.	1592.
Sr JOHN WOOLLEY.	1592.
Sr WILLIAM WESTON.	1593.
Sr EDWARD WINTER.	1595.
Sr WILLIAM WRAY.	1596.
Sr ANTHONY WINGFIELD.	1597.
Sr WILLIAM ZOUCHE.	1579.

Knights made during the reign of James I., not included in Cotton MS., Claudius, c. iii. (MS., Coll. Armor., and Lans. MS. 678) :

## 1603.

At Newcastle, 9 April :

Sr NICHOLAS SCRIVEN (struck out of Lans. MS. 678).

Sr ROBERT DUDLEY.

At the Charterhouse, 4 May :

Sr JOHN HEVENINGHAM. Norfolk.

At Sir John Fortescue's, — June :

Sr EDMOND HERRICK (perhaps same as Sr Edward Horrell at p. 144).

At Hanworth, 23 July :

Sr ROBERT KELLIGREW.

At Whitehall, 23 July :

Sr THOMAS VERNEY (probably the same as Richard at p. 146, there being a Richard at p. 141).

Sr THOMAS PHILLIPS.

Sr CHARLES PERSHALL.

Sr THOMAS CROWE.

At the Tower, 14 March :

Sr NICHOLAS BLUNT.

Sr ROBERT DONALT.

Sr THOMAS MONTFORD.

Sr ROBERT VERNEY (probably same as Francis p. 152).

## 1604.

At Newmarket, 20 February :

Sr EDW. FRANCIS (but see p. 142).

## 1607.

At Whitehall, 21 January :

Sr HENRY LILLE or LILLIE.

At Theobald's, 30 January :

Sr FERDINANDO FAIRFAX.

## 1610.

Sr JAMES VANDEN EYNDEN (Rot. Tractat., 8 Jac. I., m. 1).

## 1612.

Sr WILLIAM VAN DER RIT (Rot. Tractat., 10 Jac. I., m. 12).

(Both quoted in Rymer's 'Fœdera,' with arms and crest granted to the first.)

Lord Mayors Knighted, not included in Cotton MS., Claudius, c. iii. (Stow's 'Survey of London') :

Sr JOHN RAINEWELL. 1426.

Sr JOHN GEDNEY. 1427.

Sr HENRY BARTON. 1428.

S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM EASTFIELD,	1429.	S <sup>r</sup> EDMOND SHAA.	1482.
made Knight of the Bath.	1437.	S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS HILL.	1484.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN DE WELLES.	1431.	S <sup>r</sup> ROBERT TATE.	1488.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN PARVEIS.	1432.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM WHITE.	1489.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN BROCKLEY.	1433.	S <sup>r</sup> HUGH CLOPTON.	1491.
S <sup>r</sup> ROGER OTLEY.	1434.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM MARTIN.	1492.
S <sup>r</sup> HENRY FROWICKE.	1435.	S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD CHAWRY.	1494.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN MICHELL.	1436.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN PERCIVAL.	1498.
S <sup>r</sup> STEPHEN BROWN.	1438.	S <sup>r</sup> NICHOLAS ALDWINE.	1499.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN PADDESLEY.	1440.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM REMINGTON.	1500.
S <sup>r</sup> SIMON EYRE.	1445.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN SHAA.	1501.
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS CHALTON.	1449.	S <sup>r</sup> BARTHOLOMEW REDE.	1502.
S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM GREGORY.	1451.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM CAPELL.	1503.
S <sup>r</sup> GEFFREY FIELDING.	1452.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN WINGER.	1504.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN NORMAN.	1453.	S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS KNESWORTH.	1505.
S <sup>r</sup> STEPHEN FOSTER.	1455.	S <sup>r</sup> STEPHEN JENNINGS.	1508.
S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM MARROW.	1455.	S <sup>r</sup> HENRY KEBLE.	1510.
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS CANNING.	1456.	S <sup>r</sup> ROGER ATCHERLEY.	1511.
S <sup>r</sup> GODFREY BULLEN.	1457.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM COPINGER.	1512.
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS SCOT.	1458.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BROWNE.	1513.
S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM HULIN.	1459.	S <sup>r</sup> GEORGE MONOX.	1514.
S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD LEE.	1460.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN REST.	1516.
S <sup>r</sup> HUGH WICHE.	1461.	S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS MERFINE.	1518.
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS COOKE (see p. 219).	1462.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN BRUGES.	1520.
S <sup>r</sup> MATHEW PHILIP (see p. 219).	1463.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN MILBORNE.	1521.
S <sup>r</sup> RALPH JOCELIN (see p. 219).	1464.	S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS SEYMER.	1526.
S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS OWLGRAVE.	1467.	S <sup>r</sup> NICHOLAS LAMBERT.	1531.
S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM EDWARDS.	1471.	S <sup>r</sup> CHRISTOPHER ASKEW.	1532.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN TATE.	1473.	S <sup>r</sup> JOHN CHAMPNEIS.	1533.
S <sup>r</sup> ROBERT DROPE.	1474.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM ROCHE.	1540.
S <sup>r</sup> ROBERT BASSET.	1475.	S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM BOWYER.	1543.
S <sup>r</sup> HUMFREY HEYFORD.	1477.	S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD DOBBES.	1551.
S <sup>r</sup> JOHN BROWNE.	1480.	S <sup>r</sup> GEORGE BARNE.	1552.
S <sup>r</sup> WILLIAM HERIOT.	1481.	S <sup>r</sup> CUTHBERT BUCKLE.	1593.
		S <sup>r</sup> RICHARD MARTIN.	1593.
		S <sup>r</sup> JOHN GERRARD.	1601.
		S <sup>r</sup> THOMAS BENNET.	1603.

## NOTES AND CORRECTIONS.

- Page 4, *dele* Sir Richard Charleton, it is clearly a double entry (see page 5). Sir . . . Pilkington is called *John* in Sir N. H. Nicolas's "Orders of Knighthood."
- " 7, Sir William should probably be Sir *Richard* Wentworth (see page 5).
- " 11, line 24, *for* bars *read* *pales*.
- " 15, line 7 from bottom, *read* saltire *engrailed*.
- " 16, last line, *for* orant *read* *Or* and.
- " 18, line 4, *for* eight *read* *six*; line 6, *for* leaves *read* *feathers*; line 8 from bottom, *read* saltire *engrailed*.
- " 20, lines 2 and 4, *for* Or *read* *Argent*; line 7, *read* inverted *Gules*.
- " 22, line 6, *for* lozenzy *read* *lozengy*; line 12, *for* field *read* *second*; line 26, *dele* *engrailed*.
- " 24, line 1, *read* a *chevron* *Gules* *between* *three* *cranes* *proper*; line 11, *for* Or *read* *Argent*.
- " 25, line 10, *for* rampant *read* *passant*.
- " 26, line 21, *read* indented *Azure*.
- " 27, line 7 from bottom, *for* 22 *read* 23.
- " 28, after Sir John Rodney *add* *Sr John Montgomery*, Quarterly, 1 and 4, Or, an eagle displayed *Azure*; 2 and 3, Ermine, on a bordure *gules* eight horse-shoes Or.
- " 30, line 6 from bottom, *read* *Sable*, *between* *four* *Cornish* *choughs* *proper*; lines 3 and 4 from bottom, *read*, on a fess *Gules* *between* *three* *annulets* *Sable*.
- " 31. I am indebted to Mr. William Brown of Arncliffe Hall, for the insertion of the following very interesting document, discharging William Maleverer, Esq., from taking knighthood of the Bath on the marriage of Prince Arthur. The original is in the possession of Douglas Brown, Esq., Q.C., of Arncliffe Hall:
- "This bill indentyd made at Westm<sup>r</sup> the xxij<sup>th</sup> day of May the xxviiij<sup>th</sup> yere of the Reigne of oure Souerayne lord Kyng Henr<sup>y</sup> the vij<sup>th</sup> (1503) wittnessith that M<sup>r</sup> John Walles clere hathe receyued in the name and for thuse and behove of our said Souereigne lord Kyng off William Maleuerer of Wedersom (in Bardsey) in the Com<sup>r</sup> of York Esquier in redy money sevy n poundes and ten shelinges of lawfull money of England in full contentacon of xvli. for the fine of the said William made and geven to the Kynges grace for his pardon to be relissid frome thordre of Knyghthod of the Bath at the mariage of my lord Arthur late Prince. In wyttinesse hereof th'ether pertie enterchangeably hathe sette ther seales and subscribed ther names the day and yere above said, per me
- "JOH<sup>m</sup> WALLES."
- " 32, S<sup>r</sup> Richard Fowler *add* *CREST*, a wolf's head erased *Gules*.
- " 33, line 9, *read* saltire *engrailed*.
- " 34, line 5, *read* bend *engrailed*; line 6 from bottom, *for* Or *read* *Azure*.
- " 36, line 2, *for* of the second *read* *Azure*; line 21, *read* *crusily* Or.
- " 37, line 10, *for* sejant *read* *couchant*; line 18 from bottom, *read* *Gules* *crusily* *fitchée*.
- " 38, line 3 from bottom, *read* lion *passant*.
- " 39, line 20, *read* bend *engrailed*; line 20 from bottom, *read* a *bordure* *gobony* *of* *the* *third* *and* *first*.
- " 42, line 19, *dele* *fitchée*; line 14 from bottom, *for* Or *read* *Argent*.
- " 44, line 9 from bottom, *for* bars *read* *pales*.
- " 45, line 5 from bottom, *for* bend *read* *fess*.
- " 47, Tourraine means *Terruereu*, 6 miles E.S.E. from Brussels.
- " 48, line 18 from bottom, *for* *Azure* *read* *Gules*.
- " 49, line 14, *add* *CREST*, out of a ducal coronet Or, a plume of feathers *Argent*, a mullet for difference.
- " 50, line 16, *for* Ermine *read* *pie*; last line but 2, *read* *patée* *fitchée*.
- " 51, line 2, *for* leopard *read* *wolf*.
- " 52, line 13 from bottom, *for* Or *read* *Azure*.
- " 54, line 1, *for* segreant Or *read* segreant *Argent*; line 17 from bottom, *read* on a saltire *Argent* a *pellet*, but probably it should be an annulet *sable* for difference; line 12 from bottom, *for* bend *read* *chevron*.
- " 55, line 2, *for* and *read* *in*; line 15, this coat really is *Vair* *Argent* guttée de poix and *Gules*; line 16, *for* *Azure* *read* *Argent*.

Page 56, line 17 from bottom, *for Or read Argent.*

„ 57, line 11, *for a crescent read but no crescent.*

„ 60, line 17 from bottom, *for Or read of the second*; in the next line, *for fourth read fifth.*

„ 61, line 12, the pallisadoes are in fact *spears*. Sir Thomas Pargeter was Mayor of London 1530.

„ 62, line 19 from bottom, *for bend read fess.*

„ 63, line 7, *read 1 and 4 as 1, and 2 and 3 as 2*; line 7 from bottom, *read per pale indented Or and Gules*, in the first and fourth quarters five lozenges in cross *of the second.*

„ 67, line 8 from bottom, *read Arms of Evers*; line 12 from bottom, *read three bows paleways in fess.*

„ 68, line 22, *read in chief Or*; and in the next line, *read in base Argent.*

„ 69, Sir Nicholas Forman is probably the same as Sir William mentioned by Stow as Lord Mayor in 1538; line 21, *add his CREST*, a demi-wyvern segreant Or, scaled Vert; line 31, *for second read third*; line 8 from bottom, *for Argent read Or*; and line 9 from bottom, *read three bows paleways in fess.*

„ 70, line 23, *for pale read fess.*

„ 71, line 23, *add CREST*, a boar's head erect Argent, eared Or.

„ 73, line 10 from bottom, *for fourth read fifth.*

„ 74, line 1, *for Azure read Sable*; and next line, *for Sable read of the field.*

„ 75, line 18, *read erased Or.*

„ 78, lines 21 and 22, *read Quartering*, 1, *Argent*, three turnpikes *Sable*, and 2, *Argent*, on a chevron *Gules* between three goats' heads *Azure* as many billets *Or*; line 11 from bottom, *read ARMS*—Quarterly, 1 and 4 as at p. 74; 2, *Gules*, three water-bougets *Argent*—quartering, 1, *Gules*, three wheels *Argent*; 2, *Azure*, a Catherine-wheel *Or*; 3, *Gules*, an eagle displayed *Argent*; 4, *Argent*, two chevrons *Gules*; 5, *Argent*, a fess between two bars-gemelles *Gules*; 3, quarterly, 1, 2, and 4, as at p. 74; 3, Chequy *Argent* and *Gules*.

„ 79, line 5, *for Argent read Or*; line 12, *after* as at p. 27 *add* but 2 and 3 are *Vair three bends Gules*; line 18 from bottom, *for fess read chevron*; line 5 from bottom, *for spears read spurs.*

„ 80, line 7 from bottom, *add, over the crest a bendlet sinister.*

„ 81, line 9, *for fleurs-de-lis read water-bougets*; and next line, *after Vert read over all a bend Gules.*

„ 83, line 9 from bottom, *read heads erased.*

„ 85, line 4, *for chevron read saltire* charged with a martlet *Or* and four bezants; and line 6, *for Or read of the third.*

„ 86, line 6, *for chevron read saltire.*

„ 87, line 10, *for 45 read 44*; line 19 from bottom, *after* as at p. 32 *read, but no saltire on the bend.*

„ 88, line 16 from bottom, *for of the first read second.*

„ 90, line 12, *read ARMS*—Quarterly, 1, Tyrell as at p. 17; 2, *Paly of six Argent and Sable* (Burgatt); 3, *Gules*, on a chevron *Argent* three dolphins embowed *Vert* (Flambert); 4, Coggeshall as at p. 48; Crest as at p. 47, without the difference. Line 11 from bottom, *for 52 read 47.*

„ 91, line 17, *dele* and crest; and *after* p. 22 *add CREST*, a wolf salient *Argent*, collared and lined *Or*.

„ 92, line 20 from bottom, *dele* in pale; line 8 from bottom, *for chequy read counter-compony.*

„ 93, line 11 from bottom, *read Or, attired Argent*; last line, *read Arms within a bordure engrailed of the second.*

„ 94, line 2 from bottom, *for Ermine read Argent*; line 12 from bottom, *for gorged read crowned.*

„ 95, line 8, *for gobony read counter-compony*; line 12 from bottom, *dele* 2, 3, 4, 5, 6.

„ 96, line 6, *for erased read maned.*

„ 97, line 15, *for second read third*; line 17, *add CREST*, a wyvern's head erased *Gules*, gorged with two bars *Or*; line 19 from bottom, *for eight read seven.*

„ 99, line 6, *read Or, a chevron between three escallops Gules.*

„ 100, line 23 from bottom, *add* but the tinctures are reversed.

„ 102, line 16, *for Or read Argent*; line 23, *add* but the Crest is *Gules*; line 20 from bottom, *for chevron read saltire*; line 6 from bottom, *for lion read tiger.*

„ 103, line 18 from bottom, *for bend read chevron.*

„ 105, line 18, *after Argent read within a bordure gobony Or and of the second, on every first division a torteau.*



- Page 106, line 20, *for* boar *read* bear ; next line but two, *after* p. 67 *add* but on the chief a demi-lion rampant issuant Sable.
- „ 107, line 1, *for* eight *read* seven ; line 15 from bottom, *for* bend *read* fess.
- „ 108, line 4, *read* fess *engrailed* ; line 11 from bottom, *for* barry *read* paly.
- „ 109, line 21 from bottom, *for* Gules *read* Azure ; and last line but one, *for* 76 *read* 39.
- „ 110, last line, *after* Or *read* a bendlet Sable.
- „ 111, line 20, *for* lion's gambes *read* eagle's legs.
- „ 112, line 6 from bottom, *add* but the cross is Or ; last line, *add* CREST, an arm erect vested Gules between two wings Sable, in the hand proper a falcon Azure belled and jessed Or.
- „ 113. In Harl. MS. 6064 Sir John Whiddon, the Judge, is given instead of Sir John Wyndout as knighted 27 January 1554 ; he certainly was a judge at that time, and probably Wyndout is given in Cotton, Clandins, c. iii., in error for Sir John Whiddon : the arms here given are those of Wyndout.
- „ 115, line 6, *after* difference *add* 5, Argent, a fess between six leaves Gules.
- „ 116, line 3 from bottom, *for* mullet *read* label.
- „ 118, line 15, *read* Arms—1, 2, and 4 as 1, 2, and 4 at p. 9 ; 3, Or, three piles conjoined in base Azure ; and the same crest. Line 12 from bottom, *for* barry *read* paly.
- „ 120, line 8 from bottom, *for* potent *read* moline.
- „ 121, line 11 from bottom, *after* p. 19 *read* but omitting the coat barry of ten.
- „ 123, line 5, *read* 1 and 4 as at p. 44 ; line 9, *for* 88 *read* 44.
- „ 124, line 6 from bottom, *for* paly *read* barry.
- „ 126, line 19, *for* eagles' heads *read* griffins' heads.
- „ 127, line 8 from bottom, *for* Or *read* Argent.
- „ 128, line 21 from bottom, *for* chevron *read* saltire.
- „ 130, line 8 from bottom, *for* potent *read* moline ; line 4 from bottom, *for* barry *read* paly.
- „ 131, line 2, *for* fleur-de-lis *read* trefoil slipped.
- „ 132, line 22 from bottom, *for* bars *read* pales.
- „ 135, line 14 from bottom, *for* eagles' heads *read* griffins' heads.
- „ 136, *delete* line 17 from bottom.
- „ 137, *delete* line 14.
- „ 142, col. 2, *delete* Sir John Shirley entered in col. 1 ; col. 2, *for* Sir Edward Watson *read* Sir Edward Hygon.
- „ 144, *after* At Sir John Fortescue's *add* . . . June. Sir Thomas Preston is here probably a double entry, see p. 112 ; also Sir John Langton, see p. 143. Sir Edmund Horrell is given as HERRICK in Lans. MS. 678, see Appendix, p. 222 ; *delete* the second Sir Henry Billingsley, evidently a double entry.
- „ 146, col. 2, Sir Richard Etherington is called Elderton in Lans. MS. 678.
- „ 147, Sir Gideon Awncsham is called Julian Hanson in the same MS.
- „ 148, Sir Roger Horton is called Robert Horton in the same MS.
- „ 149, Sir William Howson is called Wilford Howson in the same MS.
- „ 155, Sir Nicholas Hall is called Halse in the same MS.
- „ 158, col. 1, *read* Sir George Dalston.
- „ 176, *for* Edmund Vanderduffin *read* Ewold Van der Dussen (Rymer's "Fœdera").
- „ 184, *for* Sir William Hason of Bering *read* Sir William Majou de Bering, a Dutchman.



# INDEX.

## A

Abarow, 17.  
 Abbott, 184, 215.  
 Abdy, 190, 196.  
 Abereromic, 177, 193.  
 A'Bruges, 28, 53, 96. *See* Burges.  
 Aburgaveny *See* Burgaveny.  
 Acclom, 169.  
 Achmuty, 193, 204.  
 Ackett, 62. *See* Hackett.  
 Ackland, 146, 152.  
 Aclam, 159.  
 Acton, 72, 85, 137, 138, 149, 190.  
 Agard, 171.  
 Aglionby, 203.  
 Agmondisham. *See* Awnsham.  
 Ailward, 211.  
 Albanie, 147, 155.  
 Alborough, 2.  
 Aldeburgh, 31.  
 Aldridge, 138, 155.  
 Aldwine, 223.  
 Aldworth, 212, 215.  
 A Legh, A Lye, 7, 108.  
 Alexander, 145, 187, 191.  
 Alford, 139, 143, 192.  
 Alington, 43, 141.  
 Allarchy, 136.  
 Allen, 61, 108, 126, 194, 213, 216.  
 Allenson, 192.  
 Allerton, 102.  
 Allott, 220.  
 Allyn, 137.  
 Alstone, 201.  
 Alteren ab, 189.  
 Althano, 157, 159, 161, 164.  
 Amcottes, 100, 151.  
 Amy, 177.  
 Anderson, 131, 141, 148, 151, 160.  
 Andrews, Andrewes, 142, 160, 173, 204, 220.  
 Annesley, 148, 167.  
 Anstruther, 150, 165.  
 Aparre, 3. *See* Parre.  
 Apleton, 149, 164.  
 Appleyard, 57, 203.  
 Ap Owen, 37. *See* Owen.  
 Ap Roberts, 201.  
 Apryce, 94, 149. *See* Price.

Apsley, 142, 212.  
 Ap Thomas, 1, 11, 27, 35.  
 Areher, 183.  
 Argall, 156, 180.  
 Arley, 123, 130.  
 Armesdroffer, 54.  
 Arnolde, 102.  
 Arthur, *Prince*, 20.  
 Arundell, 8, 13, 25, 28, 34, 46, 64, 69, 73, 123, 128, 136, 143, 163, 202, 219.  
 Aseough. *See* Ayscough.  
 Ash, 211.  
 Ashburnham, 152, 185.  
 Ashby, 147, 171.  
 Asheley. *See* Haseley.  
 Ashendon, 138.  
 Ashfield, 124, 152, 165, 209.  
 Ashford, 148.  
 Ashley, 137, 142 *bis*, 148, 149, 173.  
 Ashton, 2, 6, 18, 31, 189, 195 *bis*.  
 Aske, 6, 7, 31.  
 Askewe, Aseu, 35, 51, 54, 80, 98, 140 *bis*, 146, 223. *See* Ayscough.  
 Askwith, 170.  
 Astley, 183, 191, 197, 198, 200, 202.  
 Aston, 35, 36, 46, 62, 117, 124, 137, 139 *bis*, 145, 151, 154, 193.  
 Astry, 24.  
 Atcherley, 223.  
 Atcheson, 177.  
 Atherton, 77.  
 Athowe, 196.  
 Atkins, 191, 204, 216.  
 Atye, 142.  
 Aubrey, 149 *bis*, 160, 177.  
 Aucher, 90, 153, 196.  
 Audley, Awdeley, 4, 14, 30, 46, 47, 98, 136, 181.  
 Aungier, 161.  
 Austrey, 188.  
 Avenon, 124.  
 Avery, 147.  
 Awlyf, 100.  
 Awnsham, 147, 226.  
 Aylmer, 30, 149, 209.  
 Ayloff, 141, 142, 172. *See* Awlyf.

Ayseough, Ascough, 149, 164, 197. *See* Askewe.  
 Azevedo, 37.

## B

Babington, 1, 8, 61, 128, 170.  
 Babthorpe, 2, 6, 89, 117, 139, 144.  
 Backes, 220.  
 Backhouse, 186.  
 Bacon, 116, 132, 141, 145, 154 *bis*, 186.  
 Bad, 200.  
 Bafford, 165, 220.  
 Bagg, 185.  
 Bagnall, 97, 131, 137, 206, 207.  
 Bagott, 37.  
 Bailles, 138.  
 Baker, 69, 127, 141, 142, 156, 185.  
 Baldry, 60.  
 Bale, 183.  
 Balfour, 176.  
 Ball, 171, 201.  
 Ballantine, 180.  
 Balthezar, 190.  
 Baltis, 182.  
 Bamborough, 140.  
 Bamfield, 144, 153.  
 Banir, 193.  
 Banister, 155, 165.  
 Banks, 191.  
 Barantine, 52.  
 Bard, 201.  
 Barker, 89, 144, 151, 159, 179.  
 Barkham, 180, 181, 197.  
 Barkley. *See* Berkeley.  
 Barkstead, 205.  
 Barlow, 149.  
 Barnarde, 84.  
 Barnardiston, 132, 145, 174, 196.  
 Barne, 220.  
 Barneby, 149.  
 Barnes, 5, 146, 173.  
 Barneston, 37, 91.  
 Barnewall, 216.  
 Barnewell, 206 *ter.*, 207, 208.  
 Barney, 147.  
 Barnham, 146, 147, 191.  
 Barrett, 159, 203, 213, 214.

- Barrington, 53, 126, 141, 194.  
 Barrow, 147, 149.  
 Barry, 206, 214.  
 Barteville, 98.  
 Bartlett, 149, 161.  
 Barton, 176.  
 Barwiek, 153.  
 Bashe, 167.  
 Baskerville, 14, 34, 94, 109, 142, 160, 194, 220.  
 Bassett, 34, 55, 61, 128, 167, 202 *bis*, 209, 223.  
 Bath, 181.  
 Bathurst, 186, 203.  
 Batten, 180.  
 Bawde, 26.  
 Bawdryppe, 54.  
 Bayldon, 146.  
 Bayly, 60, 178.  
 Baynard, 174.  
 Baynham, 7, 54, 82, 210.  
 Bayning, 165.  
 Baynton, 128, 164.  
 Beake, 145, 205.  
 Beamout, 173.  
 Beare, 213.  
 Beauchamp, 1, 3, 4, 5.  
 Beaufield, 140.  
 Beaufoe, 142.  
 Beaumont, 3, 23, 140 *bis*, 147.  
 Beckingham, 151.  
 Beckwith, 6, 76.  
 Beconsshaw, 188.  
 Bedell, 146 *bis*.  
 Beddingfield, 13, 43, 102, 174, 194. *See* Benningfield.  
 Bedlo, *alias* Bellew, 206, 212.  
 Beecher, 176, 180.  
 Beelen, 180.  
 Beeston, 137, 141.  
 Belgrave, 148.  
 Belknappe, 48.  
 Bell, 92, 130, 143, 163, 164.  
 Bellasis, 139, 144, 170, 195.  
 Bellew, 213. *See* Bedlo.  
 Belley, 166.  
 Bellingham, 2, 15, 31 *bis*, 55, 139, 142, 152, 177, 215.  
 Bellors, 195.  
 Belt, 192, 195.  
 Belyng, 213.  
 Bendloes, 171.  
 Benningfield, 8, 59, 154.  
 Benn, 172.  
 Bennett, 145, 151, 167, 175.  
 Benstead, 23, 53.  
 Bentley, 149.  
 Beresford, 215.  
 Berham, 135.  
 Bering, de, 184, 226.  
 Beringer, 110.  
 Berke, 162.  
 Berkeley, Barkley, 1, 3, 4, 8 *bis*, 15, 19, 41, 56, 80, 81, 105, 115, 127, 136, 138, 150, 168, 179, 185, 187, 195 *bis*, 196, 208, 209.  
 Berry, 210, 215.  
 Bertie, 134, 156, 162, 168, 186, 195.  
 Bertram, 2.  
 Best, 216.  
 Beston, 160.  
 Bethell, 153, 170, 189.  
 Beton, 177.  
 Bettenson, 184.  
 Beverley, 211.  
 Bevill, 150, 186, 220.  
 Bickenell, 11.  
 Bigges, 148.  
 Bigod, 6.  
 Billesby, 54, 152.  
 Billesdon, 12.  
 Billingsley, 144, 220.  
 Billington, 217.  
 Billson, 164.  
 Bindlosse, 182.  
 Bingham, 207, 208, 212, 219.  
 Bingley, 163, 172, 211.  
 Binlosse, 171.  
 Binnion, 199.  
 Bird, 169.  
 Birkenshaw, 173.  
 Biron. *See* Byron.  
 Bishop, 141, 186, 197.  
 Blackston, 147, 166, 170, 190, 200.  
 Blackwell, 200.  
 Blage, 97.  
 Blagrove, 165.  
 Blair, 204.  
 Blake, 188.  
 Bland, 153, 166.  
 Blanke, 135.  
 Blany, 201, 211.  
 Blenco, 171.  
 Blennerhasset, 147, 148, 161, 214.  
 Blewett, 92.  
 Blomer, 146.  
 Blonket, 1.  
 Blount, Blunt, 3 *bis*, 9, 14, 16, 27, 46, 75, 81, 103, 136, 137, 138, 141, 142, 151, 186, 195, 210, 213 *bis*, 220, 222. *See* Mountjoy.  
 Bludder, 153, 173.  
 Blundell, 169, 172.  
 Bodenham, 151, 160, 167, 200.  
 Bodley, 152, 171, 211.  
 Bodringan, 4.  
 Bogg, 160.  
 Bokenham, 149.  
 Bolde, Boulde, 7, 16.  
 Bolles. *See* Bowles.  
 Bollonus, 100.  
 Bolton, 213, 214.  
 Bond, 146, 220.  
 Bonham, 98.  
 Booth. *See* Bowthe.  
 Borde, 146.  
 Borlase, 214.  
 Borrough, 14, 48, 70, 136, 183.  
 Bossum, 55.  
 Bosville, 146, 173, 178, 198.  
 Boswell, 184, 192, 198.  
 Boteler, 130, 135, 179, 205. *See* Butler.  
 Boteville, *alias* Thynne, 96.  
 Boughton, 61.  
 Boule, 146.  
 Bourchier, 5 *bis*, 44, 135, 148, 161, 162, 177, 179, 207, 212.  
 Bourke, 210, 220.  
 Bourke, *alias* McDavies, 207.  
 Bourke, *alias* McLong, 211.  
 Bourne, 107.  
 Boustred, 210.  
 Bowes, 6, 57, 67, 69, 77, 116, 126, 136, 138, 170, 171, 191.  
 Bowle, 179.  
 Bowles, 7, 157, 168, 173.  
 Bowthe, Booth, 7, 31, 33, 130, 220.  
 Bowyer, 142 *bis*, 147, 153, 158, 161, 171, 193, 223.  
 Boyd, 177.  
 Boyes, 152 *bis*, 202.  
 Boyle, 211.  
 Boynton, 31, 131, 139, 173.  
 Brabazon, 208, 211.  
 Bracken, 189.  
 Bradbourne, 76.  
 Braham, 202.  
 Braithwaite, 167.  
 Brakynbery, 8.  
 Brampton, 31.  
 Bramston, 193.  
 Branche, 134.  
 Braud, 170, 179.  
 Brandlyn, 171.  
 Brandon, 3, 10, 17, 28, 44, 45, 80, 87.  
 Branlyn, 99.  
 Brawne, 149.  
 Bray, 12, 27, 54, 79, 117, 158, 203, 220.  
 Breerwood, 201.  
 Brent, 190.  
 Brereton, 24, 46, 51, 59, 65, 77 *ter.*, 93, 130, 162, 182, 208.  
 Brett, 140, 143, 152, 184, 202.  
 Brewce, 219.  
 Brewse, 174, 220.  
 Bridges, 7, 146, 156, 168, 197, 203, 216, 220. *See* Bruges.  
 Bridgman, 182, 201, 203.  
 Brighton, or Krighton, 8.  
 Brinkercl, 220.  
 Brise, 12.  
 Britton, 169.  
 Brocas, 142.  
 Brocket, 92, 130.  
 Brockley, 223.  
 Brockman, 192.  
 Broderick, 185, 215.  
 Brograve, 141.  
 Broke, Brooke, 110, 112, 137, 140, 152, 156, 160, 164, 166, 178, 186, 208, 210, 213, 220.  
 Bromfield, 194.  
 Bromley, 84, 133, 134, 148, 153, 162, 220.  
 Brookes, 215.  
 Broughton, 5, 7, 16, 27, 173.  
 Brounker, 166, 209.  
 Browne, 122.  
 Browne, 3, 8, 13, 15, 21, 24, 44, 67, 88, 123, 126, 130, 138, 140, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151 *bis*, 152 *bis*, 159, 176 *bis*, 181, 183, 202, 212, 214 *bis*, 220 *bis*, 223 *ter.*  
 Bruce, 162.  
 Brudenell, 89, 122, 163.

Bruen, 177.  
 Bructon, 30, 31.  
 Bruges, 53, 96, 109, 223. *See*  
 Bridges.  
 Bruyning, 178.  
 Bryan, 4, 29, 25, 166, 220.  
 Bryers, 187.  
 Buchanan, 176.  
 Buck, 147 *bis*, 153, 169.  
 Buckingham, 11.  
 Buckle, 172.  
 Buckley, 99. *See* Bulkeley.  
 Buckmore, 149.  
 Bucler, 92.  
 Bugg, 174.  
 Bugges, 149.  
 Bulkeley, 130, 154.  
 Buller, 159.  
 Bulleyn, 8, 42, 223.  
 Bullock, 161.  
 Bulmer, 6, 31, 57, 75, 139.  
 Bunbury, 149.  
 Bunkley, 155, 202.  
 Burdett, 45.  
 Burgaveny, 105.  
 Burgh, 57, 106, 181.  
 Burgoyne, 197.  
 Burke, 137, 168, 206, 207 *bis*,  
 209. *See* Bourke.  
 Burlacy, 144, 156, 171.  
 Burnaby, 160.  
 Burnell, 171.  
 Burrell, 199.  
 Burton, 56, 151, 212.  
 Bury, 215.  
 Bushell, 154.  
 Bussy, 39, 140, 174.  
 Butler, 1 *bis*, 3, 19, 58, 61, 62,  
 93, 118, 136, 141, 148, 154,  
 157, 158, 160, 167, 168, 186,  
 196 *bis*, 198, 200, 203, 206,  
 209 *bis*, 212, 213 *bis*, 216, 220  
*ter.* *See* Ormond.  
 Buttes, 82, 97, 138.  
 Button, 155, 157, 213.  
 Bynde, 149.  
 Byondy, 180.  
 Byron, Biron, 3, 35, 134, 140,  
 186, 190, 199 *bis*, 201, 203.

C

Cade, 171.  
 Cæsar, 143, 162, 164, 170.  
 Cage, 161, 187, 193.  
 Calley, 190.  
 Callon, *Visc.*, 186.  
 Calmadie, 174.  
 Calthorpe, 29, 91, 148, 194, 205,  
 212, 219, 220.  
 Calton, 155.  
 Calverley, Calveley, 31 *bis*, 55,  
 65, 77, 83, 126, 170, 171, 199,  
 213.  
 Calvert, 172.  
 Cambell, 151, 190.  
 Cambray, de, 155.  
 Camerlyn, 178.  
 Campion, 173, 178, 202.  
 Campsfield, 202.

Candyshe, 72, 82.  
 Canhauser, 19.  
 Canning, 223.  
 Cannon, 181.  
 Cantelow, 3.  
 Cantelupe, 12.  
 Cantrell, 182.  
 Capell, 13, 43, 119, 141 *bis*, 148,  
 172, 202, 212, 223.  
 Carbonell, 1.  
 Carden, 80.  
 Carew, 11, 15, 30, 45, 61, 66, 90,  
 129, 142, 145 *bis*, 153, 185,  
 186, 206, 207 *bis*, 210, 212.  
 Carew, *alias* Throgmorton, 186.  
 Carington, 167.  
 Carlion, 22.  
 Carleton, 162, 190, 191.  
 Carmichael, 192.  
 Carnabie, 176.  
 Carnarvon, *Earl of*, 198.  
 Carne, 71.  
 Carnegie, 154, 192.  
 Carney, 216.  
 Carnshaw, 177.  
 Carowse, 147.  
 Carr, 140 *bis*, 150, 158, 183 *bis*,  
 187, 215.  
 Carrell, 141, 142, 144, 165, 220.  
 Carroll, 212.  
 Cartwright, 169, 201.  
 Carvell, 178.  
 Cary, 2, 59, 93, 116, 125, 136,  
 138, 153, 155, 162, 168, 186,  
 190, 192, 193, 202, 209, 214.  
 Cason, 190.  
 Castilion, 143.  
 Castleton, 216.  
 Caswell, 191.  
 Catcher, 176.  
 Catchmay, 160, 189.  
 Catelene, 116, 214.  
 Catesby, 6, 37, 129, 219.  
 Caulfield, 211, 213.  
 Cave, 107, 140, 144, 145 *bis*, 161,  
 166, 168, 196.  
 Cavendish, 84, 134 *bis*, 160, 162,  
 168, 176, 186.  
 Cawley, 198.  
 Caylwey, 35, 107.  
 Cecil, 103, 128, 139, 156, 168,  
 181, 220.  
 Chalenor, 98, 137.  
 Chalton, 223.  
 Chamberlaine, 49, 107, 111, 144,  
 146, 151, 167, 210.  
 Chamoun, 61.  
 Champanti, 216.  
 Champernoun, 37, 100, 138, 209.  
 Champion, 119.  
 Champneis, 223.  
 Chapman, 172, 174.  
 Charlton, 5.  
 Charnock, 176.  
 Chater, 170.  
 Chaulke, 178.  
 Chauncey, 149 *bis*.  
 Chaworth, 65, 135, 155, 160.  
 Chawry, 223.  
 Chedle, 201.  
 Cheke, 104, 141, 142.

Cherry, 153.  
 Chester, 104, 113, 117, 144, 149,  
 200.  
 Chetwood, 144.  
 Chetwynd, 153.  
 Cheyfield, 61.  
 Cheyney, Cheney, 1, 9, 13, 16,  
 22, 42, 118, 144, 157, 160, 219.  
 Chibborne, 175.  
 Chichester, 108, 134, 146, 150,  
 167, 185, 208, 212, 221.  
 Chichley, 157, 202.  
 Chidioke, 1.  
 Chidley, 185.  
 Chisseline, 176.  
 Chivers, 206.  
 Choke, 26, 201, 219.  
 Cholmondley, Cholmeley, 31,  
 68, 75, 77, 136, 139, 143, 147,  
 186, 198, 200.  
 Chowne, 146.  
 Christophoro, 137.  
 Chudley, 220.  
 Chute, 141, 212.  
 Clapham, 185.  
 Clare, 154.  
 Clarence, *Duke of*, 3.  
 Clarke, Clerke, 61, 98, 145 *bis*,  
 159, 160, 166, 174, 176, 183,  
 184, 187, 188, 197, 199, 208,  
 220 *ter.*  
 Clavering, 164.  
 Claxton, 148.  
 Clay, 3.  
 Clayborne, 149.  
 Claypole, 153, 205.  
 Clayton. *See* Cleyton.  
 Clement, 61.  
 Clero, 26, 77, 132, 141, 142, 148.  
 Clerke. *See* Clarke.  
 Clervaux, 17.  
 Cleveland, 143.  
 Cleyton, 213.  
 Clifford, 2 *bis*, 14, 24, 41, 46, 59,  
 62, 79, 137, 138, 156, 162,  
 219, 220.  
 Cliftou, 3, 8, 25, 67, 128, 150, 171.  
 Clinton, 32, 53, 74, 106, 168.  
 Clitheroe, 194.  
 Clive, 155, 208.  
 Clopton, 37, 164, 223.  
 Clotworthie, 173.  
 Clovall, 158.  
 Coach, 211.  
 Cobbe, 148, 182, 199, 202.  
 Cobham, 1, 3, 47, 128, 138, 155,  
 220.  
 Cock, 130, 186.  
 Cock, *alias* Cookes, 150.  
 Cockaine, Cokayn, 55, 76, 140,  
 167.  
 Cockett, 164.  
 Cocks, 149.  
 Coffyn, 66.  
 Coghill, 193, 216.  
 Coke, 143, 193. *See* Cooke.  
 Coker, 176.  
 Cokesey, 12, 13.  
 Colbie, 168.  
 Colclough, 207, 208.  
 Cole, 195, 213, 215.

Colepeper. Culpeper, 127, 145, 146, 152 *bis*, 172, 177, 179 *bis*, 184, 189 *bis*, 219.  
 Collett, 13.  
 Colley, 178, 208.  
 Collimore, 152.  
 Collingbourne, 220.  
 Collyer, 207.  
 Colt, 132, 155, 192.  
 Colville, 158, 216.  
 Colyngwod, 57.  
 Combe, 205.  
 Comines, or Commes, 141.  
 Compton, 47, 123, 150, 156, 168, 180, 201 *ter*.  
 Coningham, 7, 152.  
 Coningsby, 136, 137, 140, 145, 148, 168.  
 Conny, 147, 169, 176, 182, 199.  
 Conquest, 144 *bis*, 149, 158.  
 Constable, 6, 29, 40, 56, 57 *bis*, 65, 77, 78, 98, 111, 125, 139, 152, 158, 209 *bis*, 211, 220.  
 Conway, 19, 97, 117, 138, 145, 152, 173, 183 *bis*.  
 Conyers, 6 *bis*, 31, 65, 74, 139, 152, 170, 183.  
 Cooke, 30, 88, 138, 141, 145, 151, 158, 176, 178, 183, 212, 214, 219, 223. *See* Coke.  
 Cooly, 213.  
 Cooper, 141, 116, 183, 198 *bis*, 203.  
 Coote, 146, 213, 216.  
 Cope, 91, 140, 141, 155, 221.  
 Copleston, 205.  
 Coppin, 145.  
 Coppinger, 98, 146, 223.  
 Corbett, 3, 35, 59, 99, 100, 138, 150, 158, 171, 194, 196, 219.  
 Cordell, 197.  
 Cornwall, 3, 8, 28, 46, 82, 142, 153, 178.  
 Cornwallis, 141, 155, 191, 210, 220.  
 Cosworth, 200.  
 Cotes, 73.  
 Cottele, 161.  
 Cotterell, 178, 202.  
 Cotton, 7, 38, 72, 90, 112, 142, 145, 148, 150, 160, 181, 186, 187, 196.  
 Cottysmore, 37.  
 Coulke, 207.  
 Courcy, 206.  
 Courteen, 179, 182.  
 Courteney, 2, 3, 4, 9, 11, 18, 23, 110, 129, 185, 199, 201, 209, 214.  
 Courthope, 196, 215.  
 Coventrie, 169.  
 Covert, 182, 220.  
 Cowley, 166, 220.  
 Cowper, 180.  
 Cox, 217.  
 Coyet, 205.  
 Cragge, 167.  
 Craubourne, *Lord*, 186.  
 Crane, 155, 171, 199.  
 Cranfield, 161, 181.  
 Cranley, 151.  
 Craven, 151, 187, 195.

Crawford, 178.  
 Crawley, 192.  
 Crayford, 149, 176, 182.  
 Creagh, 216.  
 Cressenor, 55.  
 Cressie, 213.  
 Crewe, 165, 177, 182.  
 Crippes, 153, 220.  
 Crispe, 195.  
 Crispe, or Cripps, 142.  
 Crocker, 202.  
 Croft, 3, 14, 55, 138, 141, 147, 165, 202, 211.  
 Croftes, 94, 162, 188, 210, 220.  
 Crofton, 157.  
 Croke. *See* Crooke.  
 Croker, 129.  
 Cromer, 141.  
 Crompton, 143, 145, 157, 159, 198.  
 Cromwell, 66, 69, 87, 140, 150, 154, 205, 209, 220.  
 Crooke, Croke, 143, 144, 161, 166, 181, 182, 197.  
 Crosby, 4, 167, 189.  
 Crosse, 165.  
 Crossland, 199.  
 Crossley, 216.  
 Crowe, 222.  
 Crowmer, 3, 43.  
 Culpeper. *See* Colepeper.  
 Cumberland, *Earl of*, 220.  
 Cunningham, 187, 215.  
 Curson, 23, 95, 144, 149, 153, 197.  
 Curteys, 114.  
 Carton, 61.  
 Curwen, 6, 34, 126, 139.  
 Cusack, 220.  
 Cutler, 183.  
 Cutte, 40, 90, 126, 159.  
 Cuttis, 142.

## D

Dabridgecourt, 145, 202.  
 Daekombe, 167.  
 Daere. Daeres, 25, 39, 56, 59, 83, 95, 154, 169, 193.  
 Dakins, 154.  
 Dale, 156.  
 Dalington, 152, 181.  
 Dallison, 140, 141, 148, 199.  
 Dalston, 158, 171, 197, 226. *See* Dawson.  
 Dalton, 189, 194.  
 Damsell, 114.  
 Danby, 3, 6 *bis*, 57, 62, 97, 214.  
 Daniell, 145, 148.  
 Dannet, 61.  
 Danvers, 37 *ter*, 128, 137 *bis*, 158, 182, 219.  
 Darcy, 6, 22, 31, 56, 59, 62, 114, 120, 141, 147, 149, 181, 195, 219, 221.  
 Darley, 170.  
 Darnell, 147.  
 Darrell, 7, 16, 23, 28, 52, 75, 148, 150, 158, 165, 175, 193, *See* Dorrell.  
 Daunce, 53.  
 Daunceie, 148.  
 Dave, 38.  
 Davenant, 201.  
 Davenport, 76, 140, 171, 182.  
 Davers, 160.  
 Davies. Davyes, 159, 161, 211, 213, 214, 215 *bis*.  
 Davill, 155, 219.  
 Davison, 194.  
 Dawbeney, 5, 41.  
 Dawes, 192, 195.  
 Dawney, 57, 66, 112, 134, 140.  
 Dawson, 154.  
 Dawtrey, 57, 137, 191.  
 Day, 146.  
 Deane, 143, 153, 188, 190, 216.  
 Debenham, 38.  
 De Capello, 38.  
 Deekham, 169.  
 Deering, 142.  
 De Henle, 44.  
 De la Bere, 5, 14.  
 De la Chambre, 190.  
 De la Fountain, 181.  
 De la Launde, 30.  
 Delamere. *See* Of-the-Sea.  
 De la Moyte, 66.  
 De la Poie, 27.  
 Delavall, 139, 159, 170.  
 De la Warr, 5, 36.  
 De Ligne, 177.  
 De Lille, 199.  
 De Lion, 206, 207.  
 De Loue, 207.  
 Deloys (? Delvers), 208.  
 Delves, 161.  
 De Mollin, 156.  
 Denham, 74, 161, 168.  
 Dennis. *See* Deuys.  
 Denny, 80, 136, 137, 188, 208, 215.  
 Denton, 144, 147, 172.  
 Denys, Dennis, 22, 59, 91, 113, 136, 158.  
 Derby, 62.  
 Derham, 174.  
 Dering, 175.  
 De Robert, 219.  
 Desmond, 206, 221.  
 Dethike, 103, 143, 205.  
 De Veer, 162.  
 Devenishe, 16.  
 De Vere. *See* Vere.  
 Devereux, 2, 3, 88, 120, 137, 149, 163, 171, 191, 209. *See* Essex, 136, 191.  
 Devonshire, 105.  
 D'Ewes, 187.  
 Dewhurst, 163.  
 Dias. *See* Dewhurst.  
 Dickinson, 205.  
 Digby, 17, 28, 136, 140, 156, 172, 181, 193, 199, 210.  
 Digges, 157.  
 Dilkes, 152.  
 Dillon, 158, 165, 182, 207, 209, 210, 213 *bis*, 216.  
 Dingley, 166.  
 Dinley, 148.  
 Disney, 148.



Dive, 144, 177, 221.  
 Dixie, 136, 153.  
 Dixon, 214, 215, 216.  
 Dixwell, 188.  
 Dobbies, 223.  
 Doddington, 185.  
 Doderidge, 158.  
 Dodmere, 61.  
 Dodsworth, 189.  
 Dogherty, 207. *See* O'Doghertie.  
 Dolman, 152.  
 Domville, 216.  
 Donalt, 222.  
 Done, 2, 3, 48, 171, 182.  
 Donnanan, 215.  
 Dormer, 67, 71, 106, 142, 148, 149, 152, 172, 221.  
 Dorrell, 198. *See* Darrell.  
 Dorrington, 146, 147, 167, 181.  
 Dorset, 62.  
 Douglas, 158, 160, 184, 192, 193, 195, 204.  
 Dovalle, 151.  
 Dove, 182.  
 Dowdall, 207, 208, 213.  
 Dowse, 146, 161, 172.  
 Doyley, Doyle, 93, 130, 167, 188, 197.  
 Drake, 134, 136, 168, 197.  
 Draper, 123.  
 Drax, 205.  
 Drewe, 149.  
 Drexell, 138.  
 Drinir, 221.  
 Drope, 223.  
 Drummond, Drommond, 145, 171, 184, 185, 199, 204.  
 Drury, 1, 28, 93, 125, 127, 130, 133, 137, 144, 146, 147, 149 *bis*, 154, 174.  
 Duckett, 127, 140, 147.  
 Ducey, 191.  
 Dudley, 59, 79, 98, 101, 107, 204, 220, 221, 222.  
 Duke, 158, 197, 208.  
 Dun, 145, 217.  
 Dunch, 144.  
 Duncombe, 146, 170, 176, 199, 204.  
 Dunham, 30.  
 Duras, 219.  
 Durham, 147, 204.  
 Durward, 219.  
 Dutton, 146, 183.  
 Du Vale, 205.  
 Dyer, 91, 104, 136 *bis*, 142, 221.  
 Dyes, 98.  
 Dyett, 214.  
 Dyke, 196.  
 Dymoke, 2, 8, 46, 53, 135, 146, 154.  
 Dynham, 58.  
 Dyve. *See* Dive.

## E

Earle, 167.  
 Earnley, 195.  
 Eastfield, 223.  
 Eaton, 163, 176, 199 *bis*,

Echingham, 57.  
 Echlin, 217.  
 Eden, 149, 153.  
 Edgecombe, 11, 26, 46, 71, 148.  
 Edgeworth, 215.  
 Edmarker, 137.  
 Edmonds, 143, 172, 221.  
 Edolfe, 148, 160.  
 Edward, *Prince*, 2, 4.  
 Edwards, 145, 186, 223.  
 Egeoke, 148.  
 Egerton, 50, 77, 78, 112, 138, 148, 150, 153, 157, 169, 209.  
 Eldreare, 59.  
 Eldreton, 2.  
 Elgin, *Earl of*, 194.  
 Ellecar, 31, 57, 74, 104, 139.  
 Elliott, 60, 150, 166, 173, 178, 204, 212.  
 Ellis, 170 *bis*, 174, 205.  
 Elrington, 5, 6.  
 Elverton, 194.  
 Elways, 166.  
 Elwes, 141, 189.  
 Emson, 39.  
 Endreby, 8.  
 Engham, 176.  
 Englefield, 32, 92, 180.  
 Ermine, 140.  
 Erskine, 150, 156, 161, 162 *bis*, 168.  
 Esmond, 189, 211.  
 Essex, 50, 102, 136, 194, 210.  
 Estcourt, 158, 180.  
 Etherington, 146, 175, 226.  
 Eton, 214.  
 Eure, 197.  
 Eveline, Evelyn, 171, 181, 196.  
 Everard, 146, 164, 212.  
 Everingham, 6, 7, 40.  
 Evers, 6, 24, 31, 48, 67, 142, 150, 152.  
 Eversfield, 144, 178, 197.  
 Every, 196.  
 Evrington, 169.  
 Exmew, 58.  
 Eyre, 155, 193, 195, 221, 223.

## F

Fairfax, 5, 26, 48, 60, 117, 133, 137, 139, 141, 142, 160, 190, 195, 222.  
 Fairmedow, 189.  
 Fane, 147, 150, 186 *bis*. *See* Vane.  
 Fanshawe, 141, 183, 186, 195.  
 Farewell, 57, 161, 171.  
 Farington, 7, 65.  
 Farmer, 142, 144, 171.  
 Farmour, 61, 85, 108.  
 Farnfield, 179.  
 Farquhar, 204.  
 Farrer, 136, 214.  
 Faunt, 140.  
 Felton, 151.  
 Fen, 194, 197.  
 Fenkell, 12.  
 Fenner, Fennor, 145, 174, 176, 178.  
 Fenton, 167, 168, 208, 215.  
 Fenwick, 139, 154, 170.  
 Fenys, 32, 124.  
 Ferby, 190.  
 Fermer, 183.  
 Feron (? Freame), 151, 153.  
 Ferrato, de, 54.  
 Ferrers, 3, 5, 28, 48, 65, 141 *bis*, 171, 221.  
 Fetherstouhalgh, 188.  
 Fettiplace, 40, 129 *bis*, 150, 211, 221.  
 Fielding, 141, 157, 186, 196, 215, 223. *See* Fyldynge.  
 Filmer, 175, 198.  
 Filmore, 148.  
 Finch, 53, 108, 136, 160, 167, 181, 185, 195, 209.  
 Finett, 166.  
 Fishe, 172.  
 Fisher, 38, 154, 159, 161, 169, 203, 211.  
 Fitch, 152, 159.  
 Fitton, 65, 109, 206, 207.  
 Fitz, 146.  
 Fitz Alan, 3, 219.  
 Fitzgeffery, 157.  
 Fitz Gerald, 206 *bis*, 207, 208, 210, 212, 213.  
 Fitz Gerard, 210.  
 Fitzherbert, 92, 183 *bis*. *See* Herbert, 127.  
 Fitzhugh, 5, 41.  
 Fitz James, 60, 110, 166, 207, 221.  
 Fitzlewes, 15, 27.  
 Fitz Morris, 221.  
 Fitz Patrick, 116, 206.  
 Fitz Pierce, 210.  
 Fitz Randall, 6.  
 Fitz Richard, 54.  
 Fitzwalter, 11, 62, 79. *See* Radcliff.  
 Fitzwilliam, 6 *bis*, 18, 48, 58, 64, 104, 109, 127, 141, 148, 155, 157, 206, 207, 212, 221.  
 Flamocke, 81.  
 Fleetwood, 141, 142, 143, 144, 172, 175, 181, 183, 192, 205, 210.  
 Fleming, 145, 155, 157, 207, 216, 221.  
 Fletcher, 171.  
 Flower, 155.  
 Fludd. *See* Lloyd.  
 Fogge, 3, 37, 73.  
 Foliott, 143.  
 Foljambe, 155. *See* Foule-champe.  
 Fookes. *See* Fowkes.  
 Foord, 211.  
 Foote, 205.  
 Ford, 153, 173, 201.  
 Forman, 69, 225.  
 Forrest, 154.  
 Forrester, 214.  
 Fortescue, 10, 14, 40, 150, 175, 199, 210, 215, 221.  
 Foster, Forster, 33, 62, 97, 139, 144, 148, 151, 153, 165, 170, 195, 221, 223.



Fotherby, 189.  
 Fotherly, 195.  
 Foulechamp, 70, 133. *See* Fol-jambe.  
 Foulke, 215.  
 Fowkes, Fookes, 150, 210.  
 Fowle, 177.  
 Fowler, 32, 142, 149, 170, 181.  
 Fowles, 143.  
 Fox, 140.  
 Foxen, 216.  
 Framlingham, 59, 134.  
 Francis, 97, 142, 222.  
 Franke, 160.  
 Frankland, 158, 214.  
 Franklin, 165.  
 Freake, 149.  
 Frecheville, 77, 140.  
 Freckleton, 211.  
 Freeman, 158, 172.  
 Freston, 111.  
 Frevill, 139.  
 Frobisher, 137.  
 Frowyke, 5, 34, 38, 223.  
 Fryer, 171, 187.  
 Fuchs, 54.  
 Fulford, 2, 26, 154.  
 Fuller, 175.  
 Fullwood, 157.  
 Fulmerston, 117.  
 Fulnethy, 148.  
 Fyldynge, 35, 62. *See* Fielding.  
 Fylloll, 32.  
 Fynes, 169, 221.  
 Fyneulx, 29.

## G

Gage, 113, 202.  
 Gainsford, 148, 161.  
 Gamage, 54.  
 Gamble, 147 *bis*.  
 Gambow, 85.  
 Games, 145.  
 Gamon, 144.  
 Gamull, 201.  
 Gardener, Gardiner, 143 *bis*, 187, 197, 201, 221.  
 Gargrave, 100, 136, 139.  
 Garneys, 49.  
 Garrett, 106, 113, 165, 171, 189, 197, 199.  
 Garton, 152, 173.  
 Garway, 166, 195.  
 Gascoigne, 2, 5, 6, 18, 23, 31, 56, 71, 113, 147, 210.  
 Gaston, or Gascon, 220.  
 Gates, 51, 88, 97, 138.  
 Gawdy, 132, 145, 148, 151, 161, 164, 190, 195, 221.  
 Gawsell, 167.  
 Gayer, 197.  
 Gedney, 222.  
 Gee, 153, 179.  
 Geoffrey, 151.  
 Geoffrey, 130.  
 Gerald, 206, 207.  
 Gerard, 78, 109, 133, 137, 140, 145, 162, 165, 189, 197.  
 Gere, 185.

Gibb, 184.  
 Gibbes, 148, 172.  
 Gibson, 145, 157, 185, 214.  
 Giffard, Gyffarde, 35, 40, 141.  
 Gifford, Gyfforde, 51, 91 *bis*, 107, 138, 214.  
 Gilbert, 126 *bis*, 138, 145, 206, 215.  
 Gilborne, 145.  
 Gilby, 203.  
 Gilby (? Selbie), 150.  
 Giles, 146.  
 Gill, 148, 164.  
 Girlington, 198.  
 Glanville, 178, 197.  
 Gleene, 182.  
 Glemham, 51, 172, 184, 202, 221.  
 Gloucester, *Duke of*, 3.  
 Glover, 151, 155, 156.  
 Glynn, 212.  
 Goddard, 151.  
 Godfrey, 197 *bis*.  
 Godolphin, 134, 179, 201, 209.  
 Godsolve, 91.  
 Gofton, 175.  
 Goldsmith, 150.  
 Goldynge, 102.  
 Gontheraut, 159.  
 Goodewyne, 124.  
 Goodrike, 141.  
 Goodwin, 215.  
 Goodyer, 136, 147, 159, 210.  
 Gookins, 214.  
 Gordon, 162.  
 Gore, 153, 187, 195, 197, 215, 216.  
 Gorges, Gorge, 22, 57, 137, 139, 143, 146, 175, 179, 207, 221 *bis*.  
 Goring, 142, 159, 170, 221.  
 Gorney, 164.  
 Gostry, 161.  
 Gostwyke, 71, 157.  
 Gough, 210.  
 Gourdon, 184, 185.  
 Gourley, 204.  
 Gower, 7, 31, 60, 191.  
 Graham, 189.  
 Granado, 99.  
 Grandison, *V.*, 194.  
 Granger, 146.  
 Grantham, 140 *bis*.  
 Gratwicke, 153.  
 Gravenor, 94.  
 Graves, 153.  
 Gray, 138, 148, 149. *See* Grey.  
 Greame, 210, 211.  
 Greene, 3, 15, 27, 29, 112, 144 *bis*, 170, 202.  
 Greenfield, 33, 66.  
 Greenway, 152.  
 Greeve, 180.  
 Gregory, 223.  
 Greisley, 163.  
 Grenville, Greenville, 130, 150, 187, 195, 200, 212.  
 Gresham, 68, 69, 96, 116, 147 *bis*, 119, 169, 172.  
 Gresley, 55, 65, 112, 140.  
 Greville, 51, 74, 92, 111, 120, 138, 141, 150, 165. *See* Cokesey.

Grey, 1 *ter.*, 2, 3 *bis*, 4 *ter.*, 6 *bis*, 7 *bis*, 8, 20, 38, 39, 47 *bis*, 52, 57, 59, 79 *bis*, 83, 90, 95, 116, 126, 139, 140, 156, 157, 168, 170 *ter.*, 196, 209, 219, 221. *See* Gray.  
 Greystoke, 5, 6.  
 Griffin, 32, 141, 150, 154, 160, 185.  
 Griffith, 31, 62, 93, 139, 148, 213.  
 Griffiths, 21, 25, 50.  
 Grills, 202.  
 Grimes, Grymes, 143, 189 *bis*, 211.  
 Grimston, 139, 152, 177.  
 Grise, 189.  
 Grobham, 152.  
 Grosse, 169.  
 Grosvenor, 171.  
 Grymes. *See* Grimes.  
 Guest, 211.  
 Guevarra, 155.  
 Guibon, 197.  
 Guilford, 9, 27, 44 *bis*, 45, 47, 71, 127, 221 *bis*.  
 Guise, 176.  
 Gun, 195.  
 Gunter, 148, 152.  
 Gurney, 197.  
 Gwydott, 102.  
 Gwyse, 22.  
 Gyllyott, 36.

## H

Hackett, 163, 187, 216. *See* Ackett.  
 Haddon, 30.  
 Hales, 89, 125, 134, 153, 171, 173, 176, 185.  
 Halford, 198.  
 Haliwell, 10.  
 Hall, 152, 153, 178, 192 *bis*.  
 Hall (? Halswell), 155, 226.  
 Halles, 144.  
 Halliday, 151.  
 Halsall, 31, 65, 209.  
 Halswell, 142.  
 Halton, 173.  
 Hamerton, 6 *bis*.  
 Hamilton, 161, 168, 191.  
 Hammersley, 189, 197.  
 Hammys, 2.  
 Hamond, 158.  
 Hampden, 39, 52, 144, 152, 154.  
 Hampson, 151.  
 Hampton, 4.  
 Hanbury, 187.  
 Hanford, 180.  
 Haumare, 31, 54, 92.  
 Hanmer, 145, 146, 149.  
 Hannam, 141.  
 Hansard, 16, 51, 212.  
 Hansbie, 176.  
 Hanson, 226.  
 Harbey, 59.  
 Harbottell, 6.  
 Harcourt, 25, 27, 52, 187, 219, 221.  
 Hardres, 147.

Hare, 68, 174.  
 Harewood, 147.  
 Harfleet. *See* Septuans, 146.  
 Harfleete, 175.  
 Harley, 3, 150.  
 Harman, 147, 215.  
 Harper, 93, 118, 140, 170, 191.  
 Harpole, 211.  
 Harpur, 160.  
 Harre, 151.  
 Harrington, 3, 7, 24, 71, 119, 135, 140, 142 *bis*, 156, 166, 189, 207, 210.  
 Harris, 144, 145, 146, 148, 156, 158, 159, 184, 190.  
 Harrison, 179, 195 *bis*.  
 Hart, 68, 134, 139, 146, 186, 221.  
 Hartgill, 147.  
 Hartop, 171, 183, 193.  
 Hartwell, 32, 144, 147.  
 Harvey, 53, 138 *bis*, 159, 167, 181, 186, 187, 189, 194, 212.  
*See* Hervey.  
 Harwell, 151.  
 Harwoll, 148.  
 Haseley, 112.  
 Haselrigge, 160.  
 Hassell, 147.  
 Hastings, 2, 3 *bis*, 4 *bis*, 5, 6 *bis*, 21, 31 *bis*, 34, 43, 62, 63, 83, 87, 97, 107, 120, 126, 129, 137, 140, 141, 166, 177, 221.  
 Hatcher, 147.  
 Hatton, 131, 136, 150, 167, 169, 186, 202.  
 Haughton, 138.  
 Hawes, 128.  
 Hawkesworth, 179.  
 Hawkins, 137, 145, 159, 173, 202.  
 Hawley, 146, 182.  
 Hawte, 7, 24, 35, 219.  
 Hayden, 144.  
 Haydon, 135, 138, 189, 210.  
*See* Heydon.  
 Haye, 150, 162, 178 *bis*, 186, 204 *bis*, 214.  
 Hayes, 149, 151, 157, 159, 175, 179.  
 Hayward, 125, 154, 156, 161, 177, 201.  
 Hazelwood, 178.  
 Heath, 178.  
 Hebborne, 163, 188.  
 Hedley, 182.  
 Hedworth, 152.  
 Hele, 143, 145, 160, 195.  
 Helmes, 147.  
 Hely, 217.  
 Hemynge, 96.  
 Henden, 197.  
 Henderson, 167.  
 Hene, 200.  
 Heneage, 66, 131, 135, 146, 157.  
 Heningham. *See* Heveningham.  
 Henley, 155.  
 HENRY VI., 1.  
 Henton, 167.

Herbert, 4, 6, 17, 54, 59, 72, 73, 86, 101 *bis*, 105, 127, 128, 130, 133, 137, 150 *bis*, 164, 169, 170 *bis*, 172, 180 *bis*, 181, 186, 190, 194, 195, 203, 215, 219.  
 Hercy, 92.  
 Heriot, 223.  
 Herne, 159, 161.  
 Heron, 6, 145, 151, 221.  
 Herrick, 155, 222.  
 Hertford, 86.  
 Hervey, 134, 142. *See* Harvey.  
 Hesketh, 111, 143.  
 Heveningham, Henyngham, 4, 91, 132, 142, 174, 219, 222.  
 Hewett, 116, 154, 157, 164.  
 Hewit, 197.  
 Hewson, 205.  
 Hext, 153.  
 Heydon, 12, 43, 53, 102, 177.  
*See* Haydon.  
 Heyford, 223.  
 Heyman, 197.  
 Heyron, 58.  
 Hibbotts, 213.  
 Hickford, 221.  
 Hickman, 140.  
 Hicks, 145, 154, 193.  
 Hide, Hyde, 146, 147, 151, 152, 165, 187, 200.  
 Higges, 193.  
 Higham, 112, 133, 181, 221.  
 Hildesley, 149.  
 Hildyard. *See* Hilyard.  
 Hill, Hyll, 8, 72, 144, 153, 168, 213, 223.  
 Hillersdon, 180, 181.  
 Hilton, 126.  
 Hilyard, Hildyard, 6, 62, 132, 139, 144.  
 Hinde, Hynde, 85, 132, 141, 166.  
 Hingham, 219.  
 Hinton, 176, 177.  
 Hipplesley, 170.  
 Hitcham, 153.  
 Hobart, 163, 181, 186.  
 Hobby, 89, 119, 134, 180.  
 Hobert, 193.  
 Hoby, 208.  
 Hodie, 13.  
 Hodson, 149.  
 Hoffeman, 161.  
 Hogan, 84, 143 *bis*.  
 Hoghton, 154.  
 Hogun. *See* Huggon.  
 Holborn, 201.  
 Holcroft, 74, 90, 139, 179.  
 Holford, 55.  
 Holland, 77, 159, 180.  
 Hollis, 161, 178, 208.  
 Holles, 69, 93.  
 Holmden, 151, 180.  
 Holt, 76, 140.  
 Honeywood, 153, 175, 185, 187, 192.  
 Hoody, 2.  
 Hooper, 202.  
 Hoord, 177.  
 Hope, 189, 213.  
 Hopkins, 189.

Hopton, 8, 14, 31, 53, 81, 118, 150, 154, 186, 193, 194, 198, 203.  
 Horn, 18.  
 Horner, 128, 165.  
 Horrell, 144, 226.  
 Horsey, 97.  
 Horsey, 93, 128, 131, 136, 150, 175, 221.  
 Horsman, 152.  
 Horswyke, 4.  
 Horton, 148, 226, 161.  
 Horwood, 153.  
 Hoskins, 155.  
 Hotham, Howthom, 56, 76, 170.  
 Hothe, *Lord*, 24.  
 Houbthorne, 85.  
 Houghton, 7, 164, 173.  
 Howard, 2, 5, 31, 56, 69, 75, 97, 98, 128, 137 *bis*, 141 *bis*, 153, 154, 156, 163, 164, 168 *quat.*, 169, 181, 182, 186 *ter.*, 193, 194, 195, 202.  
 Howell, 176, 196.  
 Howland, 149, 169, 193.  
 Howson, 149, 226.  
 Hubbard, 128.  
 Hubart, 143, 145.  
 Hubert, 39, 145, 149.  
 Huddleston, 7, 22, 64, 110, 133.  
 Hudson, 149, 184.  
 Huggon, 155.  
 Hughes, 177.  
 Huizon, 182.  
 Hulin, 223.  
 Hull, 216.  
 Hume, 173, 176.  
 Humphry, 145, 221.  
 Huncke, 212.  
 Hunckes, 187, 200.  
 Hungate, 175.  
 Hungerford, 1, 10, 19, 24, 29, 48, 52, 128, 138, 157, 159, 186, 221.  
 Hunlock, 200.  
 Hunt, 147, 160, 163.  
 Huntley, 144.  
 Hussey, 28, 46, 48, 61, 98, 146, 154, 159, 177, 220.  
 Hutchinson, 169, 197.  
 Hutton, 153, 156, 170, 171, 185.  
 Hyde. *See* Hide.  
 Hyll. *See* Hill.  
 Hynde. *See* Hinde.

## J

Jackson, 153, 170, 175.  
 Jacob, 192, 212.  
 James, 4, 149, 164, 221.  
 Jaques, 194.  
 Jarbire, 194.  
 Jarden, 7.  
 Jaudrell, 153.  
 Jay, 185.  
 Jeffreyston, 217.  
 Jenkins, 148.  
 Jenkinson, 152, 173.  
 Jenney, 8, 37.  
 Jennings, 43, 75, 142, 186, 223.  
 Jephson, 211.  
 Jepson, 140.  
 Jermin, 94, 111, 132, 137, 151, 154.  
 Jermy, 64, 154, 194, 198.  
 Jerningham, 51, 59, 106.  
 Jervis, 158, 216.  
 Joachimi, 162.  
 Joanes, 109. *See* Jones.  
 Jobson, 102.  
 Johanes, 72. *See* Jones.  
 Johnson, 153.  
 Jolles, 156.  
 Jones, 137, 146, 153, 161, 169 *bis*, 176, 199, 205, 207, 211, 212, 216. *See* Joanes and Johanes.  
 Jordaine, 156.  
 Josselyn, 89, 141, 178, 219, 223.  
 Judd, 103.  
 June, 1.  
 Justinianus, 160.

## K

Kay, 196.  
 Kearles, 215.  
 Keble, 223.  
 Keene, 171.  
 Keere, 154.  
 Keighley, 148.  
 Keilway. *See* Caylwey.  
 Kelk, 149.  
 Kellion, 187.  
 Kemis, Kemish, 196, 200.  
 Kemp, 36, 94, 112, 151, 172, 174, 187, 197.  
 Kennett, 170.  
 Ker, 204.  
 Kerne, 152.  
 Kettlebie, 156.  
 Keyes, 158.  
 Kidermister, 161.  
 Killigrew, 129, 141, 164, 172, 185, 186, 221, 222.  
 King, 161, 179, 215 *bis*.  
 Kingsmill, 124, 142, 145, 163, 181, 211, 213.  
 Kingston, 3, 52, 68.  
 Kirk, 193, 200.  
 Kirkham, 155.  
 Kirtou, 174.  
 Knatchbull, 152, 197.  
 Knesworth, 223.  
 Knivett. *See* Knyvett.

Knifton, 155.  
 Knight, 37.  
 Knightley, 26, 70, 88, 120, 141, 160, 168, 171.  
 Knighton, 146.  
 Knivett. *See* Knyvett.  
 Knolles, 97, 155, 164, 175, 192.  
 Knotsford, 202.  
 Knowles, 136, 137, 150.  
 Knox, 216.  
 Knyvett, 5, 41, 67, 70, 107, 128, 133, 142, 152, 187.  
 Krighton. *See* Brighton.  
 Krus, 193.  
 Kydwelly, 32.  
 Kyghley, 7.  
 Kynardeston, 56.  
 Kynaston, 174, 208.

## L

Lacie, 147, 175.  
 Lacon, 209.  
 Lake, 170, 171. *See* Leake.  
 Lakyn, 5.  
 Lambard, 159.  
 Lambe, 178.  
 Lambert, 138, 141, 146, 177, 223.  
 Lampley, 61.  
 Lamplough, 165, 169.  
 Lampton, 165.  
 Lancaster, 151.  
 Lando, 179.  
 Lane, 71, 108, 145, 175, 201, 208 *bis*, 211, 215.  
 Langdale, 188.  
 Langdon, 189.  
 Langford, 1, 61, 213, 214.  
 Langforth, 17, 29.  
 Langley, 94, 130.  
 Langton, 143, 144, 226, 150, 190.  
 Langworth, 189.  
 La Roche, 203.  
 Lassells, 138, 140.  
 Latymer, 2, 4, 5, 82.  
 Lavins, 137.  
 Lawley, 177.  
 Lawrence, 7, 33, 97, 161, 177, 200.  
 Lawson, 60, 145, 146, 152, 196, 220 *bis*.  
 Laxton, 82.  
 Layton, 77, 203, 221.  
 Leach, Leech, 179, 185, 187.  
 Leader, 112.  
 Leake, Lecke, 138, 142, 143, 152.  
 Leamore, 201.  
 Lechford, 146, 181.  
 Leedes, 151, 162.  
 Le Grosse, 142.  
 Leicester, 76, 145, 210.  
 Leigh, Leglie, Lea, Lee, 4, 32, 61, 69, 75 *bis*, 76 *bis*, 107, 116, 138 *ter.*, 141, 143 *bis*, 144, 146, 150, 151, 155, 157 *bis*, 158, 160 *bis*, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 169, 170, 174, 183, 189, 190, 199 *bis*, 203, 211, 213 *bis*, 216, 221 *quint.*, 223.  
 Leighton, 46, 133, 147, 166.  
 Leisures, 159.  
 Le Maire, 183.  
 Leman, 169.  
 Le Neve, 193.  
 Lennard, 147.  
 Lenthall, 160, 168, 205.  
 Leonard, 137.  
 Lermouth, 154.  
 Lesley, 188.  
 Le Strange, 207, 208.  
 Levens, 158.  
 Leventhorpe, 141.  
 Lever, 221.  
 Levesque, 26.  
 Leveston, 167.  
 Levinge, 216.  
 Levison, Leveson, 163, 178, 186, 221.  
 Lewen, 152.  
 Lewis, 2, 141, 153, 159, 177, 188.  
 Lewkenor, 8, 12, 140, 142, 157, 159 *bis*, 202, 219, 221.  
 Lewsey, 152.  
 Lewson, 137.  
 Ley, 33, 171.  
 Leybourne, 61.  
 Leyke, 55, 83.  
 Leylonde, 55.  
 Lidcott, 137, 161.  
 Lien, 17.  
 Lille, *or* Lillie, 222.  
 Lincoln, *Earl of*, 4.  
 Lindsey, 150.  
 Lingen, 203.  
 Linley, 209.  
 Linwray, 153.  
 Lisle, 19, 40, 55, 87, 203.  
 Lisley, 31, 156, 184, 204.  
 Lister, 166, 185, 189, 194, 199.  
 Litster, 66.  
 Littleton, 141, 174, 179, 193.  
*See* Lytleton.  
 Litton, Lytton, 26, 88, 141, 183, 197.  
 Lloyd, 136, 167, 179, 182, 191, 199, 200 *bis*, 202, 221.  
 Lloyd, *alias* Fludd, 221.  
 Locke, 100.  
 Lockhart, 205.  
 Locton, 149.  
 Loder, 34.  
 Lodge, 118.  
 Lodovick, 137.  
 Loftus, 208, 210 *bis*, 212 *bis*, 213, 214 *bis*, 215.  
 Long, 36, 51, 66, 131, 185, 205, 208.  
 Longford, 66.  
 Longvile, 17, 144, 146, 172, 182, 203.  
 Loraine, 140.  
 Losse, 142.  
 Lone, *or* Love, 185.  
 Lovelace, 30, 161, 210 *bis*.  
 Lovell, 5, 15, 16, 27, 28, 51, 111, 138, 140, 158.  
 Lovett, 157.  
 Lowe, 147, 151, 173.  
 Lower, 142, 153, 175, 180.

Lowreston, 154.  
 Lowther, 139, 144, 187, 213, 214.  
 Lucas, 125, 126, 188, 195.  
 Lucy, 19, 38, 45, 121, 140, 142, 172, 221.  
 Ludlow, 5, 139.  
 Luke, 142 *bis*, 183.  
 Lumley, 5, 105, 167, 182, 195.  
 Luninborough, 101.  
 Lunsford, 161, 198, 203.  
 Lusher, 146.  
 Lutterell, 2, 19, 75.  
 Lydall, 171, 179.  
 Lygon, 65, 142 *bis*, 226, 147, 161.  
 Lyndon, 217.  
 Lyndsey, 7.  
 Lyne, 164, 221.  
 Lynes, 176.  
 Lyngeyne, 3, 40.  
 Lyune, 154.  
 Lyons, 112.  
 Lytleton, 4, 17, 108, 117, 121.  
*See Littleton.*  
 Lytton. *See Litton.*

## M

Macamyee, 73.  
 MacCarty, 206, 213.  
 MacCarty More, 206.  
 MacCarty Moyle, 211.  
 MacCarty Reagh, 206.  
 McCoghlan, 209.  
 McCostlyn, 221.  
 McDermot, 216.  
 McDonnell, 211, 214.  
 MacDowgall, 166.  
 Macgwire, 167, 207, 208.  
 Mackemyce, 73.  
 Macklarand, 143.  
 McMahowne, 211.  
 Macnamaragh, 211.  
 McKrine, 221.  
 MacSorley Boy, 211.  
 McSwine, 209.  
 McTege, 207.  
 Macott, 152.  
 Maddison, 148, 192.  
 Madeson, 65, 180.  
 Magennis, 212.  
 Magill, 216.  
 Majou. *See Bering.*  
 Malbey, 207.  
 Maleverer, 2, 6 *bis*, 33, 56, 57, 76, 109, 135, 202, 224.  
 Mallett, 151, 196.  
 Mallory, 6, 117, 119, 139, 155, 198, 200, 221.  
 Maltravers, 1, 20, 86, 168.  
 Man, 185, 198.  
 Manley, 189.  
 Manmaker, 161.  
 Mannering, 24. *See Maynwaring.*  
 Manners, 31, 59, 70, 74, 125, 140 *ter.*, 156, 165, 209 *bis*, 221.  
 Mansfield, 138, 152, 154. *See Maunsell.*  
 Mantell, 59, 219.  
 Manwaring. *See Maynwaring.*  
 Manwood, 133, 150, 173.  
 Manyngton, 17.  
 Marbury, 148, 156, 167.  
 Marian, 90.  
 Markham, 3 *bis*, 49, 137, 140, 143.  
 Markynfield, 57.  
 Marney, 25, 49.  
 Marrow, 223.  
 Marshall, 143, 166.  
 Martin, 24, 36, 123, 152, 169 *bis*, 184, 198, 221, 223.  
 Marvin, 74, 128, 147, 185. *See Mervin.*  
 Marwood, 160.  
 Mason, 91, 202, 217.  
 Massy, 76, 171.  
 Master, Masters, 180, 191.  
 Masterson, 208, 209.  
 Mathew, 54, 112, 181.  
 Maunsell, Mansell, 127, 145, 190. *See Mansfield.*  
 Maxey, 149, 171.  
 May, 146, 147, 164.  
 Mayart, 214.  
 Mayherne, 183.  
 Maynard, 141, 160, 186, 215, 221.  
 Mayney, 161, 196, 208.  
 Maynors, 60.  
 Maynwaring. Manwaring, 50, 55, 99, 142, 148, 173, 200, 201, 210, 214, 221 *bis*.  
 Meade, 180, 213, 216.  
 Meautis, 196. *See Mewtas.*  
 Medker, 138.  
 Medicott, 183.  
 Meede, 141.  
 Meeres, 146.  
 Meldrum, 180.  
 Melton, 6, 192.  
 Mence, 24.  
 Menys, 198.  
 Meredith, 145, 214, 215.  
 Merfin, 223.  
 Merrick, 138, 165, 194, 210.  
 Merrie, 170, 179.  
 Merton, 200.  
 Mervin, 98, 175. *See Marvin.*  
 Merynge, 28, 110.  
 Metcalfe, 61, 83, 141, 173.  
 Metham, 2, 43, 62, 108, 142, 198.  
 Methold, 163.  
 Meux, 155, 158.  
 Mewtas, 75, 162. *See Meautis.*  
 Michelborne, 149, 210.  
 Michell, 153, 177 *bis*, 223.  
 Middleton, 6 *ter.*, 56, 151, 156, 169, 170, 199 *bis*.  
 Milborn, 10, 223.  
 Mildmay, 94, 123, 142, 145, 147, 158, 167 *bis*, 171, 212.  
 Miller, 149, 175, 184, 196.  
 Milliscent, 157 *bis*.  
 Mills, 189.  
 Milton, 61.  
 Milward, 194.  
 Minshull, 187.  
 Mitchell, 216.  
 Mohun, 134, 135, 138, 200.  
 Molines, 221 *bis*.  
 Molyneux, 7, 89, 109, 136, 160, 163, 164, 195.  
 Molyns, 208.  
 Mompesson, 140, 163.  
 Moncrieff, Munerife, 166, 175.  
 Mondeford, 190.  
 Monins, 208.  
 Monke, 144.  
 Monkton, 198.  
 Monox, 223.  
 Monson, Munson, 136, 138, 146, 180, 186.  
 Montagu, 67, 123, 140, 142, 145, 150, 167, 186.  
 Montford, Mountford, 4, 146 *bis*, 222.  
 Montgomery, 2, 21, 155, 191, 224.  
 Monypenie, 169.  
 Moody, 156.  
 Moore, 129, 149, 169, 176, 207, 208, 210, 212, 213, 214.  
 Mordaunt, Mordant, 39, 63, 123, 163, 174, 194, 211.  
 Morden, 160.  
 More, 70, 101, 138, 139, 143, 212, 220.  
 Moresby, 3.  
 Moreton, 91.  
 Morgan, 54, 81, 127, 137, 138, 147 *bis*, 148, 181, 189, 199, 203, 205 *bis*, 210, 215, 220, 221.  
 Morley, 5, 145, 174, 185, 190, 195.  
 Morris, 67, 143, 148.  
 Morrison, 150, 188, 210.  
 Mortimer, 10, 14.  
 Morton, 45, 143, 172, 185, 189.  
 Moseley, 138, 165.  
 Moston, 156, 182.  
 Moton, 3, 179.  
 Moulson, 193.  
 Mounteagle, 63, 209.  
 Mountjoy, 5, 41, 105. *See Blount.*  
 Mountney, 171.  
 Mowat, 204.  
 Mowbray, 3.  
 Moyle, 71, 219.  
 Mudie, 204.  
 Mullaly, 216.  
 Mullyns, 152.  
 Munerife. *See Moncrieff.*  
 Mundy, 61, 223.  
 Munson. *See Monson.*  
 Murray, 7, 150, 151, 155, 162, 166, 200 *bis*.  
 Muschampe, 154, 170, 188.  
 Musgrave, 15, 126, 140, 151, 153, 171.  
 Mustian, 209.  
 Myrfield, 31.  
 Mynne, 147, 161, 186.

## N

Nagle, 216.  
 Nanfant, 18.  
 Napper, 167, 174, 181, 196 *bis*, 221. *See Sandie.*  
 Naunton, 166.  
 Neale, 152, 160, 200, 207, 221.



Needham, 65, 147, 172, 190, 208, 219.  
 Neetens, 169.  
 Negro, 99.  
 Neile, 192.  
 Nethersole, 176.  
 Nevill, 1 *bis*, 3, 4, 6, 7, 8, 16, 23, 31, 50 *bis*, 54, 55, 70, 77 *bis*, 78, 89, 94, 99, 103, 137, 146, 161, 168, 186, 189, 219 *bis*.  
 Nevison, 153.  
 Newborough, 25.  
 Newcomen, 212, 213, 215.  
 Newdigate, 142, 146.  
 Newman, 62, 168.  
 Newnam, 91.  
 Newport, 117, 140, 165.  
 Newton, 57, 162, 221.  
 Nicholas, 129, 190, 197.  
 Nicholls, 157.  
 Nicolson, 204.  
 Noel, 136 *bis*, 137, 165, 211.  
 Norcliffe, 169, 198.  
 Norfolk, 1.  
 Norman, 223.  
 Normanville, 31.  
 Norris, Norrys, 2, 14, 17, 61, 122, 136 *ter.*, 139, 151, 156, 193, 204, 208.  
 North, 74, 115, 168 *bis*, 173, 174, 208, 221.  
 Northumberland, 1, 20.  
 Norton, 12, 34, 88, 94, 123, 143, 148, 158, 162, 165, 178.  
 Norwich, 152, 172, 197.  
 Not, 195.  
 Nouyon, de, 55, 61.  
 Nuce, 178.  
 Nugent, 206, 212 *bis*, 213.  
 Nulls, 195.

## O

O'Bastrick, 221.  
 O'Brian, 135, 210, 211.  
 O'Cahan, 212.  
 O'Carroll, 206, 207, 211.  
 Ochterlony, 151.  
 O'Connor, 206, 209, 211, 213.  
 O'Dempsey, 209.  
 O'Desmond, 206.  
 O'Dogherty, 211. *See* Dogherty.  
 O'Donerley, 221.  
 O'Donnell, 41, 206, 211 *bis*.  
 O'Driscoll, 221.  
 Offley, 113, 165.  
 O'Flarharte, 207.  
 Of-the-Sea, 7.  
 Oglander, 157, 166.  
 Ogle, 57, 59, 140, 203.  
 Ogleshorpe, 147, 212.  
 Oldenbarneveld, 162.  
 Oldfield, 188, 196.  
 Olifant, 204.  
 Oliver, 221.  
 O'Neale, 211, 212 *bis*, 214.  
 O'Neill, 206, 208.  
 Onley, 17, 147.  
 Onslowe, 182.  
 Orbaston, 55.

O'Regan, 216.  
 Orell, 51.  
 Orelly, 135.  
 Orme, 154.  
 Ormeston, 35.  
 Ormond, 1, 8, 86, 206.  
 O'Rorke, 207, 211.  
 Osbaldeston, 171, 214.  
 Osborne, 135, 152, 153, 162, 178, 209, 210, 216.  
 O'Shaghnes, 213.  
 Ostrich. *See* Astry.  
 Oswilifant, 119.  
 Otley, 148, 199, 201, 223.  
 Overburie, 159, 179, 182.  
 Owen, 10, 51, 153, 171, 197, 202, 212. *See* Apowen.  
 Owgan, 35, 208.  
 Owlgrave, 223.  
 Oxenbridge, 43, 139, 168.  
 Oxendon, 157, 158.  
 Oxenstern, 193.  
 Oxford, *Earl of*, 1, 86.

## P

Pack, 205.  
 Packenham, 217.  
 Paddesley, 223.  
 Paddy, 144.  
 Page, 61, 153, 203.  
 Pagenham, 140.  
 Pagett, 74, 106, 186.  
 Pakington, 84, 113, 221.  
 Palgrave, 154, 196.  
 Pallavicini, 163, 221.  
 Palmer, 62, 85, 108, 127, 136, 138, 142, 145, 151, 157, 173, 184, 186, 196, 198, 200.  
 Palmes, 142, 144, 198.  
 Panton, 157.  
 Pargeter, 61, 225.  
 Parham, 149.  
 Parker, 7, 15, 63, 106, 132, 137, 140, 148, 168, 172, 184, 193, 216.  
 Parkhurst, 176, 193, 214.  
 Parkins. *See* Perkins.  
 Parre, 42, 50, 70. *See* Aparre.  
 Parry, 116, 201.  
 Parrys, 111.  
 Parsons, 213 *ter.*  
 Partriche, 71.  
 Partridge, 96, 197.  
 Parveys, 223.  
 Pascall, 148.  
 Pasheley, 1.  
 Paston, 15, 80, 132, 136, 160.  
 Paule, 158.  
 Pawlett, 143, 144, 149 *bis*, 174, 176, 185, 186, 193 *bis*, 195, 212, 221. *See* Powlett.  
 Payne, Pain, 155, 192.  
 Payton, Peyton, 29, 61, 139, 143, 156, 159, 160, 221.  
 Peacock, 67, 147.  
 Peake, 202.  
 Pearse, 209.  
 Peasley, 215.  
 Peeche, 28, 45,  
 Peckham, 72, 107, 124, 153, 170.  
 Peirce, 203.  
 Pelham, 101, 127, 140, 149, 153, 168, 207.  
 Pell, 149, 159, 196.  
 Pellett, 148.  
 Pelsant, 199.  
 Pemberton, 142, 146, 151, 171.  
 Pen, 215.  
 Pennington, 7, 193, 204.  
 Penmyman, 198.  
 Penruddock, 123, 145, 148 *bis*, 150, 200 *bis*.  
 Peper, 153.  
 Percival, 197, 214, 215, 223.  
 Percy, 2, 6, 8, 56, 113, 114, 156, 168, 209. *See* Northumberland.  
 Periam, 155, 221.  
 Perkins, Parkins, 145, 148.  
 Perpoynnt, 3, 39, 46, 92, 140.  
 Perrott, 37, 48, 144, 207, 221.  
 Perry, 137.  
 Persall, 11.  
 Persevall, 18.  
 Pershall, 222.  
 Pert, 201.  
 Peryent, 84, 166.  
 Peshall, 188.  
 Pethouse, 158, 163.  
 Petre, Peter, 73, 130, 141, 147.  
 Pett, 215.  
 Pettesworth, 160.  
 Petto, 210.  
 Pettus, 197.  
 Peyto, 163.  
 Peyton. *See* Payton.  
 Phillips. *See* Phillips.  
 Philip, 219, 223.  
 Philipott, 146.  
 Philippe, 4, 39.  
 Phillips, 54, 145, 146, 212, 222.  
 Phyllyn, 221.  
 Philpot, 34, 157, 214.  
 Pickering, 15, 23, 31, 61, 93, 158, 163, 177, 205, 221.  
 Piers, 214, 215.  
 Pigott, 7, 152, 154, 191, 212.  
 Pile, 158.  
 Pilkington, 3, 4, 5, 6.  
 Pinchon, 144, 149.  
 Pindar, 177.  
 Pinson, 220.  
 Pipe, 133.  
 Pitt, 175.  
 Pitts, 146 *bis*.  
 Plantagenet, 51.  
 Platt, 155.  
 Playter, 157, 181.  
 Pleydell, 174.  
 Plomer, 168, 219.  
 Plomley, 214.  
 Plumpton, 7, 144.  
 Plunket, 206 *bis*, 209.  
 Pointz, 10, 115, 147, 153, 169, 186, 215.  
 Pole, 49.  
 Policy, Pooley, 138, 191, 203, 209, 210.  
 Polhill, 175.



Pollard, 71, 100, 155.  
 Polley, 137.  
 Pomeroy, 19, 39, 102.  
 Ponsonby, 216.  
 Poole, 3, 14, 15, 55, 59, 61, 97,  
 137, 143, 157, 164, 196, 211.  
*See* Powle.  
 Pooley. *See* Poley.  
 Pope, 69, 150, 168, 185.  
 Popham, 138, 221.  
 Pordage, 164.  
 Pore, 137.  
 Port, 89.  
 Porter, 127, 144, 172, 213.  
 Portington, 149.  
 Portman, 85, 128, 147, 154.  
 Potts, 197.  
 Poudre, 61.  
 Poultney, 141.  
 Pounde, 37.  
 Povey, 213.  
 Powell, 148, 159, 176, 191.  
 Power, Powre, 79, 153, 185, 212.  
 Powle, 154. *See* Poole.  
 Powllett, 16, 36, 66, 67, 81, 106,  
 107, 129, 139. *See* Pawlett.  
 Powys, 5, 59.  
 Poyninges, 9, 45, 64, 118.  
 Poynter, 146.  
 Poyntz. *See* Pointz.  
 Pratt, 197.  
 Prescott, 180.  
 Preston, 138, 142, 144, 226, 150.  
 Prestwich, 202.  
 Prettiman, 149.  
 Price, 144, 158, 174. *See* Aprice.  
 Pride, 205.  
 Prideaux, 149, 150, 157, 203.  
 Prince, 163, 192.  
 Proby, 181, 195.  
 Proctor, 152.  
 Proude, 180.  
 Pryne, 153.  
 Puckering. *See* Pickering.  
 Pudsey, 28.  
 Pulestone, 171.  
 Pullyson, 135.  
 Pulteney, 19.  
 Purcell, 156.  
 Purdon, 215.  
 Putnam, 35.  
 Pye, 178, 191, 196.  
 Pylson, 220.  
 Pylston, 31, 84.  
 Pyne, 217.  
 Pytt, 159.

Q

Quadrang, 189.  
 Quarles, 159, 183.

R

Radcliff, 1, 6, 41, 55, 77, 83, 90,  
 106, 131, 162 *bis*, 186, 188,  
 214. *See* Fitz Walter and  
 Ratcliffe.  
 Radley, 169.

Raglande, 49.  
 Rainewell, 222.  
 Rainsford, Raynsforde, 29, 45,  
 93, 146, 183, 188, 192, 220.  
 Rainton, 192.  
 Raleigh, Rawley, 135, 138, 142,  
 148.  
 Ram, 216.  
 Ramsden, 176.  
 Ramsey, 132, 177, 192.  
 Randall, 138, 144, 185.  
 Ratcliffe, 154, 202, 203. *See*  
 Radcliff.  
 Ratliff, 210.  
 Rawdon, 201.  
 Rawley. *See* Raleigh.  
 Rawlinson, 153.  
 Rayney, 198.  
 Rede, Reed, Reade, 3, 33, 38,  
 84, 136, 146 *bis*, 176, 198, 201,  
 210, 219, 221 *bis*, 223.  
 Redman, 5, 6, 144.  
 Redmeyll, 16.  
 Reeves, Reves, 177, 202, 216.  
 Reisley, 10.  
 Remington, 138, 214, 223.  
 Reppington, 165, 183.  
 Reresby, 138, 170.  
 Rest, 223.  
 Reve, 171, 195.  
 Reves. *See* Reeves.  
 Rey, 184.  
 Reynard, 149.  
 Reynell, 146 *bis*, 180, 185 *bis*,  
 209.  
 Reynolds, 173, 205.  
 Rhodes, 214.  
 Ricaut, 196.  
 Rice, 145, 216.  
 Rich, Ryche, 106, 115, 137, 150,  
 162, 172, 175, 176, 186.  
 Richards, 166, 188.  
 Richardson, 151, 176, 178, 187,  
 204.  
 Riddell, 170, 193, 194.  
 Ridelsdon, 153.  
 Ridgeway, 212, 221.  
 Ridgley, 213.  
 Ridley, 59, 175.  
 Rigdon, 146.  
 Rigley, 220.  
 Rivers, 127, 155.  
 Rives, 157.  
 Roberts, 147, 168, 176, 177, 182  
*bis*, 198.  
 Robinson, 165, 191, 192.  
 Roche, 206, 223.  
 Rochester, 106.  
 Rockley, Rokeley, 56, 149.  
 Roeliff, 31.  
 Rodas, Rhodes, 152, 166, 197.  
 Rodney, 28, 56, 141, 165.  
 Roe, Rowe, 124, 146, 151, 155,  
 172, 185, 189, 211, 221.  
 Rogers, 36, 91, 128, 129, 145,  
 168, 178.  
 Rogerson, 217.  
 Rokewood, 184.  
 Rolle, 147 *bis*.  
 Rolles, 175.  
 Rollock, 202.

Rolt, 197.  
 Romney, 151.  
 Roos, 1, 57.  
 Roper, 143, 145, 146, 147, 163,  
 211, 221.  
 Rosseter, 140.  
 Roswell, 175.  
 Rotheram, 30, 160, 210, 212.  
 Rotherford, 7.  
 Rous, 141, 148, 154, 158, 203.  
 Rowe. *See* Roe.  
 Rowley, 146, 215.  
 Rowth, 189.  
 Rubens, 190.  
 Rudstone, 61.  
 Rudyard, 148, 173.  
 Rushe, 65, 209.  
 Russell, 61, 87, 101, 126, 136,  
 142, 157, 173, 186, 188, 207,  
 220.  
 Ruthin, 188.  
 Rutland, 78, 135.  
 Rybande, 99.  
 Rydell, 167.  
 Ryder, 5, 26, 31, 138.  
 Ryvett, 134.

S

Sabootts, 16, 90.  
 Saheverell, 43, 48.  
 Sackville, 100, 123, 168, 180,  
 186, 188, 222.  
 Sadler, 70, 95, 181.  
 St. Alban's, *Earl of*, 194.  
 St. Barbe, 152.  
 St. Clere, 65, 161, 184 *bis*, 186.  
 St. George, 168, 188, 215 *bis*.  
 St. John, 21, 27, 160 *bis*, 162,  
 168, 176 *bis*, 186 *bis*, 210, 212.  
 St. Lawrence, 205, 207.  
 St. Leger, Sellenger, 5, 54, 104,  
 159, 173, 199, 209, 222 *bis*.  
 St. Loe, St. Low, 3, 102, 176.  
 St. Paul, 134.  
 St. Quynin, 2, 83.  
 Salisbury, 30, 93, 208.  
 Salkeld, 17.  
 Salter, 169, 178, 189.  
 Saltingstall, 172, 174, 222.  
 Saltingston, 193.  
 Saltonstall, 145, 148, 155.  
 Salvayn, 6, 57, 96.  
 Samborne, 149, 160.  
 Sambrick, 214.  
 Sames, 167, 210.  
 Samford, 144.  
 Sampson, 36.  
 Samuel, 149, 172.  
 Samvill, 166.  
 Sanders. Saunders, 103, 112,  
 142, 144, 160, 171, 180, 182.  
 Sanderson, 140, 185.  
 Sandes, 3, 15, 59, 134, 138, 142  
*bis*, 144, 145, 170, 175, 186,  
 187 *bis*, 202, 210 *bis*, 222.  
 Sandford, 29, 169.  
 Sandie, *alias* Napper, 163.  
 Sankey, 205, 215.  
 Sarsfeld, 206, 212, 213.

- Savage, 3, 6, 16, 23, 28, 31, 49, 78, 91, 137, 165, 170, 178, 183, 195, 210, 219, 222.  
 Savill, 6, 64, 135, 137, 143, 145, 146, 154, 169, 187.  
 Sawyer, 184.  
 Say, 8, 219.  
 Sayer, 158, 195.  
 Schande, 9.  
 Schelton, Shelton, 19, 43, 90, 132, 138, 158.  
 Schott, de, 178.  
 Scordicke, 165.  
 Scory, Scorie, 153, 173.  
 Scott, 3, 22, 72, 125, 137, 173, 178, 185, 186, 190, 191, 204, 214, 223.  
 Scrimshire, 176.  
 Scriven, 149, 199, 222.  
 Scrope, 5, 31, 32, 41, 56, 87, 136, 144, 191.  
 Scudamore, 138, 145, 155, 183, 200, 203.  
 Sebright, 187.  
 Seckford, 142, 159.  
 Segar, 168.  
 Selby, 134, 139, 143, 145, 150, 155, 164, 195.  
 Sellenger. *See* St. Leger.  
 Septuans, *alias* Harflet, 146.  
 Servin, 193.  
 Seton, 204.  
 Sexton, 168.  
 Seymour, Seintmore, Seymer, 28, 36, 58, 59, 66, 88, 143, 147, 155, 164, 168 *bis*, 175, 202, 222, 223.  
 Shaan, 30, 223 *bis*.  
 Shane, 210.  
 Sharington, 90, 128.  
 Sharpe, 50, 154.  
 Sharpeigh, 179.  
 Shee, 208.  
 Sheffield, 30, 115, 137, 148, 155, 162, 170.  
 Shelden, 186.  
 Shelley, 61, 99, 163, 194, 222.  
 Shelton. *See* Schelton.  
 Sherborne, 44, 76, 148.  
 Sherley, 177, 179.  
 Sherlock, 212, 214 *bis*.  
 Sherrard, 140, 180.  
 Shirdelowe, 1.  
 Shirley, 127, 137, 142 *bis*, 203, 208.  
 Shortales, 213.  
 Shrewsbury, *Earl of*, 4.  
 Shukborough, 199.  
 Sibthorpe, 213.  
 Sidenham. *See* Sydenham.  
 Sidley, 155, 157, 197, 211.  
 Sidney, 45, 104, 134, 136, 142, 162 *bis*, 211.  
 Simons. *See* Symons.  
 Skargill, 31, 60.  
 Skeffington, 140, 183 *bis*.  
 Skept, 172.  
 Skerne, 3, 177.  
 Skinke, 222.  
 Skinner, 141, 147 *bis*, 154.  
 Skipwith, 29, 97, 140, 145, 161.  
 Skittee, 193 *bis*.  
 Skydmore. *See* Scudamore.  
 Slane, *Baron of*, 24.  
 Slanning, 192.  
 Sleigh, 196.  
 Slingsby, 147, 148, 210, 212.  
 Smart, 129.  
 Smith, Smyth, 53, 61, 76, 94, 104, 130, 138, 140, 141 *bis*, 143, 145 *bis*, 146, 147, 148, 149, 153, 156, 166, 167 *bis*, 169 *bis*, 174, 175, 182 *bis*, 185, 186, 197, 199, 213, 214.  
 Snagge, 144, 154.  
 Snahe, 90.  
 Snelgrove, 171.  
 Snell, 167.  
 Snelling, 148.  
 Snoukaert, 187.  
 Soame, 174, 197.  
 Soham, 138.  
 Some, 165.  
 Somerset, 11, 27, 62, 127, 156, 162 *bis*, 191.  
 Somerville, 144, 146, 172.  
 Somester, 169.  
 Sommers, 147.  
 Sotherton, 181.  
 South, 149, 214.  
 Southampton, 138.  
 Southcote, 141, 149, 161, 190, 203.  
 Southland, 144.  
 Southwell, 40, 68, 74, 136, 149, 166 *bis*.  
 Southworth, 7, 40, 96.  
 Sparke, 213.  
 Speccott, 153.  
 Speke, 26, 61, 66, 115, 151.  
 Spencer, 61, 112, 141, 163, 168, 171, 186, 190, 222 *ter*.  
 Spert, 61.  
 Spiller, 174, 180.  
 Spilman, Spelman, 136, 148, 152, 155, 198.  
 Sprakling, 153.  
 Spring, 92, 132, 163.  
 Springett, 178, 198.  
 Sprye, 185.  
 Spynalo, 102.  
 Stafford, 2 *bis*, 3, 22, 40, 81, 83, 92, 109, 135, 138, 142, 174, 212, 222.  
 Stainer, 205.  
 Stainforth, 112.  
 Stalage, 153.  
 Stalbroke, 4.  
 Standen, 221.  
 Standish, 7 *bis*, 148.  
 Stanford, 149.  
 Stanhope, 28, 84, 128, 140, 141, 145, 150, 156, 158, 162, 170, 186, 222.  
 Stanley, 3, 4 *bis*, 5, 7 *bis*, 11, 14, 23, 25, 55, 57, 90, 106, 111, 136, 140, 150, 152, 179, 186, 207, 215, 220 *bis*, 221.  
 Stanton, 178.  
 Stapleton, 5, 6, 39, 57, 76, 109, 126, 190, 199.  
 Stayber, 58.  
 Steede, 149, 164.  
 Stepney, 173.  
 Steward, 147 *bis*, 154, 162, 163, 164, 177, 222.  
 Stewkley. *See* Stukeley.  
 Stidolfe, 144.  
 Stirley, 141.  
 Stocker, 4.  
 Stockton, 4.  
 Stoddard, 150.  
 Stodder, 144.  
 Stoddert, 153.  
 Stone, 153.  
 Stonehouse, 147, 190.  
 Stoner, Stonner, 5, 13, 57, 113, 147.  
 Storkey, 8.  
 Stoughton, 163, 167.  
 Stourton, 4, 20, 59, 96, 168.  
 Stowell, 127, 151.  
 Stradling, 49, 74, 104, 127, 159, 177, 198, 200.  
 Strange, 3, 24, 35, 61, 86, 96, 152, 186.  
 Strangways, 6.  
 Strangwish, 57, 61, 100, 110.  
 Stranley, 2.  
 Stretton, 61.  
 Strickland, 3, 34, 144, 150, 191.  
 Stroude, 138, 146, 152, 182, 197.  
 Stuart, 162, 191, 198 *ter*.  
 Stukeley, Stewkley, 142, 146, 185.  
 Stumpes, 104.  
 Stutvill, 154.  
 Style, 78, 180.  
 Suche, 178.  
 Suckling, 166, 191.  
 Suffolk, 8, 85.  
 Suliard, 13, 114, 148 *bis*, 174.  
 Surrey, 105.  
 Sussex, 137.  
 Sutton, 18, 40, 53, 140, 162, 175.  
 Swale, 145.  
 Swan, 159, 160, 191.  
 Swift, 139, 141, 169.  
 Swinborne, 184.  
 Swinerton, 151.  
 Sydenham, Sidnam, 102, 127, 135, 141, 170, 193, 195, 200.  
 Sydney. *See* Sidney.  
 Symons, Simons, 154, 181.  
 Synnott, 212.

## T

- Taafe, 211.  
 Talbot, 1, 7 *bis*, 10, 13, 22, 52, 54, 77, 86, 96, 171, 202, 210.  
 Talmach, 163, 164.  
 Tame, 59.  
 Tancred, Tankard, 161, 198.  
 Tanfield, 38, 148, 151, 154.  
 Tankard. *See* Tancred.  
 Tarbocke, 7, 31, 157.  
 Tasborough, 142, 209.  
 Tate, 30, 59, 108, 156, 223 *bis*.  
 Tay, 28.  
 Taylboys, 2, 5, 29.

Taylor, 4.  
 Tempest, 2, 6, 7, 51, 83, 143,  
 144 *bis*, 152, 178, 214.  
 Temple, 144, 152, 164, 193, 196,  
 213, 215.  
 Tenant, 144.  
 Terrell, 161.  
 Terry, 183.  
 Theam, 199.  
 Theckston, 140, 182.  
 Thelwall, 176, 181.  
 Theobalds, 193.  
 Thimbleby, 54, 183.  
 Thimblethorp, 146.  
 Thinne, 141, 148, 154, 182, 195.  
 Thomas, 53, 148, 149, 166, 176.  
 Thomlinson, 215.  
 Thompson, 158.  
 Thornborough, 98, 146, 174,  
 190.  
 Thornehurst, 208.  
 Thorne, 149.  
 Thornhegh, 141, 146.  
 Thornhill, 165, 177.  
 Thornix, 185.  
 Thornton, 6, 7, 184, 209.  
 Thorold, 136, 140, 146, 152, 171,  
 196.  
 Thorowgood, 191, 193.  
 Thorpe, 2.  
 Throckmorton, Throgmorton,  
 33, 109, 120, 137, 143, 152,  
 156, 222. *See* Carew.  
 Thwaytes, 8, 177.  
 Thynne. *See* Boteville.  
 Thyrcell, 34.  
 Tichborne, 142 *bis*, 154, 174,  
 181, 205, 215, 217.  
 Tildesley, 167.  
 Tilney, 37.  
 Timperley, Tymperley, 37, 174.  
 Tindall. *See* Tyndall.  
 Tipping, 155.  
 Tirrell, Tyrell, 2 *bis*, 3, 6, 8, 17,  
 27, 28, 47, 48, 90, 107, 141,  
 142, 145, 157, 158, 183, 188,  
 201, 207, 211.  
 Tiringham, 143, 144, 170, 200.  
 Todde, 17.  
 Toketts, 4.  
 Tolcarne, 187.  
 Tollemache. *See* Talmach.  
 Tonge, 170.  
 Topham, 216.  
 Totty, 215.  
 Touchett, 159, 162.  
 Townley, 7, 31, 98.  
 Townsend, 13, 84, 137, 138, 143,  
 144, 153.  
 Tracy, 127, 137, 145, 148, 153,  
 161, 168, 173.  
 Trafford, 1, 25, 77, 132, 139,  
 171.  
 Trappes, 144.  
 Treadway, 146, 199.  
 Tregonell, 108.  
 Trelawny, 138, 189.  
 Tremayle, 37, 56.  
 Trenchard, 40, 143, 164, 222.  
 Trentham, 171, 187.  
 Tresham, 128, 160, 163, 164.

Tress, 193.  
 Treury, 10.  
 Trevanion, 202.  
 Trevelian, 213.  
 Trever. *See* Trevor.  
 Treveynon, 43.  
 Trevilian, 36.  
 Trevisano, 30.  
 Trevor, Trever, 143, 153, 175,  
 176, 198, 208, 213.  
 Trott, 176.  
 Trotter, 171.  
 Trontbecke, 14, 16.  
 Tryan, 165.  
 Tudor, 219 *bis*.  
 Tufton, 139, 141, 164, 188, 198.  
 Tuite, 213.  
 Tuke, 61.  
 Tunstall, 1, 65, 176.  
 Turberville, 11.  
 Turner, 153.  
 Turpyn, 121, 141.  
 Turvile, 142.  
 Tutt, 152.  
 Twisden, 142, 177.  
 Twistleton, 205.  
 Tyas, 202.  
 Tyler, 10, 31, 50.  
 Tymperley. *See* Timperley.  
 Tyndall, 21, 64, 109, 145.  
 Tyrell. *See* Tirrell.  
 Tyrwhit, 15, 27, 48, 73, 140 *bis*.

U

Umpton, 65, 88, 115, 136.  
 Underhill, 164, 172, 187.  
 Urrey, 200.  
 Urswick. *See* Horswyke.  
 Usher, 211, 214.  
 Ustreight, 42, 45, 46, 59.  
 Uvedall, 21, 137, 155, 158, 164,  
 174, 219.

V

Vachell, 142.  
 Vampage, 16.  
 Van Anvyll, 38.  
 Vanden, Eynden, 222.  
 Van der Dusser, 176, 226.  
 Van der Rit, 222.  
 Vandyke, 192.  
 Van Greknecke, 20.  
 Vanlore, 179.  
 Van Silbermerg, 20.  
 Van Sollge, 19.  
 Van Tromp, 198.  
 Vane, 80, 95, 127, 138, 163, 195  
*bis*. *See* Fane.  
 Varnham, 145, 149.  
 Vaucheline, 176.  
 Vaughan, 5, 39, 54, 72, 94, 102,  
 141, 144, 148, 160, 172, 176,  
 186, 200 *bis*, 201, 209, 213.  
 Vaulx, 16, 27, 63.  
 Varasour, 37, 52, 76, 138, 139,  
 170.  
 Venables, 66, 77.

Venetian Ambassador, 163, 183,  
 191.  
 Ventris, 149.  
 Vere, de Vere, 1, 23, 49, 137 *bis*,  
 157 *bis*, 162, 189, 219.  
 Vermuyden, 189.  
 Verney, 4, 12, 37, 52, 68, 112,  
 141, 146, 152, 162, 172, 196,  
 201, 222 *bis*.  
 Vernon, 21, 70, 89, 165, 183,  
 188, 209.  
 Verver, de, 178.  
 Ververe, 215.  
 Veylleville, 30.  
 Villa Lobos, 37.  
 Ville Seige, de, 99.  
 Villiers. Villers, 37, 165, 168,  
 201, 208.  
 Vincent, 145, 172.  
 Viner, 205.  
 Vivyan, 175, 194.  
 Vowell, 177.

W

Waddington, 215.  
 Wade, 143.  
 Wadham, 39, 52.  
 Wafyr, 219.  
 Wagstaff, 202.  
 Wake, 175.  
 Wakering, 152.  
 Waldegrave, Walgrave, 2, 32,  
 62, 107, 130, 147, 158, 203,  
 208.  
 Walden, 52.  
 Waldencourte, 52.  
 Walderton, 104.  
 Waldron, 169, 202.  
 Walyke, 95.  
 Wales, *Prince of*, 194.  
 Walker, 202.  
 Waller, 127, 180 *bis*, 190, 208.  
 Wallopp, 124, 210.  
 Walmesley, 145, 171.  
 Walpole, 203.  
 Walrond, 213.  
 Walsh, 144, 199, 207, 209, 212.  
 Walsingham, 57 *bis*, 127, 130,  
 164.  
 Walter, 142, 175.  
 Walton, 16.  
 Walwyn, 113.  
 Wandesford, 31, 136, 157, 194.  
 Warbelton, Warburton, 110, 140,  
 145.  
 Warbreton, 31.  
 Warde, 6 *bis*, 200, 205.  
 Wardlaw, 164.  
 Wardour, 174.  
 Ware, 168, 214.  
 Warham, 59, 110.  
 Waring, 192.  
 Warner, 75, 149, 190.  
 Warren, Waren, 18, 68, 77, 208,  
 209 *bis*.  
 Warton, 170.  
 Washington, 179, 180, 188.  
 Waterfleet, 166 *bis*.  
 Waterhouse, 142, 207.

Waterton, 6, 35, 75.  
 Watkins, 177.  
 Watson, 141, 160, 173, 176.  
 Watter, 139.  
 Watts, 151, 185, 203.  
 Wauton, 147, 154, 180.  
 Waynman, Wayman, 109, 122,  
 138, 142, 172, 173, 212.  
 Weaver. *See* Wyver.  
 Webb, 152 *bis*, 160, 222.  
 Welby, 151.  
 Welch. *See* Welsh.  
 Weld, 151.  
 Weldon, 150, 170.  
 Welles, de, 222.  
 Wellisbourn, 81.  
 Wells, 1, 9.  
 Welsh, Welch, 148, 154, 222.  
 Wemys, 216.  
 Wendy, 174.  
 Wentworth, 5, 29, 42, 46, 56,  
 59, 80, 91, 98, 111, 142, 147,  
 162, 163, 169, 186 *bis*, 190,  
 214 *ter*.  
 Wesley, 211.  
 West, 21, 46, 57, 66, 124, 209,  
 222 *bis*.  
 Westmoreland, *Earl of*, 1.  
 Weston, 58, 64, 115, 138, 142,  
 147, 180, 191, 194, 222.  
 Weymes, 215.  
 Wharton, 60, 83, 94, 163, 186.  
 Wheeler, 165, 205.  
 Whethill, 53.  
 Whetston, 147.  
 Whettenhall, 160.  
 Whiddon, 226.  
 Whitbrook, 153.  
 White, 110, 118, 151, 156, 165,  
 175, 207, 212, 214, 220, 223.  
 Whitehead, 149.  
 Whitfield, 194, 196.  
 Whitgrave, 205.  
 Whitlock, 177, 205 *bis*.  
 Whitmore, 178, 192, 196.  
 Whitney, 113, 124, 159, 222.  
 Whittingham, 2, 152.  
 Whitton, 145.  
 Whorwood, 163, 183.  
 Wichcote, 140.  
 Wiche, 187, 223.  
 Widdrington, 40, 134, 139, 191,  
 194.  
 Widnall, 176.  
 Widvile. *See* Wydevill.  
 Wigmore, 140.  
 Wilbraham, 143.  
 Wilde, 158, 164, 172, 197, 199  
*bis*.

Wildegos, 147, 155, 195.  
 Wilford, 98, 137, 158.  
 Wilkes, 137.  
 Williams, 30, 67, 110, 136, 145,  
 147 *bis*, 152, 178, 184, 191, 211,  
 214.  
 Williams, *alias* Cromwell, 119.  
 Williamson, 153, 197, 198.  
 Willis, 199.  
 Willoughby, 3, 8, 11, 15, 27, 31,  
 41, 47, 57, 63, 71, 78, 129,  
 135, 140 *ter*., 141, 144, 145,  
 159, 169, 174, 185, 203, 212.  
 Wilmer, 169.  
 Wilmore, 147.  
 Wilmot, 177, 189, 210.  
 Wilson, 174, 215.  
 Wiltshire, 40; *Earl of*, 4.  
 Winde, 149.  
 Windebanke, Wynybanke, 80,  
 145, 192.  
 Windham, Wyndham, 16, 67,  
 91, 146, 149, 191, 193, 197.  
 Windsor, Wyndesore, 42, 45, 63,  
 65, 87, 106, 162, 179, 211.  
 Winford, 200.  
 Winger, 223.  
 Wingerdon, 178.  
 Wingfield, 1, 3 *ter*., 12, 47, 71,  
 81, 107, 136 *ter*., 141, 146,  
 154, 156, 164, 175, 199, 208  
*bis*, 222.  
 Winne. *See* Wynne.  
 Winston, 222.  
 Winter, 127, 182, 183, 196,  
 222.  
 Wise, 151.  
 Wiseman, 53, 141, 152, 154, 167,  
 175, 190.  
 Withen, 148.  
 Withepole. *See* Wythipole.  
 Witherington. *See* Worthington.  
 Witterong, 196.  
 Wivell. *See* Wyvell.  
 Wodrington, 6, 7 *bis*.  
 Wogan. *See* Hogan.  
 Wollaston, 197.  
 Wolley, 142.  
 Wolmore, 147.  
 Wolseley, 171.  
 Wolstonholme, 169, 192.  
 Wolveridge, 176.  
 Wood, 6, 37, 132, 143, 145, 153,  
 193, 201.  
 Woodhouse, 3, 35, 78 *bis*, 101,  
 113, 133 *bis*, 137, 138, 144,  
 201.  
 Woodroffe, 31, 134, 148, 153.  
 Woodward, 164.

Woolley, 222.  
 Woolridge, 197.  
 Wootton, 137, 138.  
 Worley, 196.  
 Worsley, 158, 162.  
 Worsop, 215.  
 Wortley, 190.  
 Wortesley, 77.  
 Worthington, 147.  
 Wortley, 6, 31, 139, 162, 178.  
 Wotton, 159, 222.  
 Wray, 128, 149, 163, 170, 181,  
 200, 222.  
 Wren, 158.  
 Wright, 153, 155, 157, 196.  
 Wroughton, 195.  
 Wriothesley, 60, 68, 168, 171,  
 199.  
 Wrothe, 93, 143, 164, 175, 203.  
 Wroughton, 17, 74, 128, 174.  
 Wulston, 19.  
 Wyatt, 42, 45, 66, 104, 147, 174,  
 203.  
 Wydevill, 1, 4, 6, 219 *bis*.  
 Wyer, 203.  
 Wygston, 109.  
 Wyndham. *See* Windham.  
 Wyndout, 112, 226.  
 Wynne, Winne, 156, 164, 166,  
 167.  
 Wynwood, 158.  
 Wynybanke. *See* Windebanke.  
 Wyrall, 148.  
 Wythepole, Withipole, 138,  
 172.  
 Wyvell, Wivell, 143, 170.  
 Wyver, 149.

## Y

Yardley, 174.  
 Yate, 190.  
 Yaxley, 210.  
 Yelverton, 145, 148, 164, 172,  
 177, 181, 191.  
 Yerforde, 58.  
 Yonge, Younge, 4, 127, 147, 152  
*bis*, 154, 159, 172, 185, 188.  
 York, 17, 100, 137 *bis*, 144, 156,  
 185.  
 York, *Duke of*, 1, 4, 24, 198.

## Z

Zouch, 8, 53, 55, 100, 115, 141,  
 146, 166, 177, 203, 222.  
 Zowkett, 52.







U.C. BERKELEY LIBRARIES



C006722562

NRLE

MAY 5 0 1987

U. CALIF. BERKELEY



